

The Pickering genealogy: being an account of the first three generations of the Pickering family of Salem, Mass., and of the descendants of John and Sarah (Burrill) Pickering, of the third generation. By Harrison Ellery and Charles Pickering Bowditch ... Priv. print.

Ellery, Harrison, 1841-
[Cambridge, University Press, J. Wilson and Son] 1897.

<https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>

HathiTrust



www.hathitrust.org

Public Domain, Google-digitized

http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

We have determined this work to be in the public domain, meaning that it is not subject to copyright. Users are free to copy, use, and redistribute the work in part or in whole. It is possible that current copyright holders, heirs or the estate of the authors of individual portions of the work, such as illustrations or photographs, assert copyrights over these portions. Depending on the nature of subsequent use that is made, additional rights may need to be obtained independently of anything we can address. The digital images and OCR of this work were produced by Google, Inc. (indicated by a watermark on each page in the PageTurner). Google requests that the images and OCR not be re-hosted, redistributed or used commercially. The images are provided for educational, scholarly, non-commercial purposes.

Princeton University Library



32101 060827795

1244
.717
.32 v.2

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

Library of



Princeton University.

Presented by

Mr. Charles T. Bowditch.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

THE
PICKERING GENEALOGY:

BEING AN ACCOUNT OF THE

First Three Generations

OF

THE PICKERING FAMILY

OF SALEM, MASS.,

AND OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN AND SARAH (BURRILL)

PICKERING, OF THE THIRD GENERATION.

BY

HARRISON ELLERY

AND

CHARLES PICKERING BOWDITCH.

VOL. II.

PAGES 288-772.

PRIVATELY PRINTED.

1897.

UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY
PRINCETON, N.J.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

Copyright, 1897,
By CHARLES P. BOWDITCH.

ONE HUNDRED COPIES PRINTED.

YTBREVINU
YBAREU
LAWSONDANA

UNIVERSITY PRESS :
JOHN WILSON AND SON, CAMBRIDGE, U. S. A.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

THE PICKERING GENEALOGY.



SEVENTH GENERATION.

(RECAP)

~~1244~~
1244
.717
.32
v.2

MAY 27 1908 228281

SEVENTH GENERATION.

1. VII. 2. **Louisa Lee** [Thomas 1. VI. 1], probably born in Salem, baptized there Dec. 13, 1772, died in Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. Waterhouse was tall, with a commanding presence. A long obituary notice published in the *Christian Register* of Saturday, Dec. 12, 1863, tells us more of her husband, Dr. Waterhouse, than of herself; but it speaks of her as being amiable and charitable. She was buried at Mount Auburn.

In her will she made the following bequests: To Harvard College, the portraits of her husband and of her kinsman, Dr. Benjamin Colman. To the Boston Athenæum, the picture of her kinsman, Sir Charles Hobby. To her kinsman Benjamin Colman Ward, the portraits of his and her great-grandfather and great-grandmother. To the Newport Public Library, R. I., the painting of the head and bust of her late husband, Benjamin Waterhouse, in Quaker dress, and the painting of the head of Gilbert Stuart, both by Stuart. To John Fothergill Waterhouse Ware, Allston's picture of his uncle, Andrew Waterhouse, when a boy.

1. VII. 2. **Benjamin Waterhouse**, the husband of Louisa Lee, born in Newport, R. I., died in Cambridge, Mass. A physician and author. Residence: Cambridge.

Dr. Waterhouse, having received the groundwork of a good classical and medical education, was encouraged by his famous kinsman, Dr. Fothergill, to go abroad and further pursue his studies. He arrived in London in April, 1775, and entered the University of Edinburgh in the ensuing autumn. The next season, he returned to London, re-entered the hospitals, and joined the anatomical, surgical, chemical, and medical classes of the most celebrated lecturers. It was a great advantage to him that he

lived with so eminent a man as Dr. Fothergill, whose house was the resort of the most distinguished naturalists and physicians. Dr. Waterhouse did not confine his attention strictly to medical lectures, but was deeply interested in discourses on experimental philosophy, mineralogy, and botany. After having been three years in Great Britain, he was sent by Dr. Fothergill to the University of Leyden. Here he spent four academical years, travelling during the vacations. He took his degree in April, 1780, and remained one session longer at Leyden, attending lectures not immediately connected with medicine. After leaving Leyden, he spent some time in travelling, and made a journey to the West India Islands. He then returned to his native country, arriving there in June, 1782.

Immediately after his arrival, Harvard University offered him the position of Professor of the Theory and Practice of Physic, which he accepted.

In 1786, the College of Rhode Island bestowed upon him the title of Professor of Natural History.

In 1788, the Corporation of Harvard College requested him to give, annually, a course of lectures on Natural History, — a subject in which instruction had not previously been given. Dr. Waterhouse had to exert all his energies to excite a taste for this branch of science, and it was seven years before the number of students in that department exceeded a dozen. It should be remembered that Dr. Waterhouse worked alone and without the countenance of any congenial spirit on this side of the Atlantic. In the meantime he undertook, in co-operation with Dr. Lettsom, to make a collection of minerals. The splendid cabinet at Cambridge was the result of his efforts in this department.

Dr. Waterhouse made himself famous by introducing vaccination into this country. He has been called the Jenner of America. His publications on vaccination have been recognized in England as standard works. His high reputation at Cambridge was promptly achieved by his lectures on Natural History, which secured for him the honor of being the founder of the study of Natural History and Botany in Harvard University. He wrote much, and was a member of numerous scientific bodies in the United States and in Europe.

He married his first wife, Elizabeth Oliver, in June, 1788. Their son, JOHN FOTHERGILL WATERHOUSE, M. D., the physician, naturalist, and orator, was born Aug. 1, 1791, and died at Charleston, S. C., May 18, 1817.¹

Dr. Benjamin Waterhouse was a son of Timothy and Hannah (Proud) Waterhouse. His ancestry includes the following families: Waterhouse, Fernald, Moses, Proud, Fothergill. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII.

I. VII. 3. **George Gardner Lee** [Thomas 1. VI. 1], probably born in Salem, baptized there Dec. 11, 1774, died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lee, H. C. 1792, was commissioned a lieutenant in the United States Navy on Dec. 2, 1799. He served on board the frigate Essex as third lieutenant. He left the service March 6, 1805, but continued to go to sea for one or two voyages more. In 1812, and for several years afterward, he was colonel of the Cadets.

He lived for a time in Salem; but he afterwards removed to Boston, and went into business there as a merchant. He often represented the town in the General Court, and had just been re-elected, when, early one morning, he was found dead in his bed.

Mr. Lee was a Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. He possessed a great deal of mechanical ingenuity.² The following is an extract from his obituary which was printed in the *Columbian Centinel* of Wednesday, May 15, 1816.

“He was a citizen who has sustained numerous offices with honor to himself and usefulness to the community. He attended Divine service on Sunday and was a corpse on Monday morning.”

His funeral sermon was preached by Dr. Channing, who held Mr. Lee in high esteem.

¹ The *Polyanthos*, Vol. II. pp. 73-86, with portrait; *Dictionary of Biography*, by Francis S. Drake, p. 960; obituary in the *Boston Evening Transcript* of Oct. 6, 1846; obituary of his wife in the *Christian Register* of Dec. 12, 1863, which is devoted chiefly to him; and *Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography*, Vol. VI. p. 386.

² *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. X. part III. pp. 52, 58.

GEORGE GARDNER LEE.

[L. VII. 3.]

FROM THE MINIATURE NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF MRS. CHARLES
JACKSON PAINE, OF BOSTON.



The miniature of him which is here reproduced, is in the possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. Charles Jackson Paine.

1. VII. 3¹. *Lydia Gerry*, the first wife of George Gardner Lee, born in Marblehead, Mass., died in Salem.¹

Mrs. Lee is spoken of in the Salem Gazette of Feb. 20, 1798, as a woman of an active mind, lovely in deportment, and of an uncommon equality of temper.

She was a daughter of Colonel John and Sarah (Wendell) Gerry, of Marblehead. *Humphrey Devereux* [59. VI. 126] was her first cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Gerry, Greenleaf, Russell, Elbridge, Wendell, Du Trieux, Staets, Joehemse, De Key, Van Brugh, Jans, Quincy, Pares, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Flynt, Hoar, Hincksman, Willet, Brown. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII. $\frac{21}{21}$.

1. VII. 3². *Hannah Farnham Sawyer*, the second wife of George Gardner Lee, born in Newburyport, Mass., died in Boston.² An authoress. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Lee's first known publication was the appendix to Hannah Adams's Memoir of herself [Boston, 1832]. It was followed by "Grace Seymour" [New York, 1835]; "Three Experiments of Living" [1838]; "Eleanor Fulton," a sequel to "Three Experiments of Living" [1838]; "Familiar Sketches of the Old Painters" [1838]; "The Huguenots in France and America;" "The World Before You;" "Stories from Life" [1849]; "Memoirs of Pierre Toussaint" [1853]; "History of Sculpture and Sculptors" [1854]; "Rosanna, or Scenes in Boston;" "The Contrast, or Different Modes of Education;" "Rich Enough;" "Luther and his Times;" "Cranmer and his Times;" besides many tracts and essays that were published anonymously. "Three Experiments of Living" was a work suggested by the commercial disasters of the time. It passed through

¹ She is called "Mira" in John Leigh, of Agawam (Ipswich), Mass., by William Lee, p. 50.

² The date of her death is given in the Boston Records, and by several other authorities, as Dec. 27, 1865, while it is given as Dec. 28, 1865, in the Dictionary of American Biography, by Francis S. Drake.

more than thirty editions in the United States, and as many as ten in England. It was esteemed her best work. Her works exercised a wide and healthful influence on the youth of the first quarter of the nineteenth century.¹

Mrs. Lee was a delightful woman, and remarkably agreeable socially. The same was true of her sister, Mrs. Schuyler, of New York.

Hannah F. Lee was a daughter of Dr. Micajah and Sybil (Farnham) Sawyer, of Newburyport. Her ancestry includes the following families: Sawyer, Titcomb, Pierpont, Lynde, Martin, Angier, Batt, Farnham. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{3}$.

1. VII. 4. **William Colman Lee** [Thomas 1. VI. 1], probably born in Salem, baptized there Jan. 16, 1780, died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lee moved from Salem to Boston. A portrait of him by Corné, is now in the possession of Colonel Henry Lee [2. VIII. 15]. It has been heliotyped for this work.

1. VII. 4. *Ann Theresa Bussy*, his wife.

Before her marriage, she lived in Boston, and after the death of her husband she appears to have lived in Cambridge, Mass. In the Marriage Intentions of Boston she is called Ann T. M. Magdalen Bussy. Her parentage has not been ascertained.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{3}$.

1. VII. 5. **Deborah Lee** [Thomas 1. VI. 1], probably born in Salem, baptized there May 6, 1781, probably died in Cambridge, Mass.

She lived in the old Judge Lee house in Cambridge. By her will of Sept. 22, 1855, which was proved Oct. 9, 1860, she bequeathed a considerable estate to various persons, particularly to clergymen. Among the bequests was the following:—

“To Miss Agnes Austin, sister of my first husband I give one thousand dollars, but if said Agnes should die before me, said sum shall be paid and divided to and among the children of Joshua Austin of Newburyport.”

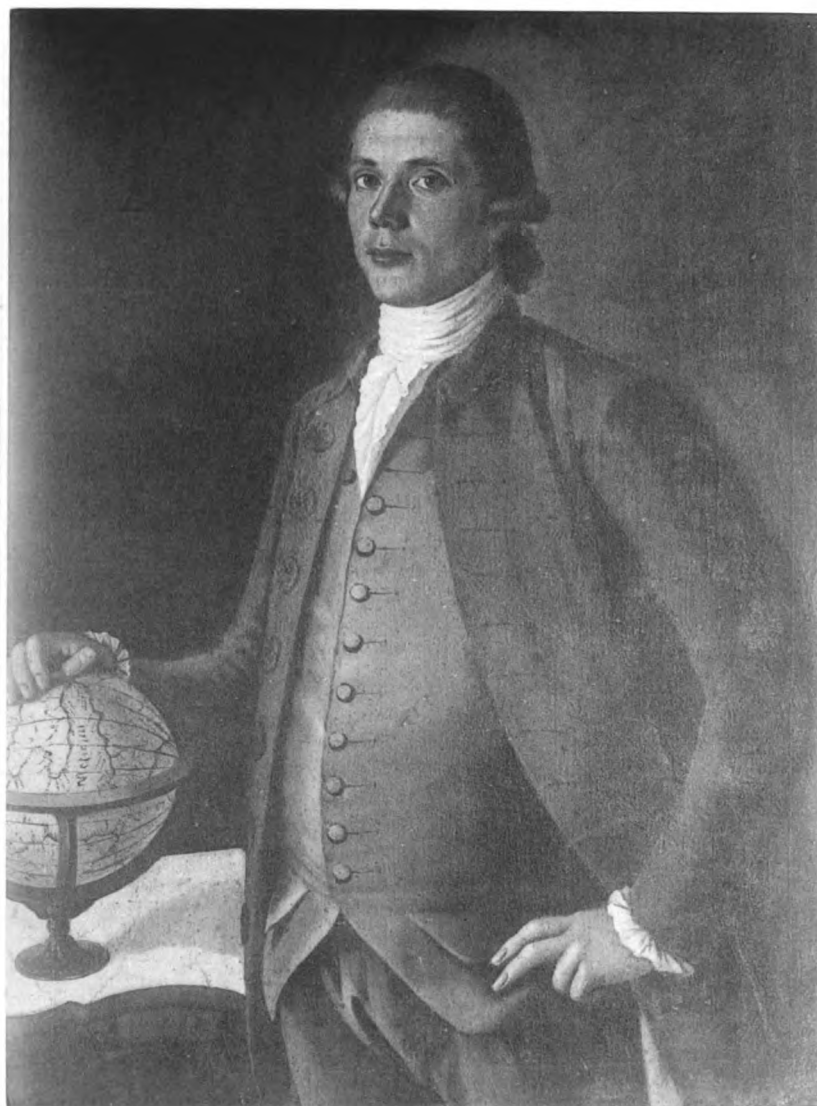
¹ Dictionary of American Biography, by Francis S. Drake, p. 538; The Cyclopædia of American Literature, by Evert A. and George L. Duyckinck, Vol. II. p. 295, and Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. III. p. 662.

WILLIAM COLMAN LEE.

[I. VII. 4.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY CORNÉ, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF
COL. HENRY LEE, OF BOSTON.





Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

BENJAMIN CARPENTER.

[I. VII. 52.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE EAST INDIA
MARINE SOCIETY, AT SALEM, MASS.

1. VII. 5¹. *Richard Austin*, the first husband of Deborah Lee, died in Boston. A pewterer. Residence: Boston.

He had a sister Agnes; but his parentage has not been ascertained. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow, March 31, 1817.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{4}$.

1. VII. 5². *Benjamin Carpenter*, the second husband of Deborah Lee, born in Newport, R. I.,¹ died in Cambridge, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Cambridge.

In early life Captain Carpenter moved to Salem, and followed the sea for the greater part of thirty years. As he was a tory, he left Salem, at the beginning of the Revolution, and went to England, where he and his wife lived at Brampton Court. He applied, unsuccessfully, to the British Government for a pension. On the failure of his application, he returned to Salem, and engaged in privateering against the British. He joined the crew of the *Oliver Cromwell*, Captain Benjamin Cole, commander, and afterwards commanded the first cartel sent to England with captured British officers. After the Revolution, he devoted himself to commercial pursuits, and was one of the pioneers of the East India trade. He is said to have been the first to carry the stars and stripes around the Cape of Good Hope after the peace of 1783, and to have exhibited them as a curiosity at St. Helena. He was one of the two or three sea-captains who founded the Museum of the East India Marine Society. He was an original member, when the Museum was founded in 1799; a member of the committee of observation from 1799 to 1806; and president in 1806, 1808, 1811, and 1812.²

The portrait of him, from which the accompanying heliotype was taken, is now in the possession of the East India Marine Society in Salem. It was bequeathed to this society by his widow, Deborah. A portrait of his first wife, a companion picture to his own portrait, and evidently painted by the same artist, is now in the possession of Francis H. Lee [1. IX. 9], of Salem.

¹ The inscription attached to his portrait states that he was born in Medford, while his obituary says in Newport, R. I.

² *Boston Patriot* of Wednesday, Oct. 1, 1823.

Captain Carpenter's first wife, whom he married Dec. 1. 1774, was Esther Gerrish. She was born Feb. 16, 1751. By her he had the following children:—

WILLIAM CARPENTER, died young.

GEORGE CARPENTER, lost at sea on the ship Margaret in June, 1810.

His second wife, whom he married July 26, 1795, was Abigail Gerrish, who was born Jan. 16, 1743, and died at Cambridge, in October or November, 1822. Both his first and second wives were daughters of Benjamin and Margaret (Cabot) Gerrish, of Salem.¹

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{4}$.

1. VII. 6. **Joseph Lee** [Joseph 1-2. VI. 2], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Joseph Lee was a student at Phillips Academy, Andover, in 1779. In his early life Mr. Lee was interested, with his brother Henry Lee, in the East India trade. He had a remarkable talent for naval architecture, as a large fleet of vessels designed by him testified. He retired from business at an early age, and led a nomadic life as a bachelor. He was widely known as a humorous, and somewhat eccentric man, and many anecdotes are told illustrative of his peculiarities. He was very social, and it is said of him that he could do more talking and less work than any other man. A farm which he owned at Chestnut Hill is now divided up among the descendants of his brothers.

The following description of Joseph Lee and his brothers is taken from a Memorial of John Clarke Lee [1. VIII. 11]:—

“All, sons and daughters, inherited their father's masculine strength of mind and simplicity of heart; only two, Mr. Joseph and Capt. George Lee, his talent for naval architecture which they exercised. Commodore Downes informed the writer that in the war of 1812 the ‘Lee model’ was the favorite model in the Navy. None of them had his precision and love of order, and ability to regulate the details of family and business affairs for which he was eminent; all shared his love of nature and skill in gardening, and like their father, the sons were sagacious enterprising merchants.

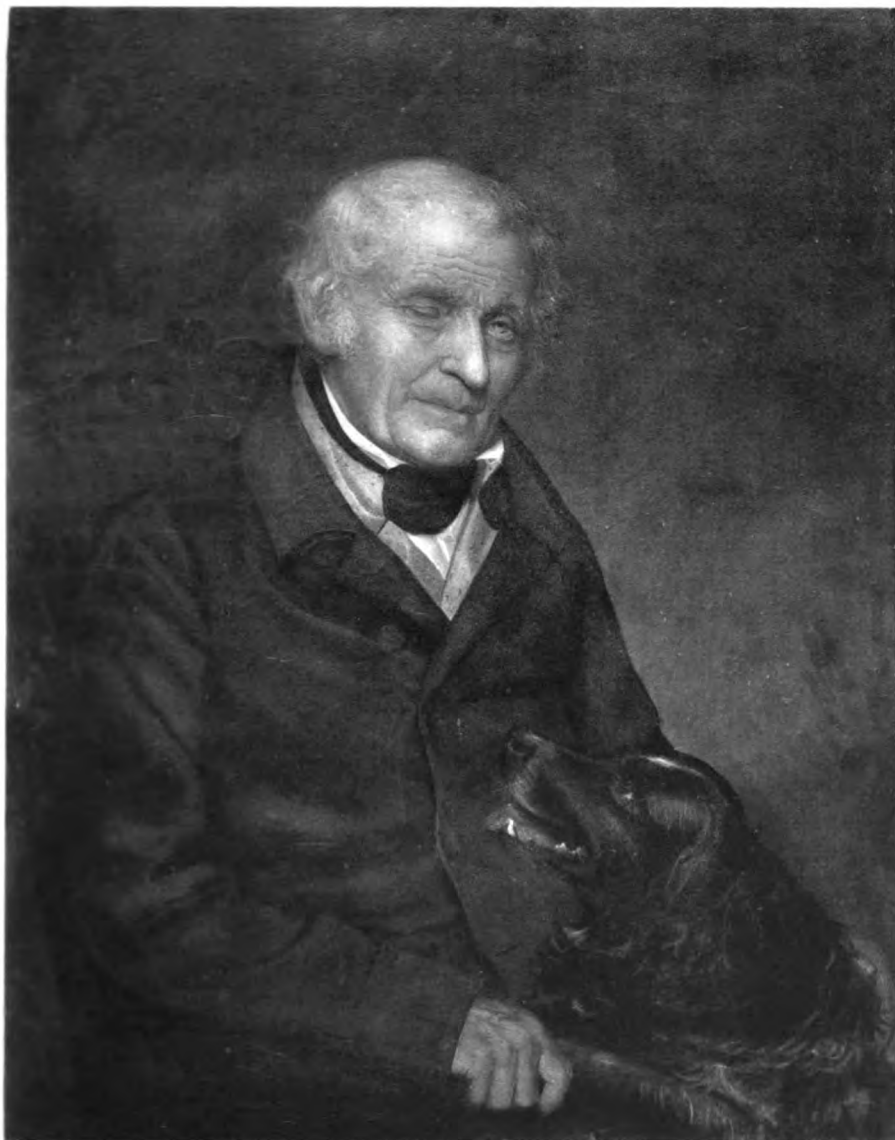
¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. V. p. 29.

JOSEPH LEE.

[r. VII. 6.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY JOHN POPE, PAINTED ABOUT 1838, NOW IN THE
POSSESSION OF MRS. SAMUEL TORREY MORSE, OF BOSTON.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



“Father and sons shunned display, declined public office, finding resources in their books, their gardens and the constant society of a large circle of family and friends.

“But while unwilling to take office, or to appear in public, they were interested in all political movements, awake to all public claims to which they responded liberally.

“The children were of a more mercurial temperament than their father, had remarkable powers of conversation, full of wit and humor and a corresponding liability to depression; their perceptive faculties were keen, they were alive to all the phenomena of nature, to all the qualities good and bad of their fellowmen, and their frank utterances were not always relished.

“President Kirkland, who for a time kept bachelors’ hall with three of the Lee brothers, used to say ‘that the Lee gentlemen were certainly hypocrites, for they took great pains to conceal their good qualities,’ and this habit, due partly to shyness, partly to dread of effusiveness, conduced to a misunderstanding of their character beneath the assumed hardness or bantering.”¹

The heliotype of Joseph Lee is from the portrait painted about the year 1838, by John Pope. It is now in the possession of his niece, Mrs. Samuel T. Morse, of Boston.

1. VII. 7. **Nathaniel Cabot Lee** [Joseph 1–2. VI. 2], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Barbados, W. I. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lee, H. C. 1791, was a student at Phillips Academy, Andover, in 1779. He was a merchant of sagacity, probity, and punctuality, highly esteemed as a man and highly respected as a merchant. He stood well among his contemporaries, and counted among his friends the most respectable men in the community. In the winter of 1805–6, he went to the Island of Barbados for his health, and died there.²

He left a handsome estate. His house was in what was then called Tremont Place, opposite King’s Chapel, Boston.

1. VII. 7. **Mary Ann Cabot**, his wife, probably born in Salem, baptized there May 9, 1784, died in Boston.

Mrs. Lee and her husband were first cousins. Her second husband, Francis

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XV. p. 57.

² Obituary in the Salem Gazette of Friday, Feb. 28, 1806, and Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XV. p. 58.

Blanchard, was her second cousin. His number in direct descent is [53. VII. 298]. Her number in direct descent is [48. VII. 263].

2. VII. 8. **Elizabeth Lee** [Joseph 1-2. VI. 2], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Beverly.

Miss Lee is said to have been a woman of wit, and the general description of her family applies well to her. For this description see pages 294-295.

2. VII. 9. **George Lee** [Joseph 1-2. VI. 2], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Cambridge, Mass. A sea-captain.¹

Captain Lee was educated at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass. As a young man he followed the sea, commanding ships for his father and brothers. The larger part of his life, however, he spent on shore in great retirement, giving himself up to shooting, fishing, and the care of his garden. He was a large and powerful man, very bashful, of great simplicity of character, a frugal liver and a bountiful giver.² See the description of the Lee family, on pages 294-295.

2. VII. 10. **Amelia Lee** [Joseph 1-2. VI. 2], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Boston, of consumption.

Mrs. Jackson was a woman of delightful character. See the description of her family on pages 294-295.

2. VII. 10. **Charles Jackson**, her husband, born in Newburyport, Mass., died in Boston. A lawyer. Residence: Boston.

Judge Jackson was fitted for college by Nicholas Pike, of Newburyport, and at Dummer Academy. He graduated at Harvard in 1793, with the highest honors of his class, studied law under Theophilus Parsons, and was admitted to practice in the County of Essex in 1796. He rapidly rose to eminence in his profession. In 1803, he removed to Boston, where he attained the highest rank at the bar, although such men as James Sullivan, John Lowell, Christopher Gore, Rufus Amory, Harrison Gray

¹ The date of his death is given as July 22, 1856, while it is given as June, 1855, in John Leigh, of Agawam (Ipswich), Mass., by William Lee, p. 49.

² Colonel Henry Lee.

Otis, Samuel Dexter, and William Sullivan were his associates and competitors. He went into partnership with the Hon. Samuel Hubbard, and acquired probably the most lucrative practice that had ever been known in Massachusetts. In 1813, Governor Strong appointed him Judge of the Supreme Court. He discharged the duties of his office with eminent fidelity until 1823, when he resigned on account of ill health, and went to Europe.

In 1820, he was a member of the convention for revising the constitution of the State. In 1832, Governor Lincoln appointed three commissioners to revise the General Statutes of Massachusetts. The chief place on this board was given to Judge Jackson. Besides filling a number of other positions of trust, the judge was a member of the Corporation of Harvard College, and represented Boston in the General Court, in 1808, 1809, and 1812. His learning and legal capacity stand recorded in his reported judgments and in his text-book upon a difficult and profound branch of the Law.¹ By the united testimony of all who remember him upon the Bench, he possessed every quality of a great judge.²

Dec. 31, 1809, Charles Jackson married his second wife, Frances Cabot, who was born Jan. 9, 1780, and died Feb. 15, 1868. She was a daughter of John and Hannah (Dodge) Cabot. By her he had the following children:—

- FRANCES CABOT JACKSON,** born March 8, 1812, and died Dec. 9, 1878. She married, Oct. 29, 1832, Charles Cushing Paine, who was born July 11, 1808, and died Jan. 4, 1874. Among their children were *Charles Jackson Paine* [1. IX. 2] and *Robert Treat Paine* [51. VIII. 572.]
- CHARLES JACKSON,** born March 4, 1815, and died July 30, 1871. He married his cousin, Susan Cabot Jackson.
- LUCY CABOT JACKSON,** born March 4, 1815, and died Dec. 17, 1891. She married John Torrey Morse, who was born March 27, 1813.

¹ *A Treatise on the Pleadings and Practices in Real Actions: with Precedents of Pleadings.* 8vo. Boston 1828.

² *Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College,* by Joseph Palmer, pp. 70-72; *Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography,* Vol. III. p. 389; also the *Boston Daily Advertiser* of Dec. 17 and 18, 1855.

AMELIA LEE JACKSON, born May 22, 1818, and died Feb. 6, 1888. She married, June 15, 1840, Oliver Wendell Holmes, who was born Aug. 29, 1809, and died Oct. 7, 1894.

MARIANNE CABOT JACKSON, born March 17, 1820, and died in 1846.

Judge Jackson was a son of the Hon. Jonathan and Hannah (Tracy) Jackson. *Mary Jackson* [2. VII. 14] was his sister; *Francis Cabot Lowell* [53. VII. 302] and *Elizabeth Cabot Jackson* [54. VII. 311] were his nephew and niece, and *Robert Treat Paine* [51. VIII. 572] and *Charles Jackson Paine* [1. IX. 2] were his grandsons. His ancestry includes the following families : Jackson, Baker, Salter, Quincy, Pares, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Flynt, Hoar, Hincksman, Willet, Brown, Tracy, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Savage, Hutchinson, Marbury, Tyng, Sears (?), Cotton, Hawkrigde, Bradstreet, Dudley, Lake, Goodyear. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII.

2. VII. 12. **Thomas Lee** [Joseph 1-2. VI. 2] born in Beverly, Mass., died in Boston. A merchant. Residences: Boston and Brookline, Mass.

Thomas Lee was educated at Phillips Academy, Andover, and afterwards entered Harvard College with the class of 1798; but he left college before graduating. In 1866, however, he received a degree.

Following his tastes, which were in the line of mercantile pursuits, he went into the counting-room of William Gray, the noted merchant, and, in the course of time, engaged in business on his own account. Having acquired a moderate fortune, while he was still a young man, he retired, and devoted the remainder of his life to books, friends, and the embellishment of his country-seat at Brookline, which he made a model of landscape gardening.¹ He passed a portion of each year at his town house in Boston, and used his wealth to promote the interests of many worthy objects.

In 1865, he presented to the city of Boston the granite statue of Alexander Hamilton, by Dr. Rimmer, which stands on Commonwealth Avenue. He also gave to the city a monument in the form of a fountain, which stands in the Public Garden. This monument is inscribed as follows:—

¹ This place now forms a part of the estate of Professor Charles Sprague Sargent. For a description of it, see *A Treatise on the Theory and Practice of Landscape Gardening adapted to North America*, by A. J. Downing, p. 41.

" IN GRATITUDE
 FOR THE RELIEF
 OF HUMAN SUFFERING
 BY THE INHALING OF ETHER
 A CITIZEN OF BOSTON
 HAS ERECTED THIS MONUMENT
 A. D. MDCCLXVII.

" THE GIFT OF THOMAS LEE "

Mr. Lee was simple, generous, courteous, and independent, with a mind so vigorous that age seemed hardly to weaken it, and with a strength of integrity which no modern fallacies of political or business expediency could deceive. He combined, to an unusual degree, marked individuality of opinion and unostentatious public spirit. His great interest in politics was shown by his large and frequent contributions to his party. He gave thirty-five thousand dollars to Harvard College, thirty thousand dollars to the city of Boston for statues, and to his servants forty-three thousand five hundred dollars. His nephews and nieces received the bulk of his estate.¹

For a general description of his family, see pages 294-295.

2. VII. 12. *Eliza Buckminster*, his wife, born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Brookline, Mass.² An authoress.

From her father and brother, she acquired a classical education and a fondness for literary pursuits. She published the following works: "Sketches of a New England Village" [1837]; "Delusion" [1839]; "Life of Jean Paul Richter" [1842, translated from the German]; "Walt and Vult, or the Twins" [1845, translated from Richter]; "Naomi, or Boston 200 Years Ago" [1848]; "Memoirs of Rev. Dr. Buckminster and J. S. Buckminster" [1849]; "Florence, the Parish Orphan" [1850]; "Parthenia,

¹ Obituary notices in the Boston Journal of Monday, Dec. 16, 1867, and the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XXII. p. 201.

² The State Records give her age at death as 76 years. Her birth would therefore have occurred in 1788, but the Dictionary of American Biography, by Francis S. Drake, states that she was born about 1794.

or the Last Days of Paganism" [1858]; and the "Barefooted Maiden" [1860, a translation].¹

Mrs. Lee was a daughter of the Rev. Joseph and Sarah (Stevens) Buckminster. The Rev. Joseph Stevens Buckminster was her brother. *William S. H. Lothrop* [55. IX. 1154] is her grandnephew. Her ancestry includes the following families: Buckminster, Clark, Sharp, Vose, Lawson, Simpson, Williams, Stalham, Park, Holgrave, Cotton, Hawkridge, Bradstreet, Dudley, Stoddard, Downing, Winthrop, Wareham, Stevens, Ingalls, Osgood, Lynde, Davison, Miller, Belcher, Danforth, Gilbert, Welles, Remington, Belcher, Danforth, Bradstreet, Dudley, Woodbridge, Dudley. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII.

2. VII. 13. **Nancy Lee** [Joseph 1-2. VI. 2], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Beverly.

Miss Lee was a very witty and lively person. For a description of her family see pages 294-295.

2. VII. 14. **Henry Lee** [Joseph 1-2. VI. 2], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Henry Lee was educated at Phillips Academy, Andover. He became a Boston merchant, and carried on an extensive trade with Calcutta, Madras, and Bombay. The goods which he received from these places he exported to almost every considerable European port, and to the chief cities of the United States. From 1812 to 1815, he was in Calcutta, where he acquired the friendship of the great English houses in that city; and such was their trust in him that, before the Barings furnished American merchants with letters of credit in India, all the young and some of the old and established merchants depended on a letter from Mr. Lee to substantiate their pecuniary responsibility.

But it is as a collector and writer of commercial statistics, and as a zealous student of political economy, that Henry Lee is best known. His writings on these subjects were highly esteemed in England, where he was recognized as an authority by such economists as McCulloch, Tooke, and Villiers. He

¹ Dictionary of American Biography, by Francis S. Drake, p. 537.

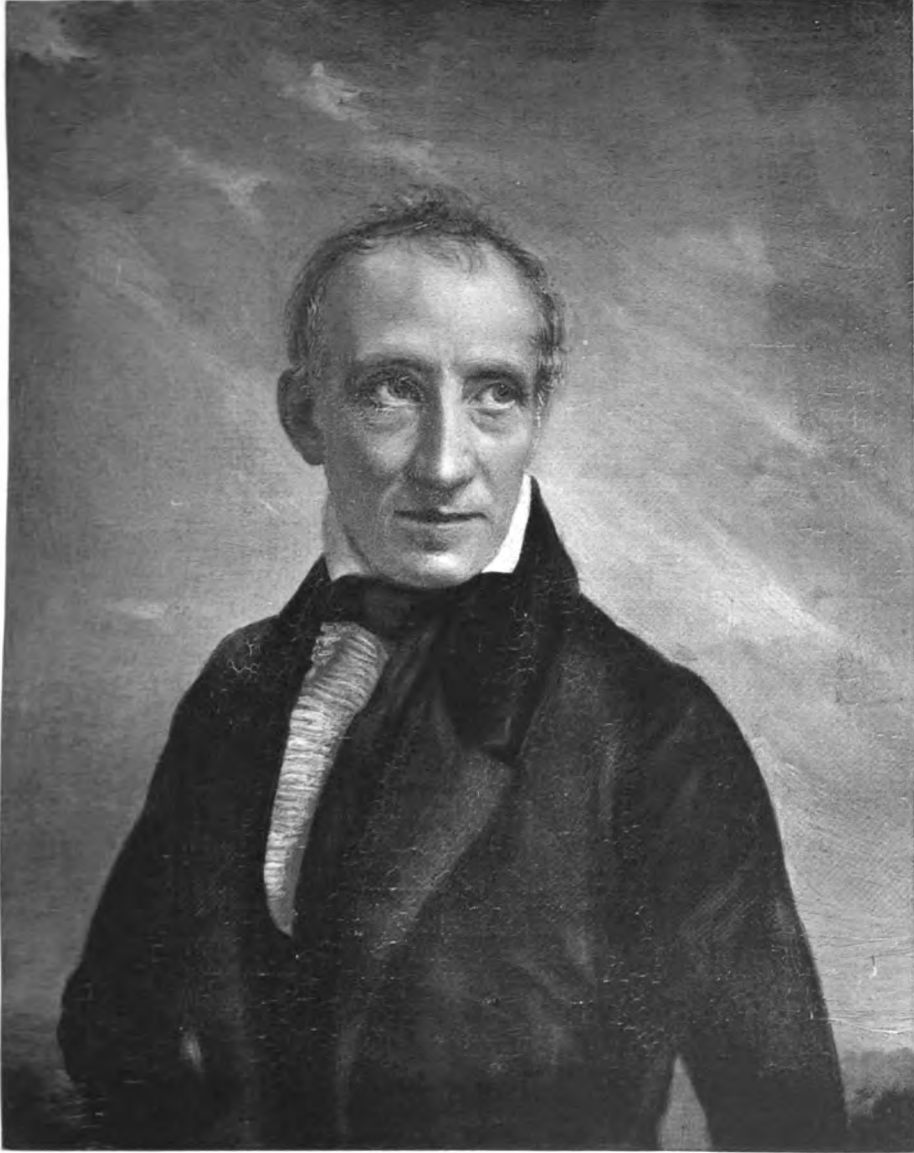
Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

HENRY LEE.

[2. VII. 14.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY GAMBELLA, PAINTED ABOUT 1840, NOW IN THE
POSSESSION OF MRS. SAMUEL TORREY MORSE, OF BOSTON.



arrived at conclusions entirely at variance with those advocated by the supporters of the so-called American system. He was a frequent contributor to the "Free Trade Advocate," of Philadelphia, and became widely known through his "Boston Report" as one of a "Committee of citizens of Boston and vicinity opposed to a further increase of duties on importations." The "Boston Report" was published in Boston in 1827. It passed through four editions, and is considered one of the most masterly vindications of the principles of free trade that has ever appeared in print. It was highly praised in the reviews at the time of its appearance.

At the "Free Trade Convention," in 1831, Henry Lee was associated with Albert Gallatin in preparing the memorial and statistical exposition of the effects of the tariff. In 1832, he was nominated for Vice-President of the United States by South Carolina, not because he had any sympathy with nullification, but as an expression of gratitude for his opposition to the high tariff. He was intensely interested in politics, and a commentator on all proposed measures; but his extreme shyness prevented him from assuming any public position. His simplicity, his integrity, his cordiality, his eloquence in conversation, and his general information, contributed to place him in friendly relations with the whole community, and to win the respect and affection of all.¹

We give a heliotype of his portrait, painted about 1840 by Gambardella. It is now in the possession of Mr. Lee's sister, Mrs. Samuel Torrey Morse.

2. VII. 14. *Mary Jackson*, the wife of Henry Lee, born in Newburyport, Mass., died in Brookline, Mass.

Mrs. Lee's manners were charming, and she was greatly beloved by a wide circle of friends. She was a daughter of the Hon. Jonathan and Hannah (Tracy) Jackson. *Charles Jackson* [2. VII. 10] was her brother; *Francis Cabot Lowell* [53. VII. 302] was her nephew; *Elizabeth Cabot Jackson* [54. VII. 311] was her niece; and *Robert Treat Paine* [51. VIII. 572] and *Charles Jackson Paine* [1. IX. 2] were her grandnephews. Her ancestry

¹ Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. VI. p. 692; also obituary notices in the Boston Daily Advertiser of Feb. 7, 1867, and the Boston Transcript of Wednesday, Feb. 6, 1867.

includes the following families: Jackson, Baker, Salter, Quincy, Pares, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Flynt, Hoar, Hincksman, Willet, Brown, Tracy, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Savage, Hutchinson, Marbury, Tyng, Sears (?), Cotton, Hawkridge, Bradstreet, Dudley, Lake, Goodyear. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{8}$.

2. VII. 16. **Francis Lee** [Joseph 1-2. VI. 2], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Charlestown, Mass. A merchant.

Francis Lee was educated at Phillips Academy, Andover. He became a merchant of the most exact and intelligent type, and rapidly acquired a fortune. He was an extremely disinterested and sympathetic man, and was much beloved by his family and friends. To their great grief, he became insane early in 1829, and was placed in the McLean Asylum, where he died.

3. VII. 18. **Esther Mackey** [Esther 3-5. VI. 4], probably born in Salem, baptized there June 27, 1762, died in Salem.

3. VII. 18. **John Page**, her husband, born in Medford, Mass., died in Salem.¹ A ship-chandler. Residence: Salem.

Colonel Page came to Salem in 1772, and was at one time a public weigher and gauger in the Salem custom-house. Afterwards he became a member of the firm of Page & Ropes,² ship-chandlers. The firm continued to do business for more than forty years. In the Revolutionary War, he served as a volunteer in the Rhode Island expedition. In 1795, he was colonel of the Salem regiment, and for a short time he served as an officer in the United States Army. He was also a prominent member of the Essex Lodge of Salem.³

Colonel Page and his first wife, Sarah Porter, were married Nov. 25, 1773. She was born Aug. 22, 1752, and died Oct. 6, 1791. By her he had the following children:—

¹ The date of his death is given as Dec. 1 and Dec. 2, 1838, by different authorities.

² See account of Samuel Ropes [45. VI. 70], pp. 229-230.

³ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. pp. 92-93.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



EDWARD WEST.

[3. VII. 19.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY BONDIOMME, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE HEIRS
OF THE LATE ALFRED AMOS ABBOTT, ESQ., OF PEABODY, MASS.

JOHN PAGE, born April 25, 1774; married Mary Leland, who was born in Grafton, Mass., in 1782, and died in Salem, in 1858. He died Oct. 21, 1827.

SAMUEL PAGE, born March 30, 1776, and died June 11, 1777.

JOSIAH PAGE, born April 24, 1779, and died Jan. 22, 1780.

JOSIAH PAGE, born Sept. 1, 1781; married Eliza Whitney, of Beverly, Mass., and died June, 1810.

Colonel Page and his third wife, Ruth Holman, were married July 10, 1793. She was born June 15, 1761, and died Sept. 28, 1833. She was an aunt of *Samuel Holman* [23. VIII. 236]. By her he had the following children: —

SAMUEL PAGE, born May 22, 1794; married Feb. 21, 1831, Sarah Elizabeth Kelley. He died June, 1838.

WILLIAM PAGE, born March 5, 1796; died in Lynn, Mass., Sept. 9, 1844.

ELIZABETH PAGE, born Oct. 9, 1799; died, unmarried, in 1870.

HENRY LAWRENCE PAGE, born June 9, 1802; died May 29, 1803.

Colonel Page was a son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Clark) Page, of Medford. His ancestry includes the following families: Page, Paine, Dunster, Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Rutter, Clark. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{8}$.

3. VII. 19. **Elizabeth Mackey** [Esther 3-5. VI. 4], probably born in Salem, died in Andover, Mass.

3. VII. 19. **Edward West**, her husband, probably born in Salem,¹ baptized there Aug. 31, 1760, died in Andover, Mass. A shipmaster. Residence: Andover.

Captain West passed more than forty years of his life at sea, mostly as a shipmaster. He was distinguished for his skill and energy as an officer, and for the success of his voyages.²

"In early life, being a privateer, he fell into the hands of the English, with whom he remained a prisoner till after the Revolutionary War closed. Among the last incidents of his life at sea was his being taken by an English ship off Malta, in attempting to escape with Prince Lucien Bona-

¹ The date of his birth is given by different authorities as Sept. 20, and Sept. 22, 1759.

² Obituary in the Salem Register of June 26, 1851.

parte, whom he had undertaken to bring to this country after his ship and cargo had been confiscated at Naples."¹

Captain West's original home was in Salem; but he afterwards moved to Andover, where he spent the last thirty years of his life. He is said to have been a great beau in his day. We give a heliotype of his portrait painted while he was abroad by Bonhomme. The picture is now in the possession of his great-grandson, Edward West Abbott.

Captain West was a son of William and Mary (Beckford) West, of Salem. His brothers, Ebenezer and Nathaniel, were famous for their daring and enterprising spirit. The latter was a man of distinguished personal presence, and one of the most noted of the merchant princes of Salem.² Captain West's ancestry includes the following families: West, Merriam, Poor, Titcomb, Bartlett, Gale, Dixey, Beckford, Pinson, Green, Howard, Hardy. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{10}$.

4. VII. 20. **Margaret Mackey** [Esther 3-5. VI. 4], probably born in Salem, baptized there Nov. 10, 1765, died in Andover, Mass.³

Several of Mrs. Frye's brocade dresses are still in the possession of her descendants.

4. VII. 20. **Frederick Frye**, her husband, born in Andover, Mass., died in New York. A soldier. Residence: Andover.

On the night before the battle of Bunker Hill, Frederick Frye, then a mere youth, accompanied his father's regiment to the field. He went in the capacity of a private in Captain Benjamin Farnum's Company. On the 24th of January, 1781, he enrolled for three years, in Lovejoy's Company, Johnson's Regiment, and on the 1st of February of the same year he was commissioned ensign in Captain John Miller's Company, Vose's Regiment, serving until Nov. 3, 1783. At the close of the war he became a lieutenant member of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati. His

¹ New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. V. p. 476.

² The Journal and Letters of Samuel Curwen, An American in England from 1775 to 1783, by George Atkinson Ward, Fourth Edition, pp. 670-672.

³ We have given the date of her marriage as May 9, 1789. Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 175, gives it as June 9, 1789.

certificate of membership, signed by General Washington, president, and General Knox, secretary, is in possession of the family.

On June 2, 1794, he was commissioned captain of the First United States Artillerists and Engineers, and was honorably discharged June 1, 1802. This commission is still in the possession of his descendants. They say that it is dated Dec. 26, 1794, and signed by Washington. He at one time was stationed at Salem where he superintended the building of Fort Pickering, of which he was afterwards commandant. In 1812, he was the first commandant of Fort Jay on Governor's Island, N. Y. His granddaughter, Mrs. Hanford Lyon, of Bridgeport, Conn., writes: "We have the commission of Capt. Frederick Frye, appointing him to the command of Governor's Island, signed by Col. Rochefontaine, 1798." During the War of 1812, he was stationed at West Point. He was also at Fort Mifflin in Pennsylvania, at Sullivan's Island, North Carolina, and at Fort Mackensie. He endured great hardships in some of these positions. After spending some time in travelling, he settled down at Andover in the old homestead in which he was born. Here he became a magistrate and a prominent citizen. After his wife's death, the old homestead was sold out of the family, and he removed to Montgomery, N. Y. A picture of the house is on page 132 of the History of Andover. It is a very old house, and the north end of it is supposed to have been the original house built by James Frye, a son of John Frye, the original settler.¹

Frederick Frye was a son of Colonel James and Sarah (Cheever) Frye.² Colonel James Frye was a very distinguished man. He served as an officer in both the French and Revolutionary Wars, and was also a selectman of Andover, and a representative in the General Court. The different commissions that were issued to him are now in the possession of his great-

¹ Memorials of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, edited by James M. Bugbee, p. 204; Historical Register of the United States Army, by F. B. Heitman, p. 279; Account by, and letter of Theophilus C. Frye, of Montclair, N. J., of Aug. 23, 1884; also an account of the various military services of members of the Frye family, printed in the Salem Gazette in 1876. See a pedigree of the Frye Family, in New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. VIII. pp. 226-227.

² His father's name is given as John in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 175, and in the Memorials of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati.

great-granddaughter, Mrs. George C. Waldo. Frederick Frye's ancestry includes the following families: Frye, Osgood, Clement, Sprague, Cheever, Lathrop, Bill, Baker. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{II}$.

5. VII. 22. **Samuel Gardner Mackey** [Esther 3-5. VI. 4], probably born in Salem, died at sea. A shipmaster. Residence: Beverly, Mass.

Captain Mackey removed from Salem to Beverly. He died from the breaking of a blood-vessel in the Canso Gut while on a fishing voyage for the recovery of his health.¹

5. VII. 22. **Elizabeth Smith**, his wife, born in Beverly, Mass., died in Beverly.

Mrs. Mackey was a daughter of Captain Elias and Thankful Smith, of Beverly. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{I\frac{1}{2}}$.

5. VII. 23. **Nancy Lois Gardner Mackey** [Esther 3-5. VI. 4.], probably born in Salem, died in Andover, Mass.

On the death of her aunt, Mrs. Lois (Gardner) Barnard, whose property she inherited, she added "Lois Gardner" to her name. Her obituary, printed in the Salem Gazette of April 29, 1845, states that she died in Andover, and that she was the sole surviving child of the late Daniel Mackey, Esq., of Salem, and the last in direct descent to bear the name of a highly respectable family; it adds that she was a true lady of the old school, who was held in high regard and honor by a large circle of friends, and beloved by the poor for her benevolence and charity.

5. VII. 24. **Thomas Barnard** [Lois 5. VI. 5], probably born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

5. VII. 25. **Sarah Barnard** [Lois 5. VI. 5], probably born in Salem,² died in Salem.

5. VII. 25. **Robert Emery**, her husband, died in Springfield, Mass. A shipmaster. Residence: Springfield.

¹ Salem Gazette of Friday, July 19, 1805.

² The date of her baptism is given as Aug. 15, 1775, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. IV. p. 274. The correct date is Aug. 12, 1775, as given on the Sheets, and in Eighteenth Century Baptisms, by James A. Emmerton, p. 8.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



ELIZABETH GARDNER.

[S. VII. 27.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF MRS. GEORGE OLIVER SEARS,
OF BOSTON.

Captain Emery entered Harvard College, but, owing to loss of property, did not graduate. After leaving college, he went to sea and made voyages from Newburyport, Salem, and Boston. In early life he lived in Salem. Captain Emery's first wife was Eunice Orne, of Salem, whom he married July 7, 1795. She was a daughter of Captain Jonathan and Mary (Bowditch) Orne. By her he had one child:—

MARGARET THERESA EMERY, born May 12, 1796; died, unmarried, in Hartford, Conn., August, 1865.

After the death of his second wife, Captain Emery removed to Springfield, Mass., where he married, June 1, 1815, Mary Lyman. She was a daughter of the Hon. Samuel Lyman. By her he had the following five children:—

CHARLES EMERY, born July, 1816; died in Dorchester, Mass., Jan. 3, 1890; married Nov. 1, 1840, Susan Hilton Kelly.

ROBERT EMERY, died an infant.

JOHN ABBOT EMERY, born Sept. 20, 1818; died in Exeter, N. H., Oct. 8, 1842, during his senior year in Harvard College.

ROBERT EMERY, died an infant.

MARY LYMAN EMERY, born Aug. 12, 1821; married, June, 1846, Charles B. Pierce, of Dorchester, Mass.¹

Captain Emery's aunt, Theresa Emery, was the second wife of Dr. *Joseph Orne* [49. VI. 83]. Robert Emery was a son of John and Margaret (Gookin) Emery. His ancestry includes the following families: Emery, Gowen, Chick, Perryman, Dudley, Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Savage, Hutchinson, Marbury, Tyng, Sears (?), Cotton, Hawkridge, Bradstreet, Dudley, Lake, Goodyear, Fitch, Mason, Peck, Appleton, Everard, Glover, Harris, Rogers, Crane, Denison, Dudley. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{13}$.

5. VII. 27. **Elizabeth Gardner** [Henry 5. VI. 8], probably born in Salem, died in Enfield, Mass.

¹ Genealogical Record of Descendants of John and Anthony Emery, by the Rev. Rufus Emery, pp. 406 and 497; The Lyman Genealogy, by Lyman Coleman, D.D., p. 309. See Orne Pedigree, between pp. 68 and 69.

The heliotype of Miss Gardner here given, was taken from her portrait now in the possession of her grandniece, Mrs. George Oliver Sears, of Boston.

5. VII. 29. **Mary Turner Gardner** [Henry 5. VI. 8], probably born in Salem, died in Enfield, Mass.¹

5. VII. 30. **Sarah Gardner** [Henry 5. VI. 8], probably born in Salem, died in Belchertown, Mass.

Mrs. Jones was baptized as "Sally."

5. VII. 30. **Eliphaz Jones**, her husband, born in Hebron, Conn., died in Springfield, Mass.

Eliphaz Jones at one time engaged in teaching. He was also a book-keeper, and for a time a merchant and postmaster at Enfield, Mass. He became a resident of Southampton, Belchertown, Enfield, and Springfield, and was a justice of the peace for Hampshire County.

His second wife, whom he married about the year 1824 or 1825, was Eloise Warner, a daughter of General Jonathan Warner, of Hardwick, Mass. She was born in Hardwick, in 1791, and died in Springfield, March 2, 1872. By her he had two children:—

SARAH JONES, who married John M. Wood, of Springfield, Mass.

ELIPHAZ WARNER JONES, of Chicago, Ill.

Eliphaz Jones was a son of Eliphaz and Levina (Barber) Jones, of Hebron, Conn. His ancestry includes the following families: Jones, Bushnell, Sanford, Rockwell, Dibble, Wakefield, Beach, Burt, Barber, Cass. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{14}$.

5. VII. 31. **Maria Eliza Gardner** [Henry 5. VI. 8], probably born in Salem.

5-5^d. VII. 32. **Nathaniel Gardner Dabney** [Elizabeth 5-5^d. VI. 9], born in Salem, died in Youngstown, Ohio. A farmer.

¹ Her gravestone, as copied by her grandniece, Mrs. George O. Sears, gives the date of her death as Nov. 11, 1833, while the Salem Gazette of Nov. 22, 1733, states that she died on the 14th inst.

Mr. Dabney left his home when he was a young man and went to Pennsylvania, where he spent a year or more in travelling through the State, his headquarters being at Pittsburg. During one winter he taught school at Somerset, boarding at the house of a farmer named Keifer, whose daughter Mary he afterwards married. Sometime before 1797, he started with a man from Pittsburg to settle in Ohio. On their arrival, they selected a large tract of land suitable for town lots, with the intention of laying out a town. Their plan was that Mr. Dabney should keep the store, and his partner the hotel; but before they had carried out their plans the partner died, and Youngstown was laid out by a Mr. Young, on adjoining land. As the widow of his partner did not wish to retain her interest in the land, Mr. Dabney was left with a large tract of land on his hands, without the slightest knowledge of farming. He, however, concluded to settle there, and went back to Pennsylvania, got married, and returned to Ohio, finally settling on his land in 1797.

The Youngstown Daily Register, of June 18, 1881, contains an account of this property and of the house built on it. The agreement to build the house was made Feb. 10, 1803, and may be interesting as showing the character of the houses of that period.

The house was to be 28×24 feet upon the ground, two stories high, the lower one to be nine feet and the upper one eight feet. It was to be built of logs hewn on four sides, and made square, to be laid within three inches of each other. When raised, all of the logs put up to be ten inches on the face at the smallest end. There were to be nine sleepers of a suitable size, and eleven joists between the two stories, to be hewn nine inches by four and a half, and to be let in on the inside of the fair plates. There were to be eleven pairs of rafters in the roof, and as many joists for them to rest upon. The pitch of the roof was to be as Mr. Dabney might direct, and the house was to be covered with rough boards laid close, and upon them good chestnut joint shingles were to be well nailed on. The gable ends were to be well clapboarded so as to keep out storms. This pioneer log-house was for more than half a century a prominent landmark on the north side of the Warren Road, and in the western part of what is now the city of Youngstown. Mr. Dabney owned large tracts of land on both sides of the road to

Warren, and his farm extended west to near the Eagle Furnace, and south to the Mahoning River.

Physically, Mr. Dabney was weak, but mentally he was perhaps stronger than any one else in the settlement. He was considered by his neighbors as a very wise and just man. Matters in dispute were usually referred to him, and his decisions generally gave satisfaction. He took a great interest in the early training and education of his children. At the time of his death, he was preparing to return to the East on a visit to his mother, with his eldest daughter, whom he intended to leave there to finish her education. He died of quick consumption, after an illness of but six weeks.

5-5^d. VII. 32. *Mary Keifer*, his wife, probably born in Pennsylvania, died in Youngstown, Ohio.

Mrs. Gardner was a woman of slight build, but she was strong and healthy. She had many difficulties to contend with incident to a new settlement; but she kept her children together, and gave them the best advantages that Youngstown afforded. They grew to be men and women of character.

She was the daughter of a Pennsylvania farmer with whom her husband boarded while he was teaching school in Somerset of that State.¹

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{14}$.

5^d. VII. 34. *Fidelia Bridges* [Elizabeth 5-5^d. VI. 9], born in Andover, Mass., died in Danvers, Mass., of consumption.

5^d. VII. 34ⁱ. *Elias Warner Kettell*, her first husband, born in Danvers, Mass., died in Danvers. Residence: Danvers.

Mr. Kettell was a son of John and Lydia (Holton) Kettell, of Danvers. His ancestry includes the following families: Kettell, Allen, Hayward, Corning, Batchelder, Herrick, Dodge, Raymond, Hull, Holton, Ingersoll, Flint, Moulton, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell, Warner, Dane, Tuttle, Cogswell, Thompson, Prince, Haraden, Ellery, Coit, Stevens. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{15}$.

¹ Letter of Mrs. Kate Everett Morrison, dated at Youngstown, Feb. 14, 1888.

5^d. VII. 3^d. *John Endicott*, the second husband of Fidelia Bridges, born in Danvers, Mass., baptized there Nov. 1, 1767, died in Danvers. A shipmaster. Residence: South Danvers.

Captain Endicott went to sea at a very early age, and, up to the time of his retirement, he had made fifty voyages, most of them to the East Indies. He was a skilful and enterprising shipmaster, rigid in enforcing obedience, but at the same time kind, generous, and charitable.

He retired from the sea many years before his death, and settled on the ancestral farm in Danvers, which had come down to him directly from Governor John Endicott.

Captain Endicott represented Danvers several times in the Legislature.¹ By his first wife, Mary Putnam, he had the following children:—

JOHN ENDICOTT,	born November, 1791, and died in April, 1803.
SAMUEL ENDICOTT,	born Oct. 26, 1793; married Caroline Collins, of Salem. He died in May, 1828.
MARIA CECELIA ENDICOTT,	born Jan. 20, 1798; married, August, 1822, John Gardner, of Rio Janeiro.
GEORGE WASHINGTON ENDICOTT,	born Jan. 15, 1800; married, May 5, 1834, Sarah S. Lawrence.
MARTHA ENDICOTT,	born Jan. 17, 1803, and died November, 1816.
JOHN ENDICOTT,	born May 19, 1805; married, March, 1832, Martha T. Mansfield, who died in New York, May 20, 1845. ¹

There is a portrait of Captain John Endicott in the possession of a descendant.

He was a son of John and Martha (Putnam) Endicott, of Danvers. *Eliza Endicott Peabody* [53. VIII. 614] was his grandniece; *Samuel Endicott Peabody* [1. IX. 4] was his grandnephew; *Mary Peabody Sears* [51. IX. 1050] was his great-grandniece, and *Jacob Crowninshield Rogers Peabody* [17. X. 312] is his great-grandnephew. His ancestry includes the following families: Endicott, Felton, Tompkins, Endicott, Jacobs, Frost, Waters, Tompkins, Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Cutler, Leach, Flint, Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Bacon, Richardson, Giles. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{15}$.

¹ Salem Gazette of Dec. 2, 1834.

² Endicott Genealogy, in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. I. p. 340.

5^d. VII. 35. **Henry Gardner Bridges** [Elizabeth 5-5^d. VI. 9], born in North Andover, Mass., died in Macao, China. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

In his youth Captain Bridges wished to study medicine; but being opposed by his stepfather, he left home at an early age and went to sea. As captain of various merchant ships, he visited nearly all the ports of Europe, Africa, and the East Indies. He was a member of the East India Society, and contributed largely to the Salem Museum. Captain Bridges was an excellent example of the best type of shipmasters. His frame was muscular; and he was such a noble man, morally and intellectually, that he won the esteem of all who sailed under him. He was also a person of artistic tastes, and some delicate bits of carving which he did in his leisure hours at sea are still in the possession of his descendants.

In 1838, through the failure of a firm to whom he had intrusted funds, Captain Bridges lost his money and the money of his half-sister, Elizabeth Stevens, which had been intrusted to him. In consequence of this loss, he was obliged to sell "Wire Hill" at Andover, which was a valuable portion of the estate he had inherited from his grandfather. This he did to restore to his half-sister the money he had invested for her.¹

5^d. VII. 35. *Eliza Chadwick*, his wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Bridges was a daughter of Gilbert and Elizabeth (Kimball) Chadwick, of Salem. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{16}$.

5^d. VII. 36. **Elizabeth Stevens** [Elizabeth 5-5^d. VI. 9], probably born and died in North Andover. Residence: North Andover.

Miss Stevens's gravestone is still standing in North Andover. By her will, dated Sept. 11, 1837, and proved May 18, 1841, she made several public bequests, and left the remainder of her property to her brother, Henry G. Bridges, and her sister, Fidelia Endicott.²

¹ Obituary in the Salem Gazette of March 22, 1850, and letters of his daughter, Fidelia Bridges.

² Essex County Probate Records, Vol. 411, p. 95.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



ESTHER ORNE (PAINE) CABOT.

[6. VII. 38.]

[7. VII. 46.]

FROM THE MINIATURE BY MISS SALLY ALLEN, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF
FRANCIS HENRY LEE, ESQ., OF SALEM, MASS.

6. VII. 37. **Rebecca Cabot** [Rebecca 6. VI. 11], probably born in Salem, baptized there April 30, 1769, died in Salem, at the age of ninety-one years.

6. VII. 38. **Joseph Cabot** [Rebecca 6. VI. 11], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.¹ A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Joseph Cabot, H. C. 1788, became a merchant of Salem. He resided on Essex Street in the house which had belonged to his father. A helio-type of this house is given facing page 187.

He probably worshipped at St. Peter's Church, Salem, as both of his children were baptized there.

He and his wife were first cousins.

6. VII. 38. **Esther Orne Paine**, his wife, died in Salem, of heart complaint.

An obituary notice of her was printed in the Salem Gazette of Jan. 31, 1854. It pays a high tribute to her character. From it we learn that she enjoyed the advantages of the best education to be obtained in her day; that she was gifted in mind and heart; that her affections were strong and generous; and that she possessed an unusual dignity of manner, which she retained to the end of her life. Both she and her sister, Mrs. Rose, always considered themselves as British subjects.

Mrs. Cabot's second husband was *Ichabod Tucker* [7. VII. 46²]. His first wife was Maria Orne [49. VII. 266]. Mrs. Cabot's number in direct descent is [7. VII. 46].

6. VII. 39. **Elizabeth Orne** [Timothy 6. VI. 12], probably born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Miss Orne was familiarly called Betsey.

6. VII. 40. **Margaret Orne** [Timothy 6. VI. 12], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Perkins was familiarly called Peggy.

¹ The date of his death is given by two authorities as Nov. 18, 1799, while it is given as Nov. 17, 1799, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 175.

6. VII. 40. **Joseph Perkins**, her husband, born in Essex, Mass., died in Salem, of consumption. A lawyer. Residence: Salem.

Joseph Perkins, H. C. 1794, spent a year at Phillips Academy, Andover. In college he was noted for his studious habits and proficiency in the learned languages. He was a popular writer and speaker, and while in college several of his articles were printed in the Massachusetts Magazine. After graduating he spent about two years in teaching, studying law in the mean time. In the fall of 1796 he entered the law office of William Prescott, Esq., of Salem, as a student, and in 1797 was admitted to the bar, and the same year opened an office in Salem. He was a communicant of St. Peter's Episcopal church, and his pastor, the Rev. Mr. Fisher, preached a sermon on the occasion of his death.¹

Mr. Perkins was clear and cool in debate, and the tones of his voice were sweet and musical. He was patient and laborious in study, accurate in his investigations, of a penetrating mind, and had a retentive memory. In private life he was amiable and exemplary, of polished but retiring manners, and interesting and instructive in conversation. In his personal appearance he was attractive and well calculated to embellish polite society. His funeral was attended by the officers of the First Regiment, of which he was a member.²

Joseph Perkins was a son of Joseph and Mary (Foster) Perkins. His ancestry includes the following families: Perkins, Knight, Dodge, Eaton, Choate, Varney, Burnham, Foster, Choate, Varney, Burnham. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{18}$.

6. VII. 41. **Catherine Sewall Pynchon Orne** [Timothy 6. VI. 12], probably born in Salem, baptized there June 16, 1793, died in Salem.

In the notice of her death printed in the Salem Gazette of Dec. 29, 1818, she is spoken of as "A woman of uncommon excellence, whose virtues endeared her to a very numerous acquaintance."

A miniature of her painted by Verstille was owned by her son, the late Dr. William Mack, of Salem. A heliotype of it is here given.

¹ The History of the Town of Essex, by Robert Crowell, pp. 255-259.

² Obituary in the Salem Gazette of March 4, 1803.

CATHERINE SEWALL PYNCHON (ORNE) CUSHING.

[6. VII. 41.]

FROM THE MINIATURE BY VERSTILLE, FORMERLY IN THE POSSESSION OF
THE LATE WILLIAM MACK, M.D., OF SALEM, MASS.



6. VII. 41¹. *Thomas Cushing*, her first husband, probably born in Boston, died in Salem.

Mr. Cushing's first wife, whom he married May 22, 1782, was Lucy Whitwell. They had a son, —

THOMAS JOHN HANCOCK CUSHING, born in November, 1783, H. C. 1804. A physician. He died in June, 1817, unmarried.

Thomas Cushing was a son of Thomas and Deborah (Fletcher) Cushing. *Luke Baldwin* [6. VIII. 51] was his grandnephew; *Harriet Upham* [55. VII. 314] and *Mary A. S. M. Baldwin* [6. IX. 69] are his great-grandnieces. His father, H. C. 1744, of whom there is a portrait at the Essex Institute, Salem, was a member of the Continental Congress in 1774 and 1775, and was Lieutenant-Governor of Massachusetts.¹ His ancestry includes the following families: Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Thaxter, Jacob, Bromfield, Danforth, Wilson, Fletcher, Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Thaxter, Jacob. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{13}$.

6. VII. 41². *Elisha Mack*, the second husband of Catherine Sewall Pyncheon Orne, born in Middlefield, Mass.,² died in Salem. A lawyer. Residence: Salem.

Elisha Mack, Williams College, 1804, began the study of law in the office of John D. Dickman, at Lansingburg, N. Y., and finished his studies in the office of Judge *Samuel Putnam* [54-55. VI. 102]. He began the practice of his profession in Salem in 1808. In 1820, he removed to Worthington, Mass., returning to Salem in 1827. Judge Mack was for a short period an associate editor of the Boston Daily Advertiser. He was for several years a judge of the Police Court of Salem; was a representative to the General Court; a member of the Common Council of Salem, from 1845 to 1848, and at the time of his death he was the candidate of the coalition for

¹ For an account of the Cushing Family, see the Heraldic Journal, Vol. II. p. 123; also a manuscript genealogy of the Cushing Family in possession of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society.

² The date of his birth is given as May 25, 1783, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 184, while the Alumni of Williams College, p. 257, gives it as May 25, 1784.

the office of State senator for Essex County. He belonged to a number of literary, agricultural, and benevolent associations; and his interest in these and his love for rural life made him a valuable member of the Essex Institute.

Judge Mack's second wife, Harriet Clarke [7. VII. 56], was first cousin of his first wife. For an account of her, see page 323. He lived on Chestnut Street, Salem, in a house which was built by Henry Pickering [58. VI. 111]. A heliotype of this house is given facing page 261.

At a meeting of the Essex Bar held in Salem, Dec. 10, 1852, appropriate resolutions were adopted on his death.¹

Judge Mack was a son of Colonel David and Mary (Talcott) Mack. His father was a wealthy merchant of Middlefield, much in public life and a man of great influence. Elisha Mack's ancestry includes the following families: Mack, Ellis, Talcott, Mott, Holyoke, Stockton, Pynchon, Hollister, Treat, Goodrich, Marvin, Burnham, Wright (?), Loomis, Moore, Wolcott, Newbury, Appleton, Everard, Paine, Phelps. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{19}$.

6. VII. 42. **Sarah Pickman** [Sarah 6. VI. 13], probably born in Salem, baptized there Sept. 20, 1772, as Sally, died in Salem.²

An obituary notice of Mrs. Osgood in the Salem Gazette of Aug. 16, 1791, eulogizes her character.

6. VII. 42. **Isaac Osgood**, her husband, born in North Andover, Mass.,³ died in North Andover. Residence: North Andover.

Isaac Osgood received a common-school education, and in early life moved to Salem, where he became clerk of the Essex County Courts, and

¹ Alumni of Williams College, p. 257; an obituary notice in the Salem Register of Dec. 13, 1852; and The Talcott Pedigree in England and America, by S. V. Talcott, pp. 149, 150.

² The date of her marriage is given as Oct. 12, 1790, on the Salem Records, Vol. 4, p. 92, and by George R. Curwen, Esq. Mr. Osgood's grandson, John A. Loring, gives it as Oct. 20, 1790.

³ The date of his birth is given as July 15, 1756, on the Andover Records, and in The First Centenary of the North Church and Society in Salem, p. 212; while his grandsons, John A. Loring and Isaac F. Osgood, and A Genealogy of the Descendants of John, Christopher, and William Osgood, by Ira Osgood, p. 87, give it as July 15, 1755.

where he acquired, in an eminent degree, the confidence and respect of the public. A premature deafness obliged him to retire, and in 1803 he returned to North Andover, where he devoted the remainder of his days to agriculture.

Mr. Osgood was a well-read man, especially in theology. He was one of the early Unitarians, and was very decided in his religious opinions. In his life and behavior he was a noble example of a Christian gentleman. His brother, Samuel Osgood, was appointed by President Washington the first Postmaster-General under the Constitution.¹

Mr. Osgood's second wife was Rebecca Taylor Pickman [6. VII. 43], the sister of his first wife. He married for his third wife Mary Toppan Pickman, June 28, 1803. She was a cousin of his first two wives, and was a daughter of Colonel Benjamin and Love (Rawlins) Pickman, of Salem.² Mr. Osgood lived in the house on Essex Street, Salem, which formerly belonged to his wife's grandfather, Timothy Orne, and of which a heliotype has been given facing page 96.

Isaac Osgood was a son of Peter and Sarah (Johnson) Osgood, of Andover, Mass. His family held a leading position in the town. His ancestry includes the following families: Osgood, Clement, Poor, Farnum, Russell, Johnson, Aslet, Ayer, Sprague. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{20}$.

6. VII. 43. **Rebecca Taylor Pickman** Sarah 6. VI. 13], probably born in Salem, baptized there Dec. 13, 1772, died in Salem.³

An obituary notice of Mrs. Osgood which appeared in the Salem Gazette of Tuesday, Sept. 1, 1801, speaks of her as being highly distinguished for her beauty and accomplishments, and her modest and unassuming deportment. It speaks of her good sense, her amiable disposition, her candor, and the warmth and constancy of her attachments, and states that she was an utter stranger to scandal, and was greatly beloved in the domestic circle.

¹ Obituary in the Salem Gazette of Oct. 8, 1847.

² See the Pickman Pedigree between pages 188 and 189.

³ The date of her death is given by several authorities as Aug. 29, 1801; while it is given as Aug. 27, 1801, in A Genealogy of the Descendants of John, Christopher, and William Osgood, by Ira Osgood, p. 88.

6. VII. 43. *Isaac Osgood*, her husband.

His first wife was Sarah Pickman [6. VII. 42]. For an account of him see pages 316–317.

7. VII. 46. *Esther Orne Paine* [Lois 7. VI. 15].

For an account of her see page 313.

7. VII. 46¹. *Joseph Cabot*, her first husband.

His number in direct descent is [6. VII. 38]. For an account of him see page 313.

7. VII. 46². *Ichabod Tucker*, her second husband, born in Leicester, Mass., died in Salem. A lawyer. Residence: Salem.

Ichabod Tucker, H. C. 1791, studied law with Dr. Dane, of Beverly. He began the practice of his profession in Haverhill, Mass., but afterwards removed to Salem, where he was clerk of the courts for Essex County for upwards of thirty years. He became president of the Essex Historical Society and of the Salem Athenæum, and never ceased to be interested in all historical and literary institutions. He was a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, of the American Antiquarian Society, and of other organizations.

In the year 1800, he built and occupied the wooden house on Chestnut Street, Salem, of which a heliotype is here given. It was afterward occupied by his adopted daughter, Mrs. Nancy (Gay) Cole, until her death, which recently occurred at an advanced age. During Mr. Tucker's lifetime this house was the seat of a wide hospitality. Here gathered the eminent lawyers who gave distinction to the Essex Bar in the earlier years of this century. The best known clergymen of the vicinity of Salem, Boston, and Cambridge, particularly those of the Unitarian denomination, became frequent visitors to his house. Mr. Tucker was an active member of the North Church, and a steadfast upholder of religious institutions. He was well read, especially in the theological discussions of the day, and was both mentally and physically a powerful man.¹

¹ Obituary in the Salem Gazette of October, 1846, and Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. IV. pp. 280–281, and Vol. XXVII. p. 189.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

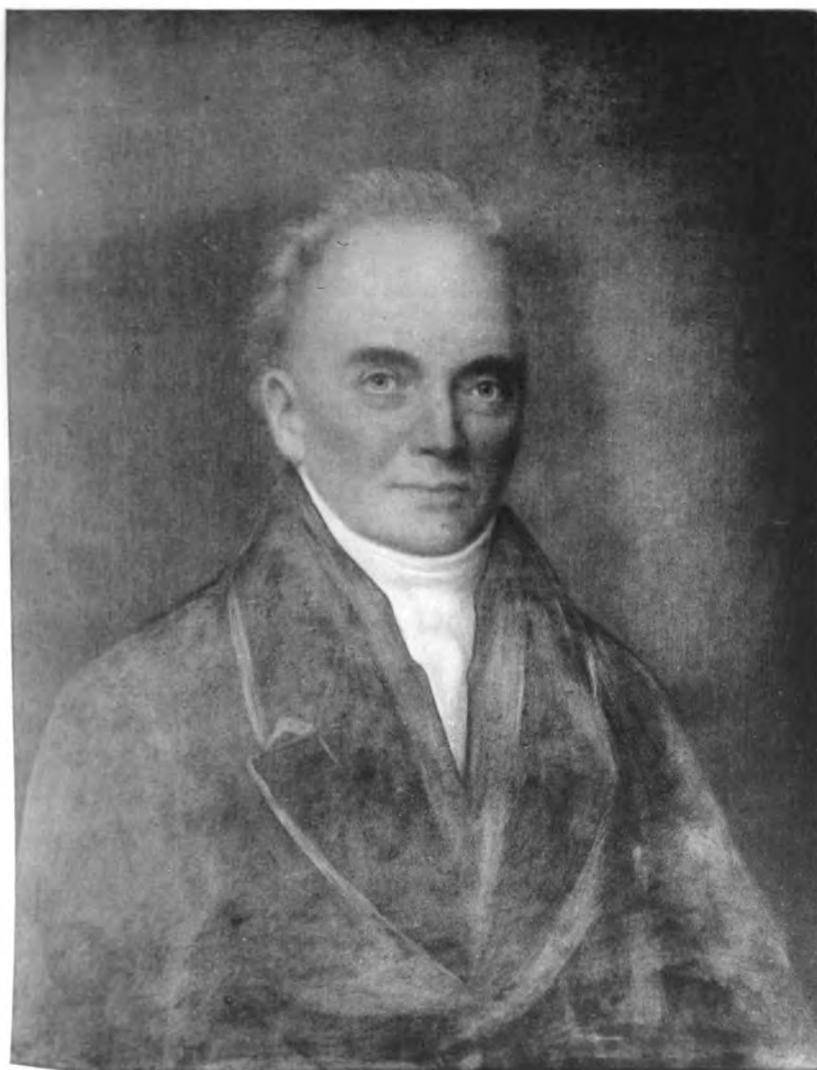
ICHABOD TUCKER.

[7. VII. 46².]

[19. VII. 266.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY OSGOOD, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE AT SALEM, MASS.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

THE HOUSE OF ICHABOD TUCKER AT SALEM, MASS.

[7. VII. 46².]

[49. VII. 206.]

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



HARRIET (PAINE) ROSE.

[7. VII. 48.]

FROM THE MINIATURE NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF FRANCIS HENRY LEE,
ESQ., OF SALEM, MASS.

Mr. Tucker's first wife was Maria Orne [49. VII. 266]. A portrait of him, painted by Osgood, a heliotype of which is given, and a silhouette, are in the Essex Institute, Salem.

Ichabod Tucker was a son of Benjamin and Martha (Davis) Tucker. His ancestry includes the following families: Tucker, Williams, Stalham, Wise, Thompson, Warren, Davis, Pepper, Johnson, May, Scott. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{22}$.

7. VII. 48. **Harriet Paine** [Lois 7. VI. 15], born in Newport, R. I., died in Salem.

Mrs. Rose lived with her daughter, Mrs. John C. Lee, of Salem, at whose house she died. She was a woman of great personal beauty in her youth, and was possessed of many virtues. She was the last person in Salem who wore a turban. Her grandson, Francis H. Lee, has a pencil sketch of her with her turban on, drawn by her friend, Miss Sally Allen. He also owns the miniature from which the accompanying heliotype was taken. This miniature is, however, a very unsatisfactory likeness, and is said to give one no idea of her beauty.¹

7. VII. 48. **Joseph Warner Rose**, the husband of Harriet Paine, born at St. Johns, Antigua, West India Islands, died in St. Johns. A merchant and planter. Residence: St. Johns, afterwards Worcester, Mass.

Mr. Rose was the general commercial agent for the United States at Antigua and the adjacent islands. He had a town house in St. Johns, and a plantation at the "Valley," six miles from St. Johns. This plantation, which he inherited from his father, John Rose, is now given up to pasturage, and is no longer cultivated. Ruins of the old sugar-house and the cellar are still seen. The location is among the most picturesque on the island, and is still called the "Roses." After losing seven children, he brought his wife and two remaining children to the United States, and lived in Worcester and Boston. In 1824, he went to London to secure proper surgical treatment for his eyes. From there he returned to Antigua to settle up his affairs, but died soon after his arrival, and was buried Dec. 23,

¹ The Paine Family Records, edited by H. D. Paine, M. D., Vol. I. p. 78. The Chandler Family, by George Chandler, M. D., p. 242.

1825, the day following his death, in the family tomb situated in the Cathedral Churchyard of St. Johns. The slaves he left on the island were emancipated after his death by the Royal Decree of Aug. 28, 1833.

Mr. Rose was a stout man, with a blonde complexion. He possessed considerable musical talent. The heliotype of him here given was taken from a miniature now owned by his grandson, Francis H. Lee, of Salem. Mr. Lee has also an oil portrait of him.¹

Joseph Warner Rose was a son of John and Alice (Bacon) Rose, of St. Johns. His ancestry includes the following families: Rose, Bacon, Elliott. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{23}$.

7. VII. 49. **William Fitz Paine** [Lois 7. VI. 15], born in Halifax, Nova Scotia, died in Batavia, Java. A merchant. Residence: Batavia.

Mr. Paine entered Harvard College in 1797, but left college before completing his course, and went abroad and lived several years at Port Louis, in the island of Mauritius. In 1821, he went to Batavia, where he organized with Mr. Forestier the firm of Forestier & Paine. In 1804, his name was changed, by an act of legislature, from William to William Fitz Paine.²

7. VII. 50. **Elizabeth Putnam Paine** [Lois 7. VI. 15], born in St. John, N. B., or Halifax, N. S., died in Worcester, Mass.

7. VII. 51. **Frederick William Paine** [Lois 7. VI. 15], born in Salem, died in Worcester, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Worcester.

Frederick W. Paine removed to Worcester with his father in 1793. He entered Harvard College in 1803, but left it after a stay of about nine months, to engage in commercial pursuits. In 1819, however, the college conferred on him the degree of A. M. In 1806, and again in 1809, he made a voyage around the world, visiting China and the northwest coast of America. He went to Europe in 1818, and remained there about four years. During this time he was connected with the commercial house of James & Thomas H. Perkins. About the year 1826, he became a permanent resident of Worcester. From the year 1832 he was president of the

¹ The Chandler Family, by George Chandler, M. D., p. 242.

² History of Worcester, by William Lincoln, p. 271, and Paine Family Records, edited by H. D. Paine, M. D., Vol. I. p. 78.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

JOSEPH WARNER ROSE.

[7. VII. 48.]

FROM THE MINIATURE NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF FRANCIS HENRY LEE,
ESQ., OF SALEM, MASS.



Worcester County Mutual Insurance Company. From the time of his taking up his permanent abode in Worcester, he was for the remainder of his life actively interested in its local affairs. He was a member of the first board of overseers of schools in 1823, and one of the selectmen of Worcester from 1827 to 1831, and for most of the time from 1838 to 1849, when the town was chartered as a city. He was an assessor of taxes for the town most of the time from 1829 to 1848, and his judgment as to the value of real estate was considered excellent. He represented the town in the General Court in 1829.

Mr. Paine early manifested an interest in horticulture, and his garden on Lincoln Street was famous for its fruit and flowers. He was an active and influential member of the Worcester County Horticultural Society for many years, and during most of this time he was the treasurer. The Horticultural Society fully appreciated his services, and showed its regard by having his portrait painted for the Society Library. Mr. Paine was also a valuable member of the American Antiquarian Society, contributing largely to its library, and serving as one of its councillors. He was also treasurer of the Worcester County Athenæum. He was a man of literary tastes, and spent much of his time in reading. He had the faculty of mastering the contents of a book by skimming through its pages, and up to the time of his death kept himself thoroughly informed in contemporary literature. He had a most retentive memory, and was an authority in dates and historical events. At the time of his death his library was considered one of the largest private collections in the State. It numbered several thousand volumes, representing nearly every department of literature. When but fourteen years old he was employed to correct the proof-sheets of the first Greek Testament published in North America, which was issued from the press by Isaiah Thomas.

Mr. Paine labored with untiring zeal to promote the best interests of Worcester, and but very few of its citizens can be compared to him in the solid service he performed. In his personal character he was honorable, and scrupulously honest in his dealings.¹

¹ The Paine Family Records, edited by H. D. Paine, M. D., Vol. I. pp. 78-79; the Worcester Gazette of Sept. 16, 1869, and the Worcester Palladium of Sept. 22, 1869.

Besides the portrait of Mr. Paine at the Horticultural Society, there is a fine one in possession of his son, the Rev. George S. Paine.

7. VII. 51. *Anne Cushing Sturgis*, wife of Frederick William Paine, born in Boston, baptized there May 21, 1797, died in Worcester, Mass.

The baptism of Mrs. Paine was performed by the Rev. Dr. Jeremy Belknap, pastor of the Federal Street Church, Boston, who wrote Belknap's History of New Hampshire. Dr. Belknap died June 16, 1798, and it is thought to be an interesting and somewhat remarkable fact that a person who had lived into the nineties of the nineteenth century should have been baptized by him.

Mrs. Paine died at the old homestead on the summit of Lincoln Street Hill, where she had lived for seventy years. She was married in Boston, it being the first marriage ceremony performed there after it became a city. She was a member of the First Unitarian Church. Her faculties were remarkably vigorous to the end of her long life. Her memory was clear and strong; she was a pleasing talker, and her reminiscences were always interesting. She had a large acquaintance in Boston, and entertained a great deal.¹ A portrait of her by Osgood is at the Essex Institute, Salem.

Mrs. Paine was a daughter of the Hon. Russell and Elizabeth (Perkins) Sturgis. Her father was an eminent merchant of Boston. Russell Sturgis, of London, was her nephew. *Henry P. Sturgis* [7. VIII. 70], who married her daughter, was her nephew. Her ancestry includes the following families: Sturgis, Russell, Paine, Freeman, Bacon, Perkins, Hudson, Frothingham, Lowden, Peck. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{24}$.

7. VII. 54. *Esther Orne Clarke* [Esther 7. VI. 16], probably born in Boston, baptized there Oct. 17, 1784, died in Salem.

7. VII. 54. *James Fillis*, her husband, probably born in Boston, died at sea, buried at Gloucester, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Fillis was a son of John and Louisa (Lyde) Fillis. His ancestry includes the following families: Fillis, Stoddard, Lyde, Wheelwright,

¹ The Worcester Telegram of Jan. 6, 1892, and the Boston Transcript of Jan. 14, 1892.

Hutchinson, Byfield, Juxon, Clarke, Belcher, Danforth, Gilbert, Welles, Partridge, Brown. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{25}$.

7. VII. 55. **Charles Chauncy Clarke** [Esther 7. VI. 16], born in Boston, baptized there April 5, 1789, died in Salem.

Mr. Clarke, H. C. 1808, was much interested in literary and historical studies, and for several years was an officer of the Salem Athenæum. He was also an officer of the Salem Historical Society, and retained his position from the organization of the society until his decease.¹

7. VII. 56. **Harriet Clarke** [Esther 7. VI. 16], probably born in Boston, baptized there March 18, 1792, died in Salem.

Mrs. Mack was a woman of a highly cultivated mind, and of dignified and agreeable manners.² She was first cousin of her husband's first wife.

Her portrait, painted by Osgood, was in the possession of her step-son the late Dr. William Mack, of Salem.

7. VII. 56. **Elisha Mack**, her husband.

His first wife was Catherine Sewall Pynchon Orne [6. VII. 41]. For an account of him see pages 315-316.

8. VII. 57. **Samuel Diman** [James 8. VI. 21], born in Stratham, N. H., died in St. Domingo. A shipmaster.

Captain Diman sailed in the schooner Betsey, of Salem.

8. VII. 57. **Mercy Wiggin Kenniston**, his wife, born in Stratham, N. H., died in Rochester, N. H.

Mrs. Diman's second husband, whom she married in Salem, Jan. 17, 1814, was Lowell Kenney. He was born in Meredith, N. H., Sept. 16, 1787, and died in Rochester, N. H., Jan. 26, 1855. He was a hotel-keeper and a storekeeper, and was also postmaster. He resided in Salem, and afterward Rochester. By him she had the following children: —

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections Vol. XV. p. 301.

² Obituary notice of Mrs. Mack in the Salem Register of Nov. 23, 1848.

- JOSEPH KENNEY, born in Salem, Sept. 24, 1814, and died there Jan. 2, 1818.
 SAMUEL DIMAN KENNEY, born in Salem, Nov. 7, 1817, and died in Rochester, Nov. 19, 1867.
 MERCY ANN KENNEY, born in Salem, Jan 13, 1820.
 ELIZA JANE KENNEY, born in Salem, Aug. 26, 1822. She married a Mr. Sargent and resided in Rochester.

Mrs. Kenney was a daughter of Henry and Hannah (Odell) Kenniston. He was a hotel-keeper of Stratham, N. H. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{27}$.

8. VII. 59. **Mary Diman** [James 8. VI. 21], born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Hampton Falls, N. H.

8. VII. 59. **Stephen Dodge**, her husband, born in Hampton Falls, N. H., died in Hampton Falls. A farmer. Residence: Hampton Falls.

Stephen Dodge was a son of Nathaniel Hubbard and Sarah (Dodge) Dodge. His father was a manufacturer. His ancestry includes the following families: Dodge, Eaton, Fairfield, Skipperway, Hubbard, Dodge, Eaton, Fairfield, Skipperway, Thorne. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{28}$.

8. VII. 60. **Eunice Diman** [James 8. VI. 21].

8. VII. 61. **Lois Diman** [James 8. VI. 21].

8. VII. 62. **James Diman** [James 8. VI. 21].

8. VII. 63. **Lydia Diman** [James 8. VI. 21].

8. VII. 65. **David Robinson Diman** [James 8. VI. 21], died in South Newmarket, N. H. A farmer.

8. VII. 65. **Nancy Piper**, his wife, born in Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham.

Mrs. Diman was a daughter of John and Theodosia (Wiggin) Piper, of Stratham. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{29}$.

8. VII. 66. **Priscilla Diman** [James 8. VI. 21], died in South Newmarket, N. H.

Miss Diman was buried in Stratham, N. H. She was the last survivor of her father's children, and was in possession of the family papers, which consisted of deeds, wills, and old sermons which belonged to her grandfather, the Rev. James Diman, of Salem.

9. VII. 69. **Ezra Green** [Lois 9. VI. 24], born in Malden, Mass., died in Lancaster, Mass. A farmer. Residence: Lancaster.

Mr. Green went to sea in early life, and sailed over a great part of the globe. He was with the famous United States Exploring Expedition, under Commodore Wilkes, which sailed around the world, starting in 1837, and returning in 1842.

On his marriage, in 1842, he gave up going to sea, and settled on the old homestead farm in Malden. It was situated on Green Street, and was laid out in 1647, by his ancestor, James Green, in what was then called Mystic Fields. The house standing on the estate in 1842 was built early in the eighteenth century. Here most of his children were born. In 1858, he moved to Lancaster, Mass., where he occupied himself with farming until his death.

9. VII. 69. **Elmina Minerva Richardson**, the wife of Ezra Green, born in Temple, N. H. Residence: Lancaster, Mass.

Mrs. Green is a daughter of Ralph and Abigail (Child) Richardson, of Landgrove, Vt. Her ancestry includes the following families: Richardson, Stimpson, Peacock, Stevens, Drury, Shattuck, Whitney, Reynolds, Blood, Longley, Parker, Symonds, Andrews, Child, Greenwood, Ward, Trowbridge, Atherton, Wild, Winchester, Winship. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{37}$.

9. VII. 71. **James Diman Green** [Lois 9. VI. 24], born in Malden, Mass., died in Cambridge, Mass. A minister. Residence: Cambridge.

James Diman Green, H. C. 1817, was born at the old homestead on Green Hill. After leaving college, he taught school for a while, and then entered the ministry. On Nov. 3, 1824, he was settled over the Second Congregational Church in Lynn, Mass., where he remained for about four years. In 1830, he accepted a call from the Unitarian Church in East Cambridge, and continued its pastor for ten years. In 1840, he retired

from the ministry, and took up his abode in Cambridge, where he soon became actively engaged in town affairs. He served as selectman, and he was a representative in the General Court in 1841, 1843, 1846, 1853, and 1854. In 1846, when Cambridge was made a city, Mr. Green was chosen the first mayor. He was re-elected to that office in 1847, also in 1853, 1860, and 1861. His management of the city affairs was noted for its economy and general honesty. During his public life in Cambridge he devoted his whole time to the interests of the city, and personally superintended each department, even going so far as to examine and audit all the accounts, scrutinizing each bill and item of expenditure with a minute attention, his unerring eye detecting at once all errors and overcharges. In all his dealings, public and private, during a long and eminently useful life, he maintained a character noted for its uncompromising honesty; and to his wise counsels, practical sense, and thorough judgment, the citizens of Cambridge were largely indebted, not only during the early days of the municipality, but up to the time when he relinquished all active business pursuits.

For many years Mr. Green wrote much and ably upon a variety of topics. He was a frequent contributor to our standard reviews. In 1849, he delivered the oration on the celebration of the two hundredth anniversary of the town of Malden. His powers of oratory were of no mean order, and the address which he then delivered gave a broad and general view of the subject, and its value did not pass away with the occasion. He had given much attention to the records and traditions of the town, and had hoped to write its history. He was much interested in antiquarian pursuits, and prepared and presented to the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, of which he was a member, a large manuscript volume containing the records and memorials of his family from his ancestor James Green, downward.

By nature, Mr. Green was positive, both in his thoughts and his dealings with the world. His mind and conscience demanded of him that his every act and thought should be just and right to the extremest possible point; hence, he demanded of all men that they too should be just and honest in the smallest detail. He had a fine scorn of shams, and an uncompromising hostility to that which was wrong. When interested in conversation, he

was as unreserved and as unassuming as a child, but at the same time there was a quiet dignity of manner which was inherent in his character.¹

9. VII. 71. *Sarah Adeline Durell*, the wife of James Diman Green, born in Dover, N. H., died in Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. Green was a daughter of the Hon. Daniel Meserve and Elizabeth (Wentworth) Durell. Her father (D. C. 1794) was a leading lawyer of Dover, N. H., a representative, a chief-justice of the Court of Common Pleas, and United States District-Attorney.² Her ancestry includes the following families: Duda (which became Durell), Meserve, Wentworth, Knight (?), Leighton, Frost, Langdon, Sherburne, Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Clark, Somerby, Greenleaf, Frost, Bowles, Howell, Pepperell, Bray, Colton, Gardner, Drake, Wolcott, Bliss, Leonard. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII $\frac{3}{1}$.

10. VII. 74. *Lois Orne Adams* [Lois 10. VI. 26], born in Lynnfield, Mass., died in Northampton, Mass.

10. VII. 74. *David Damon*, her husband, born in North Reading, Mass., died in Northampton, Mass.³ A country merchant. Residence: Northampton.

Mr. Damon removed from North Reading to Northampton, where he became a grain-dealer.

A letter from his daughter, the late Lucilla O. Damon, states that —

“Capt. David Damon, stood minute man during the war of 1812.”

David Damon was the son of Joshua and Hepsibah (Flint) Damon, His ancestry includes the following families: Damon, Sherman, Flint, Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Gowing, Flint, Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Burnap, Hunt, Redding, Todd, Sheldon. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII $\frac{3}{2}$.

¹ The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XXXVII. p. 94, and The Malden City Press of Aug. 26, 1882.

² The Wentworth Genealogy by the Hon. John Wentworth, LL.D., Vol. II. p. 459.

³ The date of his death was given by his daughter, the late Lucilla O. Damon, and by the State Records, as March 23, 1876; and by the Springfield Republican as March 22, 1876.

10. VII. 77. **John Orne Green** [Eunice 10. VI. 27], born in Malden, Mass., died in Lowell, Mass. A physician. Residence: Lowell.

Dr. Green, H. C. 1817, received his preparatory training for college at the academy of Dr. Homans, in Medford, Mass. During his college course he paid particular attention to theological studies, with the design of entering the ministry, but afterwards abandoned the idea. After graduating, he was for one year the principal of the Latin School at Castine, Me. He then studied medicine with Dr. Edward Reynolds, of Boston. Having attended the lectures at the Harvard Medical School, he received his degree of M. D. from that institution in 1822, and at once settled as a physician in the town of East Chelmsford, which afterwards became Lowell. Here he continued to live for the remainder of his long life, with the exception of a visit to Europe in 1847. He grew up with the place, and was intimately connected with many of its most important public and social interests. For more than fifty years he was vice-president of the Lowell Institution for Savings; and he was afterwards its president. For fifteen years he was a member of the school-committee, and for nine years was its chairman, and wrote its reports. He was president of the Lowell Bank, and also of the Old Residents Association, in which he took a deep interest. He served the city as alderman and as health commissioner. He was president of the Middlesex District Medical Society, was made a councillor of the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1841, and was appointed its orator in 1847. He was a contributor to the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, and to the American Journal of Medical Science. For many years he was senior warden of St. Anne's Episcopal Church, Lowell.

Dr. Green's name is associated with the name of Colburn and Edson in the early struggle for educational reform, which they maintained with persistency against a fierce opposition, and which laid the foundation of the present public-school system of Lowell. In 1870, he delivered the address at the dedication of the Green School in Lowell, which was named in his honor.

Dr. Green was a man of integrity, of intelligence, and of persevering industry, and always held a high position as a gentleman, citizen, and physician. He performed his professional labors almost uninterruptedly,

till within a short time of his death. The Middlesex North District Medical Society took action on the occasion of his death.¹

10. VII. 77¹. *Jane Smith Thomas*, the first wife of Dr. Green, born in Tyngsborough, Mass., died in Lowell, Mass.

Mrs. Green was a daughter of Dr. Calvin and Elizabeth (Smith) Thomas, of Tyngsborough. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{\frac{3}{3}}$.

10. VII. 77². *Minerva Bucklin Slater*, the second wife of Dr. Green, born in Slatersville, R. I., died in Lowell, Mass.

Mrs. Green was a daughter of John and — (Bucklin) Slater, of Slatersville. He was a manufacturer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{\frac{3}{3}}$.

10. VII. 77³. *Jane McBurney*, the third wife of Dr. Green, born in Newtownards, County Down, Ireland, died in Lowell, Mass.

Mrs. Green was a daughter of William and Mary (Patterson) McBurney, of Newtownards, County Down, Ireland, where her father was the first to start the manufacture of muslins, ginghams, and embroideries. *Mary Burd Peale* [10. VIII. 119] is her grandniece. Her ancestry includes the following families: McBurney, Warnock, Patterson, McKay, Scott (?). See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{\frac{3}{3}}$.

10. VII. 78. *George Green* [Eunice 10. VI. 27], born in Malden, Mass., died in New Orleans. A merchant. Residence: New Orleans.

10. VII. 79. *Caroline Mackey Green* [Eunice 10. VI. 27], born in Malden, Mass., died in New York.²

10. VII. 79. *William Blanchard*, her husband, probably born in Wilmington, Mass., died in North Wilmington, Mass. A merchant.

Mr. Blanchard was a son of William and Elizabeth (Ford) Blanchard, of Wilmington. He was the eldest of thirteen children. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{\frac{3}{4}}$.

¹ The Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, Vol. 114, pp. 24, 118-119, and the Boston Evening Transcript of Dec. 24, 1885.

² The date of her marriage we have as May 10, 1835, but it was announced in the Salem Gazette of May 13, 1836.

10. VII. 81. **Charles Reynolds Green** [Eunice 10. VI. 27], born in Malden, Mass. A merchant. Residences: New York City and Nahant, Mass.

Mr. Green owned the crayon portraits, by Cheney, of his parents which have been heliographed for this work, and which he gave to his nephew, Dr. J. Orne Green, of Boston.

10. VII. 81. **Charlotte Augusta Coolidge**, his wife, born in Boston, died in New York.

Mrs. Green was a daughter of Samuel F. and Ann (Sanderson) Coolidge, of Boston. Her father was a merchant. Her ancestry includes the following families: Coolidge, Bright, Goldstone, Bond, Biscoe, Coolidge, Livermore, Clarke, Randall, Stowell, Golding, Sanderson, Eggleston, Bartlett, Fiske, Wyeth, Barnard, Fleming, Morse, Peirce, Shattuck, Hagar, Bemis, Benjamin, Bigelow, Warren, Flagg, Livermore. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{35}$.

11. VII. 82. **Harriet Orne Nichols** [Bridget 11. VI. 28], probably born in Boston, baptized there July 21, 1799.¹

Mrs. Hall is said to have had much personal beauty. Her miniature is in the possession of her niece, Mrs. George W. Embree, of New York City.

11. VII. 82. **George Washington Hall**, her husband, died in Ballston Spa, N. Y.

Mr. Hall's first wife is thought to have been a Miss Deming, of Litchfield, Conn. His third wife was Emily Orne [11. VII. 91], a first cousin of his second wife; Amelia Warner was his fourth wife.²

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{36}$.

11. VII. 83. **Marianne Nichols** [Bridget 11. VI. 28], born in Boston, baptized there March 1, 1801, as Mary Ann,³ died in New York.

There is a miniature of Mrs. Wells, which is in the possession of her daughter, Mrs. George W. Embree, of New York City.

¹ The date of her birth is given as July 3, 1799, and July 7, 1799, by different authorities.

² Mrs. George W. Embree.

³ The date of her birth is given as Feb. 20, 1810, and Feb. 23, 1810, by different authorities.

11. VII. 83. **Ralph Wells**, her husband, born in Hartford, Conn., died in Hartford. A lawyer. Residence: New York.

Mr. Wells is said to have graduated at the Litchfield Law School.

He was a son of Dr. Sylvester and Eunice (Waterman) Wells, of Hartford, Conn. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{87}$.

11. VII. 84. **Edward Henry Nichols** [Bridget 11. VI. 28], probably born in Boston, baptized there Oct. 3, 1802.

11. VII. 87. **Adeline Francis Nichols** [Bridget 11. VI. 28], probably born in Boston.

11. VII. 88. **George Minot Nichols** [Bridget 11. VI. 28], probably born in Boston.

11. VII. 89. **Pamela Orne** [John 11. VI. 29], born in Lynnfield, Mass., died in Lynnfield.

11. VII. 89. **Franklin Jefferson Starr**, her husband, born in New Hartford, Conn., died in Nacogdoches, Texas. A lawyer. Residence: Nacogdoches.

When he was quite young his parents removed to Ohio. He studied law, and was admitted to the bar at Columbus, Ohio. In 1833, he moved to McDonough, Henry County, Georgia, and opened a law office. The next year, in company with a friend, he visited Texas, at the instance of many citizens of Georgia who contemplated emigrating there. Early in 1835, he returned to Georgia, but in the autumn of the same year he went back to Texas, and settled at San Felipe, on the Brazos River. His law partner was Colonel William Barrett Travis, who commanded the Texas forces that were all massacred in Fort Alamo, San Antonio. Mr. Starr was for a time in the Texas army. When the enemy threatened the Brazos country, he removed his family to Nacogdoches, and practised law there. In the summer of 1837, he commanded a company of mounted men raised to pursue a body of Indians who were committing depredations on the frontier. The exposure of the campaign brought on the fever of which he died.¹

¹ A History of the Starr Family, by Burgis P. Starr, p. 103.

Mr. Starr was a son of James and Persia (Shaw) Starr. His ancestry includes the following families: Starr, Brewster, Morgan, Vine, Street, Miles, Morgan, Starr, Brewster, Morgan, Vine, Street, Miles, Morgan, Shaw, Terry. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{38}$.

11. VII. 90. **Harriet Orne** [John 11. VI. 29], born in Lynnfield, Mass., died in Lynnfield.

The heliotype here given is taken from a miniature of Mrs. Emerson, painted in Boston in 1835. It is now in the possession of her daughter, Mrs. Frederick Harnden.

11. VII. 90. **Hubbard Emerson**, her husband, born in South Reading, Mass., died in Lynnfield, Mass. A merchant.

For about thirty-five years Mr. Emerson was a merchant in Natchez, Miss. While still in business there, he bought the old Orne farm, in Lynnfield, for his family. He lived on it himself till his death, but, for many years, only in summer. The heliotype here given was taken from a miniature of Mr. Emerson now in the possession of his daughter, Mrs. Frederick Harnden.

Hubbard Emerson was a son of Captain Thomas and Ruth (Bancroft) Emerson, of Reading. His father was a brave and patriotic soldier of the Revolution.¹ *James Francis Emerson* [11. VIII. 138] is his nephew. His ancestry includes the following families: Emerson, Bulkley, Allen, Boutwell, Kendall, Bruce, Bancroft, Metcalf, Poole, Kendall, Pearson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{39}$.

11. VII. 91. **Emily Orne** [John 11. VI. 29], born in Lynnfield, Mass.,² died at Ballston Spa, N. Y.

Mrs. Hall was buried in Lynnfield, where her gravestone is still standing.

¹ Genealogical History of the Town of Reading, Mass., by Lilley Eaton, p. 367.

² The Genealogy of the Prentice or Prentiss Family, by C. J. F. Binney, p. 99, gives the date of her birth as April 13, 1805; while the Lynnfield records and other authorities give it as April 10, 1804. Mrs. George W. Embree gives the date of her marriage as November, 1827; while Francis H. Lee gives it as 1837. Several authorities give the date of her death as Jan. 14, 1842, while Mrs. Frederick Harnden gives it as 1841.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

Cent.
Street
1, Shaw.

nnfield

nerson
ughter.

Read

atchez

Lynn
many
a min-
ederick

nerof:
of the
. His
Bout-
. See

infield

stand

67.
99, gives
thorities
riage as
the date

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

HARRIET (ORNE) EMERSON.

[11. VII. 90.]

FROM THE MINIATURE, PAINTED IN 1835, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF
MRS. FREDERICK HARDEN.



HUBBARD EMERSON.

[11. VII. 30.]

FROM THE MINIATURE NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF
MRS. FREDERICK HARNDEN.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google





SOPHIA BRIDGET PARKER (ORNE) SPENCER,

[U. VII. 92.]

FROM THE MINIATURE NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF
MRS. FREDERICK HARNDEN.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Captain Prince's second wife, whom he married in April, 1832, was Elizabeth, widow of Samuel Kimball, of Salem, and daughter of Matthew and Mary (Ulmer) Haynes. She was born in Salem, Aug. 23, 1786, and died in 1867. Her daughter by Mr. Kimball, Mrs. Aaron Nourse, of Salem, has a fine miniature of Captain Prince. It was painted by Lovell, in Boston, in 1797, just before Captain Prince sailed for Batavia. A heliotype of this miniature is here given.¹

Henry Prince was a son of Jonathan and Mary (Pollard) Prince.
ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{42}$.

13. VII. 96. **Jonathan Millet** [Sarah 12-15. VI. 31], probably born in Salem, died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Captain Millet was a shipmaster in the East India trade. There is a photograph in the possession of the Salem Marine Society which was taken from an outline drawing of Captain Millet. His house was situated on Hardy Street.²

13. VII. 96. *Elizabeth Masury*, his wife, born in Salem, died in Salem, of dropsy.

The remains of Mrs. Millet were buried in the tomb of Nathaniel Brown, in Salem.

She was a daughter of Richard and Sarah (Beadle) Masury, of Salem.
ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{43}$.

14. VII. 97. **Seeth Millet** [Sarah 12-15. VI. 31].

For an account of her see page 232.

14. VII. 97. *George Ropes*, her husband.

His number in direct descent is [47. VI. 74]. For an account of Mr. Ropes see pages 231-232.

15. VII. 98. **Nathan Millet** [Sarah 12-15. VI. 31], probably born in Salem, died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Captain Millet lived on the corner of Essex and Herbert streets.

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. IV. pp. 86, 264; the Salem Register of Oct. 5, 1846, and the Ropes Bible.

² Record of the Parish List of Deaths, 1785-1819, by Rev. William Bentley, D.D., p. 86.

15. VII. 98. *Rebecca Beckford*, his wife, probably born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption.

The obituary notice of Mrs. Millet in the Salem Gazette of Nov. 6, 1798, speaks of her sweet temper and lovely piety, and says that in her sickness she was an uncommon example of calm resolution. Bentley records of her that, "She was the pattern of Christian patience, and of a most amiable disposition."¹

Mrs. Millet was a daughter of Samuel and Anna (Gale) Beckford. Her ancestry includes the following families: Beckford, Pinson, Green, Howard, Hardy, Gale, Ropes, Wells, Warner, Grant. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{45}$.

15. VII. 99. *Benjamin Millet* [Sarah 12-15. VI. 31], probably born in Salem, died in Salem, of a fever. A hardware dealer. Residence: Salem.

15. VII. 99. *Mary Peele*, his wife, probably born in Salem, and died in Salem.

Mrs. Millet was a daughter of William and Elizabeth (Becket) Peele. Her father was a cooper of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Peele, Wallis, Bartol, Bartlett, Becket, Sibley, Mason, Beadle, Hicks, Gillingham, Bly. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{48}$.

15. VII. 100. *Joseph Hardy Millet* [Sarah 12-15. VI. 31], probably born in Salem, lost at sea. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

15. VII. 101. *Mary Millet* [Sarah 12-15. VI. 31], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.²

15. VII. 101. *Charles Frederick Wilson*, her husband, died in Salem. A mariner or rigger. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Wilson was called a Scotchman.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{47}$.

¹ Record of the Parish List of Deaths, 1785-1819, by Rev. William Bentley, D.D., p. 45.

² The date of her marriage is given as Aug. 30, 1800, in the Millet Bible, while the Salem Records give it as Aug. 31, 1800.

16. VII. 102. **Mary Collins** [Seeth 16. VI. 32], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.

16. VII. 102. **Simon Gardner**, her husband, probably born in Salem. Mr. Gardner was a son of Simon Stacy and Rebecca (Knapp) Gardner, of Salem. His ancestry includes the following families: Gardner, Frier, White, Herbert, Porter, Hathorne, Stacy, Worcester, Buckley, Trow, Dowse, Edmands, Knapp. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{48}$.

17. VII. 103. **Thorndike Proctor** [Hannah 17. VI. 35], probably born in Salem, died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

In the notice of Mr. Proctor's death printed in the Salem Gazette of March 20, 1792, he is spoken of as "an industrious master of a vessel." He was in prison at Quebec with his brother-in-law William Ward.

17. VII. 104. **Robert Proctor** [Hannah 17. VI. 35], probably born in Salem, died in Salem. A farmer. Residence: Salem.

17. VII. 104. **Lydia Kilburn**, his wife, died in Salem.
ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{49}$.

17. VII. 105. **Martha Proctor** [Hannah 17. VI. 35], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.¹

The following obituary notice of Mrs. Ward appeared in the Salem Mercury of Tuesday, Jan. 22, 1788:—

"On Thursday last was compassionately rescued from the affliction of this world, by the indulgent hand of Heaven, Mrs. Martha Ward, consort of Capt. William Ward, aged 25, after sustaining a tedious and distressing illness with unusual serenity of mind, and a remarkable submission to the dispensation of her Maker.

"Adieu blest shade, alas, too early fled!
Who knew the living but laments the dead?
A soul so calm, so free from every stain;
So try'd by sickness, so unmoved by pain!
Without a groan, with mis'ry she strove
Till Heaven remov'd her to the joys above;
By the same Hand, serenely kind, was given,
To us a cherub, and a saint to heav'n."

¹ The date of her death is given by her niece, Mrs. David Nichols, as Jan. 16, 1788, while the Salem Mercury of Tuesday, Jan. 22, 1788, says she died "on Thursday last," which was Jan. 17, 1788.



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

WILLIAM WARD.

[17. VII. 105.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT PAINTED BY GILBERT STUART, NOW IN THE POSSESSION
OF SAMUEL GRAY WARD, OF WASHINGTON, D.C.

17. VII. 105. *William Ward*, the husband of Martha Proctor, probably born in Salem, died in Medford, Mass. A banker. Residence: Medford.¹

The life of William Ward covered an eventful period of our history. He saw the beginning and the ending of both the Revolution, and the War of 1812. An autobiographical sketch of his exploits during the Revolutionary War has been preserved, and is now in the possession of his great-grandson, Thomas Wren Ward, of New York. It is from this paper that the following abstract is made.

When William Ward was but six years old, his father, who was called the "peace and good will of the family," died. The family was a numerous one, and hardly ten dollars was spent on William's education.

As a boy, he early showed an adventurous spirit, and, in 1775, he ran away to the Battle of Lexington, where he saw the flash of guns. After the Battle of Bunker Hill, he found his way into the camp, but he soon came home. Finally, in 1776, with the spirit of adventure still unsubdued, he shipped on board of a vessel bound for France to get government stores; and from this time forth he ever depended upon himself. On returning home from this voyage, he served on board several privateers. He was with Captain *Jonathan Haraden* [9. VI. 22²], on a cruise in a vessel belonging to the State of Massachusetts; then he sailed with Captain Samuel Ingersoll in the Brig *Monmouth*, and took several prizes. He again enlisted in the "Harlequin," Captain Dennis, commander, taking several more prizes. The next cruise he made was in the "Lion," Captain Carnes, commander. They took but one prize, and were wrecked in trying to escape. Finally, he joined with thirty-nine other men and bought a vessel called the "Modesty." She started on a cruise, but was captured by an English man-of-war. The prisoners thus taken were exchanged in three weeks.

After making a voyage to Hispaniola he embarked again in privateering. This time he went in the "Harlequin," Captain Cleves, commander. The vessel was captured, and the prisoners were taken to Quebec, where

¹ The date of his death is given as May 9, 1827, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. V. p. 212, and by other authorities; while the same work, Vol. III. p. 175, gives it as May 12, 1827.

they were put aboard a transport and taken to England. He was imprisoned at Gosport for a year, and during that time was very ill. He was, however, much assisted by a philanthropic Dr. Wren, who helped prisoners. He appears to have become much attached to Dr. Wren, and having been asked by him to name a son in his honor, he did so. Hence the name of Thomas Wren Ward. Much of his time in prison was spent by him in study. Finally, he was exchanged, but found that his friend Edmunds, to whom he had intrusted his money, in a venture, had been captured, and the money lost. He went to Grenada, and was again captured and taken to Bermuda. At that time Colonel William Browne, formerly of Salem, was governor of Bermuda. He treated young Ward kindly, and induced him to enter the "flag service."¹

At the close of the war he was twenty-two years old, and penniless. He obtained command of a vessel, went to England, where he found that his friend Dr. Wren had died. He continued in command of vessels, making many voyages to the West Indies, principally to Mauritius. He also sailed to India, and his last voyage was to China.

Captain Ward moved from Salem to Medford, Mass. He became president of the State Bank in Boston. His second wife was Joanna Chipman. They were married Nov. 14, 1790. She was baptized July 5, 1761, and was a daughter of John Chipman, Esq., barrister-at-law.¹ Her sister Elizabeth married the Hon. William Gray, and her brother, the Hon. Ward Chipman (H. C. 1770), became a loyalist, and went to New Brunswick, where he became distinguished. By his second wife, Joanna, William Ward had the following children:—

LUCY ANN WARD, baptized in Salem April 9, 1797, and died in Danvers, Mass., June 28, 1858. She married, in Boston, Charles Lawrence (H. C. 1815), born in Salem, Oct. 7, 1795, and died in Danvers,

¹ Colonel William Browne (H. C. 1755) was colonel of the Essex Regiment and a judge of the Supreme Court. He felt it his duty to adhere to the government even at the expense of his great landed estate, all of which was confiscated. He was governor of Bermuda from 1781 to 1790. His son William was an officer in the British Army. See *Journal and Letters of the late Samuel Curwen*, by George A. Ward, pp. 500-501.

² The Chipman Lineage, in *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. XI. p. 295.

Dec. 21, 1879. He was much interested in farming. He removed from Salem to Danvers in 1839. He was a son of Abel and Abigail (Page) Lawrence, of Salem. They had no children that lived.

WILLIAM WARD, baptized in Salem, Jan. 13, 1799. For many years he was the private secretary of General Cass, at Washington.

MILES WARD, died unmarried.

An obituary notice of Captain Ward of some length appeared in the Columbian Centinel of May 12, 1827, which says:—

“To great integrity, disinterestedness and untiring zeal for the moral and religious improvement of society he united that benevolence, candor, and forbearance so necessary to the happiness of social intercourse. Property he considered as a talent confided to his care for use, and sparing only on himself, he answered liberally all the demands of an enlightened sense of public and private duty.”

Captain Ward's portrait, which was painted by Stuart, is in the possession of his grandson, Samuel Gray Ward, of Washington, D. C. A heliotype of Captain Ward is here given.

William Ward was a son of William and Ruth (Putnam) Ward, of Salem. His ancestry includes the following families: Ward, Flint, Massey, Wells, Warner, Pickman, Hardy, Lindall, Veren, Putnam, Prince, Putnam, Porter, Hathorne, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{5}$.

17. VII. 106. **Benjamin Goodhue** [Stephen 17. VI. 36], probably born in Salem, died in Salem. A yeoman. Residence: Salem.

17. VII. 107. **Martha Goodhue** [Stephen 17. VI. 36], probably born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption.

17. VII. 107. **Richard Wheatland**, her husband, born in Wareham, England, died in Salem, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

In early life Richard Wheatland left his home in Wareham, and went to London to learn a trade; but he soon abandoned it and went to sea. During the American Revolution, he was three years in the English Navy. At the close of the war he was discharged. In 1783, he arrived in Salem, and for a number of years sailed from that port in the various capacities of sailor, officer, and commander. He retired from the sea about the year 1803,

and was thereafter engaged in the East India trade, until a few years before his death. He was universally esteemed as a public-spirited citizen, and as a kind and benevolent man.¹

His first wife was Margaret Silver, who was born June 11, 1765, and died June 9, 1789. She was a daughter of John and Isabel (Browne) Silver, and a great-granddaughter of James and Elizabeth (Pickering) Browne [1-70. III. 8]. Margaret Silver was an aunt of *Mary Silver* [47. VII. 252].

Richard Wheatland was a son of Peter and Bridget (Foxcroft) Wheatland, of Wareham, England. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{\frac{5}{1}}$.

18. VII. 108. **Joseph Holman** [Sarah 18. VI. 37], probably born in Salem, baptized there Feb. 10, 1765, probably died in Salem. A mariner. Residence: Salem.

18. VII. 108. **Sarah Peirce**, his wife, born in Salem, baptized there June 23, 1771,² died in Salem.

Mrs. Holman's second husband was John Needham, to whom she was married March 8, 1800.

She was a daughter of Nathan and Sarah (Allen) Peirce, of Salem. In early life her father was a tobacconist, but afterward he became a successful merchant. He built the brick house on Vine Street, Salem, which was afterward occupied by his daughter. He owned Peirce's Wharf, since called Dodge's Wharf.³ Her ancestry includes the following families: Peirce, Allen. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{\frac{5}{2}}$.

18. VII. 109. **John Holman** [Sarah 18. VI. 37], probably born in Salem, baptized there July 16, 1769, died in Ithaca, N. Y. A merchant. Residence: Ithaca.⁴

¹ The Salem Gazette of March 20, 1830; The Prescott Memorial, by William Prescott, p. 92, and a letter from Dr. Henry Wheatland, dated March 25, 1889.

² Her name is erroneously given as Sarah Prime, and her birth is given as June 28, 1771, in the History and Genealogy of the Goodhue Family in England and America, by Jonathan E. Goodhue, p. 55. We have given her birth as June 23, 1771.

³ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. IV. p. 78.

⁴ The date of his first marriage is given as 1806, while 1805 is given in the History and Genealogy of the Goodhue Family in England and America, by Jonathan E. Goodhue, p. 55.

John Holman was in all probability a seafaring man in early life, for in the History of Reading, Mass., he is called "Capt. John Holman of Salem, a naval commander." About the time of his second marriage he removed from Salem to Ithaca, N. Y., where he became a merchant.

18. VII. 109¹. *Lois Nelson*, his first wife, died in Malden, Mass.

Mrs. Holman was a daughter of the Rev. Ebenezer Nelson of the First Baptist Church in Reading. Her father originally came from Middleborough, Mass.¹ ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{58}$.

18. VII. 109². *Olive Newell*, the second wife of John Holman, probably born in Boston, died in Ithaca, N. Y.

Mrs. Holman was a daughter of Andrew and Olive (Haskell) Newell, of Boston.² Her ancestry includes the following families: Newell, Pitt, Larkin, Tuck, Nichols, Peirce, Stevens, Gammon, Jenner, Trelice, Russell, Pitt, Haynes, Haskell, Tarbell, Blood, Farnsworth, Prescott, Loker, Draper. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{58}$.

18. VII. 109³. *Hannah H. Orne*, the third wife of John Holman, died in Ithaca, N. Y.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{58}$.

19. VII. 110. *Dorothy Goodhue* [Jonathan 19. VI. 38], probably born in Salem, baptized there March 2, 1777, died in Salem.³

By her will Mrs. Treadwell bequeathed four thousand dollars to the Barton Square Church in Salem.⁴ She was familiarly called Dolly.

¹ A Genealogical History of the Town of Reading, by Lilley Eaton, pp. 335-337.

² Ibid. p. 338, for an account of Mrs. Newell and her family. See also The Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, by Thomas B. Wyman, Vol. II. p. 702.

³ Called Dorothea in the History and Genealogy of the Goodhue Family in England and America, by Jonathan E. Goodhue, p. 56, where her marriage is given as March 4, 1804. It has been given by several authorities as June 7, 1804, which we have used.

⁴ The Salem Register of Feb. 4, 1858.

19. VII. 110. *John Dexter Treadwell*, her husband, born in Lynn, Mass., died in Salem, of heart disease. A physician. Residence: Salem.

Dr. Treadwell, H. C. 1788, studied medicine with Dr. Edward A. Holyoke. For two or three years he practised in Marblehead, and then he moved to Salem, where he continued to practise his profession until his death, attaining considerable celebrity.

He was pre-eminent in the science and erudition of his profession, thoroughly read in the ethical and mental philosophy of the ancients, as well as of the moderns, and particularly learned in all branches of knowledge connected with philology and the criticism of the Old and New Testament.

Dr. Treadwell was a man of strong individuality and earnestness of character. His frank and forcible remarks as he moved about among the families of his extensive practice were both suggestive and stimulating. His uncommon medical skill and his remarkable tenderness and attention to his patients will occasion his memory to be cherished long and affectionately.¹

The following interesting account of Dr. Treadwell gives a very good picture of the peculiarities of his character :² —

“The eminent physician, Dr. Treadwell, would have a crowd at his heels if he should reappear in that high-crowned hat, suit of black, knee-breeches and square-toed shoes, worn as he plodded from house to house on his daily round of visits. Nature endowed him with oddity ; a kind and clear head kept the display of it within bounds ; his quick perception and dry humor made him an amusing friend in his professional capacity, whenever he found a patient who could appreciate these qualities, and he enjoyed serious discourse with any one interested in matters worth talking about. He hid deep and tender feelings under the crusty manner in which he sometimes, not always, indulged ; he would growl like a bear at anything that did not please him, and shed tears of sorrow over the little children who, in his homely phrase, slipped through his fingers. He has slammed the door in the face of the tailor sent by a bereaved family to take his measure for a mourning suit, with a

¹ Obituary in the Salem Gazette of June 7, 1833, and Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. IV. p. 278, and Vol. IX. part II. p. 23.

² A Half Century in Salem, by M. C. D. Silsbee, pp. 74-75.

remark more honest than courteous: 'I don't want any clothes; got more now than my Dolly can take care of.' He was a skilful practitioner and a thoughtful scholar; he accumulated a valuable theological library, was an able commentator on the Scriptures, and liked a discussion on doctrinal points. It was a sad day in Salem when the bells tolled for his sudden death; fortunately a portrait is preserved by a silhouette, which represents him almost as he was in life."

Dr. Treadwell was a son of the Hon. and Rev. John and Mehitable (Dexter) Treadwell. *Dorothy Ashton* [19. VI. 38] was his father's second wife, and therefore Dr. Treadwell's step-mother. The Rev. Mr. Treadwell was for a time settled in Lynn, Mass., but he afterwards removed to Salem, and became State senator and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas.

John Dexter Treadwell's ancestry includes the following families: Treadwell, Titcomb, Bartlett, Fowler, Kimball, Scott, Herrick, Laskin, Boardman, Dexter, Sprague, Putnam, Porter, Hathorne. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{54}$.

19. VII. 111. **Frances Goodhue** [Benjamin 19. VI. 40], probably born in Salem, baptized there Jan. 3, 1779, died in Salem.

19. VII. 111. **William Ashton**, her husband, probably born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 5, 1777, died in Salem, of apoplexy. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.¹

Captain Ashton was a son of Jacob and Susannah (Lee) Ashton, of Salem. *Dorothy Ashton* [19. VI. 38] was his aunt. His ancestry includes the following families: Ashton, Dutch, Ropes, Wells, Warner, Bartlett, Lee, Hibbard. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{55}$.

19. VII. 112. **Sarah Goodhue** [Benjamin 19. VI. 40], probably born in Salem, baptized there in July, 1780, died in Salem.

Miss Goodhue's obituary in the Salem Gazette of March 22, 1796, speaks of her as a young lady of enlarged understanding, of strong and sprightly powers of mind, of an open temper, and of agreeable manners.

¹ The date of his death is given as April 2, 1835; while the History and Genealogy of the Goodhue Family in England and America, by Jonathan E. Goodhue, p. 56, gives it as April 2, 1825.

19. VII. 113. **Mary Goodhue** [Benjamin 19. VI. 40], probably born in Salem, baptized there in 1781, died in Salem.

19. VII. 113. **Benjamin Shreve**, her husband, probably born in Alexandria, Va.,¹ died in Salem, of heart disease. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Previous to his marriage, Mr. Shreve had lived in Alexandria. He settled in Salem, and became treasurer of the Savings Bank of that place. He was highly esteemed for his moral worth and the respectability of his character. His life was spent in mercantile pursuits, and, amid the vicissitudes to which such a life is exposed, he gave uncommon proof of his stern integrity and high sense of honor. His death was spoken of as a great loss to the community.²

There is a miniature of him, painted by Malbone, in the possession of his nephew, Benjamin Shreve, of Salem.

Benjamin Shreve was a son of Benjamin and Hannah Shreve, of Alexandria, Va. His ancestry includes the following families: Shreve, French.

See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{58}$.

19. VII. 114. **Jonathan Goodhue** [Benjamin 19. VI. 40], probably born in Salem, baptized there in June, 1783, died in New York. A merchant. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Goodhue received his education at the Grammar School in Salem; and in 1798 began his commercial career in the counting-room of the Hon. John Norris, of Salem, a merchant who was engaged in trade with Europe and the East Indies. After a few years spent in the counting-room, Jonathan Goodhue was sent abroad as a supercargo.

In November, 1807, he removed to New York City. On his arrival he was at once received by gentlemen of influence, and introduced into the most select society of the city. He engaged in business; but it was checked by the embargo, and the war which soon followed. After the peace of

¹ The date of his birth is given as Dec. 6, 1780; while the History and Genealogy of the Goodhue Family in England and America, by Jonathan E. Goodhue, p. 56, gives it as Dec. 9, 1780.

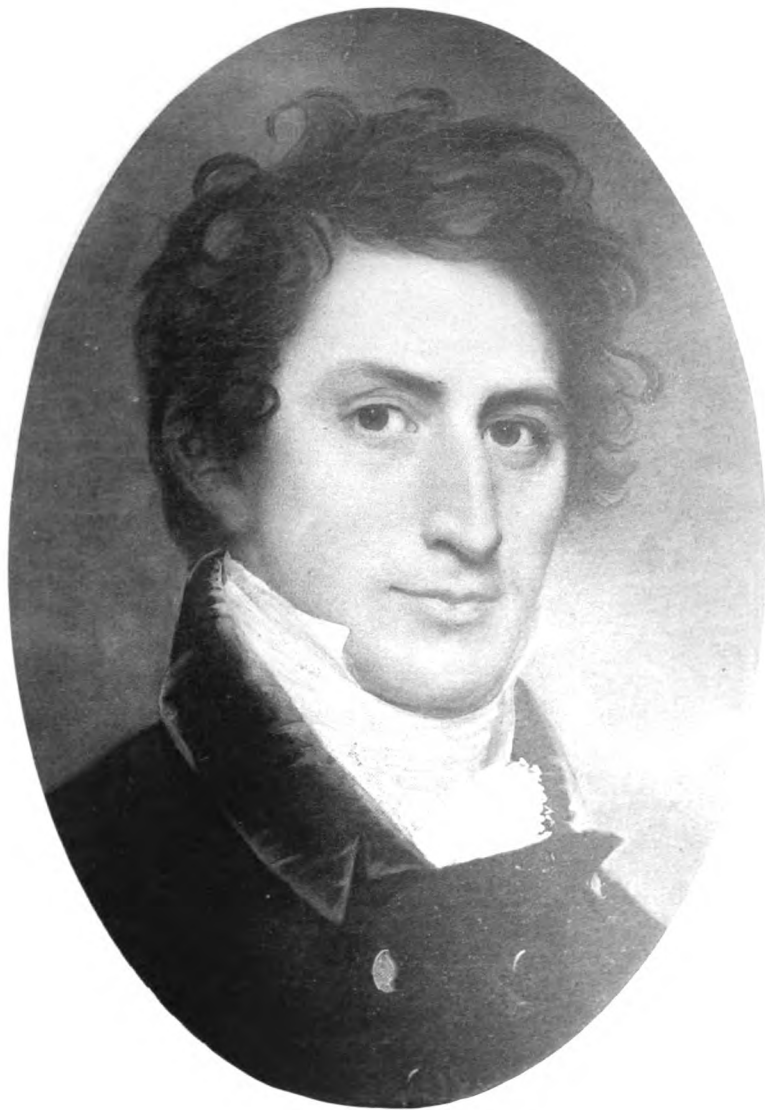
² Obituary in the Salem Gazette of March 12, 1839.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

JONATHAN GOODHUE.

[19. VII. 114.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY WALDO, PAINTED ABOUT 1817, NOW IN THE POSSESSION
OF MRS. CHARLES CLARKSON GOODHUE, OF NEW YORK CITY.



1814, his business grew until it extended to all the commercial ports of Europe, the East Indies, Mexico, and South America.

In 1809, he formed his first partnership, which was with Mr. Swett, under the style of Goodhue & Swett. He afterwards formed a partnership with Pelatiah Perit, under the name of Goodhue & Co., for the purpose of doing a general commission and commercial business. Their place of business was at No. 64 South Street. The growth of the house of Goodhue & Co. was slow but sure. Clerks of the firm who went out to distant parts of the world and formed commercial houses would first open a correspondence with the firm of Goodhue & Co. As the firm did a strictly commission business, acting as agents for commercial firms in all parts of the world, it ran no risks. "It never deviated from its course, never speculated, and consequently stood firm as the rock of Gibraltar." After the death of Mr. Goodhue, the business was continued by his son.

The public demonstration of grief on the occasion of Mr. Goodhue's death was what might have been expected from the feeling of sorrow which pervaded the whole community. The shipping in New York harbor displayed their colors at half-mast, and at a special meeting of the Chamber of Commerce and of merchants appropriate resolutions were adopted. Mr. Goodhue was a man of extensive reading, a Federalist in politics, an advocate of free-trade, and was liberal in his religious views. He was a very benevolent man, and of unspotted integrity. He was fond of children, and retained the playfulness and simplicity of a boy. The following account of his funeral is taken from "Tact, Push, and Principle," by William M. Thayer:—

"When Jonathan Goodhue died the din of traffic was hushed in the streets, commerce felt the loss keenly, and merchants and artisans crowded around his bier at the funeral. The Mayor and other officials were there. Merchant-princes were there. The poor and unfortunate were there too. None were so high and none so lowly as not to do him reverence. His character drew them there. The speaker said on that occasion, 'It is the recognized worth of private character which has extorted this homage. It is the man himself—the pure, the high-minded, righteous man who adorned our nature, who dignified the mercantile profession, who was superior to his station, his riches, his exposures, and made the common virtues more respected and venerated than shining talents or public honors, who vindicated the dignity of common

life and carried a large, high, and noble spirit into ordinary affairs, who made men recognize something inviolable and awful even in the private conscience, and thus gave sanctity and value to our common humanity. This was the power, this the attraction, this the value of Jonathan Goodhue's life. He has made men believe in virtue. He has made them honor character more than station or wealth. He has illustrated the possible purity, disinterestedness, and elevation of a mercantile life. He has shown that a rich man can enter the kingdom of heaven. He stands up by acclamation as the model Christian merchant.'"

Mr. Goodhue took considerable interest in his family history, and wrote out an account of his ancestors from the first settlement of the country to his own time. This account abounds in personal reminiscences of his own parents and children. It was intended for private use only, and is now in the possession of the widow of his son, Charles Clarkson Goodhue, of New York. Mrs. Goodhue also has a portrait of Jonathan Goodhue, painted by Waldo about the year 1817. A heliotype of it is here given. There is also a painting of him at the Essex Institute in Salem. After his death, a marble bust of him was presented by the merchants of New York to the New York Chamber of Commerce.¹

19. VII. 114. *Catherine Rutherford Clarkson*, the wife of Jonathan Goodhue, probably born in New York City, died in New York City.

Mrs. Goodhue's portrait was painted by Frothingham, about the year 1828. The picture is now in the possession of the widow of her son, Mrs. Charles Clarkson Goodhue. A heliotype of it is here given.

Mrs. Goodhue was a daughter of General Matthew and Sarah (Cornell) Clarkson, of New York. Her father served with distinction in the Revolutionary Army, and was afterwards made Assistant Secretary of War. He was a member of the Society of the Cincinnati.² Her ancestry includes the following families: Clarkson, Holcroft, Angier, Van Schaick, Lievens, Freeman, Van Schaick, Lievens, French, Philipse, Brockholles, Schrick, Verlet, Cornell, Doughty, Jackson, Mabson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{57}$.

¹ The Lives of American Merchants, by Freeman Hunt, Vol. I. pp. 345-366; also The Old Merchants of New York City, by Walter Barrett, Clerk, New York, MDCCCLXIII. pp. 22-26.

² New York Genealogical Record, Vol. XII. p. 16.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

CATHERINE RUTHERFORD (CLARKSON) GOODHUE.

[19. VII. 114.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY FROTHINGHAM, PAINTED ABOUT 1828, NOW IN THE
POSSESSION OF MRS. CHARLES CLARKSON GOODHUE, OF NEW YORK CITY.



19. VII. 115. **Benjamin Goodhue** [Benjamin 19. VI. 40], probably born in Salem, baptized there March 28, 1785, died in Salem.

There is a silhouette of Mr. Goodhue in the possession of his nephew's widow, Mrs. Charles Clarkson Goodhue, of New York.

19. VII. 116. **Martha Hardy Goodhue** [Benjamin 19. VI. 40], probably born in Salem, baptized there in April, 1787, died in Salem.¹

19. VII. 116. **Gideon Tucker**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.²

Mr. Tucker entered early upon a commercial life, as one of Mr. Joseph Peabody's clerks, and advanced to a partnership in the concern. It was afterwards dissolved, and Mr. Tucker engaged in foreign commerce on his own account. For thirty-four years, he was either president or director of the Exchange Bank, of Salem, and he did not give up his connection with it until old age obliged him to retire.

He was a man of singular method and punctuality, and rarely left his liabilities long unpaid. During the latter part of his life, he spent almost all of his surplus income in acts of charity, benevolence, and private generosity. He built the house on Essex Street, Salem (directly opposite the Essex Institute), in which he lived for so many years.³

Gideon Tucker was a son of John and Lydia (Jacobs) Tucker, of Salem. His ancestry includes the following families: Tucker, Jacobs, Frost, Dudley. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{58}$.

19. VII. 118. **Hannah Goodhue** [Benjamin 19. VI. 40], probably born in Salem, baptized there July 24, 1791, died in Salem.

¹ The date of her marriage is given as June 21, 1804; while it is given as June 1, 1804, in the *History and Genealogy of the Goodhue Family in England and America*, by Jonathan E. Goodhue, p. 57.

² The same work gives the date of his birth as March 7, 1776, and the date of his death as Feb. 1, 1861. Several authorities give the date of his birth as March 7, 1778, and the date of his death as Feb. 18, 1861.

³ Obituary in the *Salem Gazette* of Feb. 22, 1861; *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. IV. pp. 132-133.

19. VII. 119. **Ann Willard Goodhue** [Benjamin 19. VI. 40], born in Salem, died in Lancaster, Mass.¹

19. VI. 119. **Henry Wilder**, her husband, born in Lancaster, Mass., died in Lancaster. A civil engineer. Residence: Lancaster.

During his early manhood Mr. Wilder was an engineer for the location and building of the Eastern Railroad. After it was finished, he returned to Lancaster, and led the life of a farmer. He was familiar with much of the history of Lancaster, and was considered an authority on notable events and on matters of genealogy. He devoted much of his time to reading. He was much interested in the natural sciences, especially geology, and gave a valuable collection to the town library, of which he was one of the original founders. He was also much interested in town affairs, and served as an assessor. In the year 1845, he was the prime mover in obtaining a charter for the Lancaster Savings Bank; and after the charter was granted, he was president of the bank for nearly thirty years. He was one of the supporters of the New Church (Swedenborgian). His second wife was the widow of a Mr. Hichens, and a daughter of Edward Savage.²

Henry Wilder was a son of Jonathan and Ruth (Prescott) Wilder. His ancestry includes the following families: Wilder, White, Rice, Whitcomb, Waters, Linton, Prescott, Platt, Hayne, White, Rice. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{59}$.

20. VII. 120. **Thomas Needham** [Seeth 20. VI. 42], probably born in Salem, died at Marshfield, Mass., in a storm. A cabinet-maker. Residence: Salem.

20. VII. 120. **Lydia Lefavour**, his wife, probably died in Salem. She is said to have been of Topsfield, Mass.

¹ The Salem Register of Sept. 5, 1864, in announcing her death, calls her Anna. It is also given as Anna in the History and Genealogy of the Goodhue Family in England and America, by Jonathan E. Goodhue, p. 57. The State Records give her name as Anne.

The date of her death is given as Sept. 1, 1864, by several authorities; while it is given as Sept. 6, 1864, in the History and Genealogy of the Goodhue Family in England and America, by Jonathan E. Goodhue, p. 57.

² Obituaries in the Clinton Courant of Saturday, Aug. 14 and Aug. 28, 1875.

Mrs. Needham married her second husband, Captain William Jenkins, Aug. 13, 1793.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{60}$.

20. VII. 121. **Seeth Needham** [Seeth 20. VI. 42], probably born in Salem.

The Needhams are said to have removed to Boston. This is doubtless the Seeth Needham who is recorded on the Boston Records as having been married April 8, 1790, to William Arnold, by the Rev. Samuel Stillman. Both are described as belonging to Boston. Seeth Arnold married, as a second husband, Dec. 16, 1804, Benjamin Callender. They were married by the Rev. Samuel Stillman, and are both called of Boston on the records.

20. VII. 122. **Nathaniel Needham** [Seeth 20. VI. 42], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.

20. VII. 122. *Sarah Cheever*, his wife.

She is said to have come from Saugus, Mass.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{61}$.

20. VII. 123. **Sarah Needham** [Seeth 20. VI. 42], probably born in Salem.

She is said to have died leaving children.

20. VII. 123. *Alexander Moore*, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{62}$.

20. VII. 124. **Daniel Needham** [Seeth 20. VI. 42], probably born in Salem.

20. VII. 126. **Elizabeth Needham** [Seeth 20. VI. 42], probably born in Salem.

20. VII. 127. **Mary Needham** [Seeth 20. VI. 42], probably born in Salem.

20-21. VII. 128. **Seeth Phippen** [Hardy 20-21. VI. 44], born in Marblehead, Mass., died in Manchester, Mass., of lung fever.

24. VII. 139. **Hardy Phippen** [Joshua 22-24. VI. 45], probably born in Salem, baptized there, July 12, 1778, died in Salem. A ship-master. Residence: Salem.

An obituary notice of Captain Phippen, printed in the Salem Register of Oct. 12, 1868, states that before he retired from the sea, he had filled all stations, from boy to captain; that he had traversed all oceans, and visited all parts within the reach of maritime adventure; that he was an active and worthy citizen from the beginning to the end, and that his faculties, intellectually and physically, were wonderfully preserved to the last. He followed the sea about twenty-five years, commanding the ships of the most prominent merchants of Salem. He afterwards engaged in the grocery business in Salem.

24. VII. 139. **Ursula Knapp Symonds**, the wife of Hardy Phippen, born in Salem, died in Salem, of lung fever.

Mrs. Phippen was a daughter of Jonathan and Ursula (Knapp) Symonds. Her mother married, as her second husband, Joshua Phippen [22-24. VI. 45]. *Ursula Knapp Chapman* [13. VIII. 159] and *Isaac Needham Chapman* [24. VIII. 248] were her niece and nephew. Her ancestry includes the following families: Symonds, Browning, Stone, Very, Woodice, Symonds, Knapp. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{70}$.

24. VII. 140. **Eunice Phippen** [Joshua 22-24. VI. 45], probably born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption.

The Salem Gazette of Dec. 24, 1799, contained an obituary notice of her which stated that she was of uncommon sweetness of disposition, of modest deportment, and greatly esteemed and beloved.

24. VII. 141. **Joseph Phippen** [Joshua 22-24. VI. 45], probably born in Salem, lost at sea. A mariner. Residence: Salem.

24. VII. 141. **Lois Fairfield**, his wife, probably born and died in Salem.

Mrs. Phippen was a daughter of Captain William and Rebecca (Becket) Fairfield, of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Fairfield, Becket, Sibley, Mason, Beadle, Hicks, Gillingham, Bly. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{71}$.



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

JOSEPH HARDY PEIRCE.

[25-26. VII. 143.]

FROM THE WATER-COLOR PORTRAIT, PAINTED ABOUT 1800, NOW IN THE
POSSESSION OF THE HEIRS OF THE LATE GRENVILLE MILLER PEIRCE,
ESQ., OF BAYON ROUGE, LA.

25-26. VII. 143. **Joseph Hardy Peirce** [Joseph 25-27. VI. 47], born in Boston, baptized there March 14, 1773, as Joseph, died at sea. Residence: Boston.

Major Peirce was named for his father, but, about the year 1813, he added Hardy to his name. Early in life he was engaged with his father in business at number 58 Cornhill, the style of the firm being Joseph Peirce and Son. In 1800, he was in the ship-chandlery business, at number 56 State Street. He also made several voyages as a supercargo, sailing to England, Spain, France, the East Indies, and South America. Very much of his time between 1792 and 1800 was spent in travelling between Boston and the State of Maine, acting as agent for his father's lands in that State. At a later period, from 1810 to 1812, the business connected with these lands required so much of his time that he was obliged to take up his residence at Camden, Maine, removing there with his family. From 1812 to 1814, he was Secretary of the Board of War of Massachusetts. In June, 1816, he was appointed Clerk of the Municipal Court. He held this position till 1830, and gave great satisfaction to Judge Dawes and Judge Quincy, under both of whom he served. In 1823 and 1824, he was in Washington with his family, acting as the agent for prosecuting the claims of Massachusetts against the national government for the State expenses incurred during the War of 1812. His family during this visit were the recipients of much social attention, and his five daughters attracted a great deal of notice by their beauty.

In 1828, he was chosen into the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, to succeed his father, but omitted to qualify himself by making the usual declarations. He was always much interested in military affairs. In 1791, he was appointed ensign of the Second Regiment of the United States Army, but declined the appointment. He commanded the Independent Corps of Cadets, with the rank of major, and was an aide-de-camp of Governor Brooks, of Governor Strong, and of two other governors.

In December, 1831, he and his wife embarked on the schooner *Alabama*, bound from New York to Mobile, to pay a visit to his son Constantius. The vessel is supposed to have foundered at sea, as she was never heard from after leaving New York.

Major Peirce was a man of distinguished presence. He was about six

feet in height, very erect and very handsome. He delighted in society, and was fond of music, he himself being a performer upon the clarinet.

He was in possession of several interesting family miniatures and portraits. Among them was a fine Stuart of his grandfather, Colonel Thomas Dawes. The miniatures he took South with him, and left them with his son Constantius. He also had a Family Bible which bears the imprint of Boston, 1824. It is now in the possession of his great-grandson, Hamilton McKee Peirce, of New Orleans. It contains numerous records in his own handwriting of the Peirces, Hardys, Cordises, and Robinsons, with accounts of weddings and noteworthy events, etc. The Bible is now much worn, and many of its leaves missing, but those containing the records are all intact.

The heliotype of Major Peirce was taken from a water-color portrait, painted about the year 1800. It is in the possession of his great-grandson, Hamilton McKee Peirce, of New Orleans. There is a fine silhouette of him taken later in life by Doyle, which is now owned by his granddaughter, Mrs. Harrison Ellery.¹

25-26. VII. 143¹. *Frances Temple Cordis*, the first wife of Major Peirce, born in Haverhill, Mass., died in Boston, of apoplexy.

Mrs. Peirce and her sister, Mrs. Thomas (Cordis) Cordis, were both very beautiful women. Mrs. Peirce was about five and a half feet in height; her complexion was fair; and she had blue eyes and light brown hair. A fine silhouette of her, by Doyle, is in the possession of her granddaughter, Mrs. Harrison Ellery. A beautiful miniature of her was burned at her grandson's residence, in Baton Rouge, La., during the late civil war.

Mrs. Peirce was a daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Russell) Cordis, of Charlestown. *Rebecca Russell Lowell* [53. VI. 101] was her second cousin. The father of Mrs. Peirce was a merchant, and a prominent citizen of Charlestown, and afterwards of Reading, Mass. He was a justice of the peace, justice of the Court of Sessions, moderator of the town-meetings, and filled a number of other offices. He was a man of dignified presence, of intelligence, and of judgment, and made an excellent presiding officer.²

¹ Family Papers; Peirce Family Record, by Edward W. West, p. 3; Biography of Henry A. Peirce, p. 4; Memorials of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, edited by James M. Bugbee, p. 384.

² Genealogical History of the Town of Reading, Mass., by Lilley Eaton, pp. 330-332.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



ANN (PEIRCE) LATHROP.

[27. VII. 144]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY JOHNSON, PAINTED ABOUT 1792, NOW IN THE
POSSESSION OF THE HON. JOHN LATHROP, OF BOSTON.

Her ancestry includes the following families: Cordis, Brown, Potter, Edmands, Brooks, Mason, Russell, Pitt, Curwen, Herbert, Chambers, Patefield, Cary, Hawkins, Winsor, Martyn, Holyoke, Stockton, White, King, Swift, Capen. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{7\frac{1}{2}}$.

26. VII. 143². *Abby Robinson*, the second wife of Major Peirce, probably born in Newport, R. I., died at sea.

Mrs. Peirce had black eyes, dark hair, a small head, a pretty face, and pleasing manners. She was a woman of a fine mind, with some talent for writing, and was very amiable, kind, and good. The author of the Robinson and Hazard Families says that she was one of the four most beautiful and graceful women he ever knew.¹ As she and her family belonged to the society of Friends, she was read out of church on the occasion of her marriage to Mr. Peirce.

Mrs. Peirce was a daughter of William T. and Sarah (Franklin) Robinson. Her father lived in Newport and in New York. He was a member of the firm of Franklin & Robinson, merchants, of New York, engaged in the East India trade. Her ancestry includes the following families: Robinson, Allen, Bacon, Gardiner, Remington, Richmond, Davis, Richardson, Borden, Wanton, Freeborn, Brownell, Franklin. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{7\frac{1}{2}}$.

27. VII. 144. *Ann Peirce* [Joseph 25-27. VI. 47], probably born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mrs. Lathrop is said to have been an accomplished woman. She was familiarly called Nancy. Her grandson, Judge John Lathrop, owns a portrait of her which was painted by Johnson about the year 1792. On the back of the painting are some lines to her written by her husband. A heliotype of the portrait is here given.

27. VII. 144. *John Lathrop*, the husband of Ann Peirce, born in Boston, died in Georgetown, D. C.²

¹ Recollections of Olden Times, by Thomas R. Hazard, p. 155.

² The date of his death is given by his grandson, Judge Lathrop, as Jan. 31, 1820; while it is given in The Hundred Boston Orators, by James Spear Loring, as Jan. 30, 1820.

Mr. Lathrop graduated at Harvard College, with high honors, in 1789, and studied law with Christopher Gore. In 1797, he removed from Boston to Dedham, and, in 1798, became clerk of the courts for Norfolk County; but soon afterwards he returned to Boston. He had literary talents, and was both poet and orator. He was also much interested in the education of youth. In 1799, he made a voyage to Calcutta, where he established a school. After a residence of ten years in India, he returned to America and taught a school in Boston, and also continued to follow his literary pursuits. He soon gave up his school, however, and removed to Washington; at which place, and at Georgetown, he continued to act as an instructor as well as lecturer and writer. His addresses, poems, and contributions to the newspapers and periodicals were numerous. His best known poem was the "Speech of Canonicus."¹

Mr. Lathrop's second wife, whom he married in Calcutta, about 1801, was Jane Thompson. She was born in Calcutta, and died there Aug. 14, 1802. She was a daughter of Edward Thompson. By Mr. Lathrop she had —

JANE ANN LATHROP, who was born in Calcutta, Aug. 14, 1802, and who is still living in Dedham, Mass., unmarried.

Mr. Lathrop's third wife, whom he married in Calcutta, about 1807, was Grace Eleanor Harrison, whose stepfather was William Bell. By her he had the following children: —

MARY ANN LATHROP,	born in Calcutta about 1808, died in Calcutta in 1822.
ANNA SABINA JACOBI LATHROP,	born in Calcutta, March 18, 1809, died in Boston about 1811.
ELIZABETH CHECKLEY LATHROP,	born in Boston about 1811, died in Washington, D. C., about 1819.
GRACE ELLEN LATHROP,	born in Boston in 1813. She married Captain Ricketts, and at last accounts was still living in England.

¹ The Hundred Boston Orators, by James Spear Loring, pp. 255-257; also A Genealogical Memoir of the Lo-Lathrop Family, by the Rev. E. B. Huntington, p. 242.

Mr. Lathrop was a son of the Rev. John and Mary (Wheatly) Lathrop. His father was the pastor of the New Brick Church at the north end of Boston. His ancestry includes the following families: Lathrop, Scudder, Bliss, Kelly, Wheatly. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{\frac{7}{8}}$.

27. VII. 149. **Isaac Peirce** [Joseph 25-27. VI. 47], born in Boston, died in Boston.

A long obituary of this youth appeared in the *Columbian Centinel* of April 20, 1793. It speaks of his amiable disposition, his pleasing manners, and the hopes of his parents for the future literary eminence of their son, occasioned by his remarkable scholarly habits.

27. VII. 150. **Hannah Dawes Peirce** [Joseph 25-27. VI. 47], born in Boston, died in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mrs. Kettell was possessed of considerable literary ability, and contributed many poems, over the signature of "Juliana," to the newspapers. She is said to have been a fine-looking woman, very kind and pleasant to the young as well as the old, and to have been excellent company. She was a member of the Old South Church, Boston, and was dismissed to the Union Church, Jan. 17, 1825.

27. VII. 150. **Thomas Prentice Kettell**, her husband, born in Boston, died in New York. A merchant. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Kettell was a shipping merchant, and went with his family from Boston to Hamburg, Germany, and there transacted business for about five years; but, being unsuccessful, he returned to America and settled in New York City. A miniature of him was in the possession of his daughter, the late Mrs. Samuel W. Brown.¹

He was a son of Deacon Joseph and Rebecca (Prentice) Kettell, of Boston. His ancestry includes the following families: Kettell, Ward, Frothingham, Rand, Damon, Stimpson, Sweetser, Wigglesworth, Wyer, Johnson, Johnson, Maverick, Harris, Prentice, Batson, Austin, Bachelder, Sprague, Corbin, Crawford. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{\frac{7}{4}}$.

¹ The Merchants' Magazine and Commercial Review, conducted by Freeman Hunt, Vol. XX. p. 619 [1849], and The Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, by Thomas B. Wyman, p. 577.

27. VII. 152. **Elizabeth Somes Peirce** [Joseph 25-27. VI. 47], probably born in Boston, died in or near St. Albans, Vt.

The gravestone of Mrs. Putnam was standing in the churchyard at St. Albans a few years ago (1894). Her miniature was painted. She was familiarly known as Betsy.

27. VII. 152. **Fitch Pool Putnam**, her husband, born probably in Charlestown, Mass., baptized there May 28, 1786, died in Charlestown, of debility.

Mr. Putnam was a son of Dr. Aaron and Rebecca (Hall) Putnam, of Charlestown, Mass. His ancestry includes the following families: Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Putnam, Ingalls, Osgood, Emery, Webster, Shatswell, Martin, Hall, Green, Sill, Belcher, Danforth, Muzzey, Pool. See ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VII}/₇₅.

27. VII. 153. **Maria Peirce** [Joseph 25-27. VI. 47], born in Boston, died in New York.

28. VII. 155. **Lydia Henfield** [Joseph 28-29. VI. 55], probably born in Salem, baptized there Feb. 25, 1781, died in Salem.

28. VII. 155. **John Bott**, her husband, probably born in Salem, died in Salem. A saddler. Residence: Salem.

John Bott, whose house was on Essex Street, is spoken of in the Salem Gazette of Tuesday, April 5, 1825, as a worthy and respected citizen. He was a member of the Salem Charitable Mechanic Association. His sickness was a long and painful one.

His second wife, whom he married March 1, 1812, was Sally (Briggs) Smith, widow of David Smith. By her he had—

SUSAN BRIGGS BOTT, who was admitted to the First Church, June 5, 1837, at the age of 24 years. She died Sept. 13, 1839, aged 26 years, unmarried.

He was a son of James and Dorothy (Newhall) Bott, of Salem. *Daniel Goodhue* [33. VIII. 307] and *John Bott Goodhue* [34. VIII. 322] were his nephews, and *Mary Elizabeth Goodhue* [47. VIII. 517] was his grandniece.

John Bott's father was a native of Tudbury, England. He came to Salem about the year 1770, and established himself as a chaise-maker, accumulating considerable property. He died about the first of January, 1830, aged eighty-four years. Botts Court, off of Essex Street, Salem, perpetuates the family name, and property in and about it is still owned by John Bott's descendants. John Bott's ancestry includes the following families: Bott, Newhall, Potter. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{76}$.

28. VII. 156. **Sarah Henfield** [Joseph 28-29. VI. 55], born in Salem, baptized there Jan. 12, 1783, died in Salem.¹

28. VII. 156. **Jonathan Haraden**, her husband, probably born in Gloucester, Mass.,² died in Salem. A ropemaker. Residence: Salem.

The Haraden Family Bible was in the possession of his daughter, the late Mrs. Henry Derby, in 1886.

Mr. Haraden was a son of Andrew and Lydia (Griffin) Haraden, of Gloucester, Mass. *Jonathan Haraden* [9. VI. 22²] was his uncle. His ancestry includes the following families: Haraden, Giddings, Lawrence, Griffin. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{77}$.

29. VII. 157. **Joseph Hardy Henfield** [Joseph 28-29. VI. 55], born in Salem, baptized there March 19, 1786, died in New London, Conn.³ A shipmaster. Residence: New London.

Captain Henfield moved from Salem to New London, Conn. The following adventure of Captain Henfield has been furnished by his granddaughter, Mrs. James Howes, of Salem.

"It is stated of Capt. Joseph Hardy Henfield that, during the war of 1812, his vessel was taken by the British, who then blockaded Long Island Sound. His vessel

¹ The date of her death is given as Oct. 26, 1864, in the Haraden Family Bible; while the State Records and a Salem newspaper give it as Oct. 27, 1864.

² The place of his birth is given as Salem on the State Records, Vol. 202, p. 206, where his death was recorded, and his parentage as Jonathan and — Haraden. The parentage is wrong, as it is given in the Family Bible as Andrew and Lydia (Griffin) Haraden.

³ The date of his death is given in the Henfield Bible as Jan. 17, 1824, and in the Haraden Bible as Jan. 16, 1824.

was brought alongside the flagship as a prize. Being obliged to sign his name, he was invited to the cabin of the flagship to take a glass of wine with Admiral Hardy, who claimed him as a namesake, and recognized his gallantry with this affectionate farewell sentence: 'D—— you, don't you get taken again.' Capt. H., my grandfather, being a fluent, affable man, was treated with gentlemanly courtesy by the admiral. His disabled condition may have touched the admiral somewhat, because he had lost his leg while gaming, and had made himself a cork leg, which he was then wearing. The admiral dismissed him with his craft, probably a coaster."

29. VII. 157¹. *Lydia Anne Goddard*, the first wife of Joseph Hardy Henfield, born in New London, Conn., died in Lyme, Conn.

She was a sister of Captain Henfield's second wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{78}^1$.

29. VII. 157². *Eliza Goddard*, the second wife of Joseph Hardy Henfield, born in New London, Conn., died in New London.

She was a sister of Captain Henfield's first wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{78}^2$.

29. VII. 158. *John Henfield* [Joseph 28–29. VI. 55], born in Salem,¹ baptized there March 1, 1789, died in Salem, of paralysis. A tailor. Residence: Salem.

29. VII. 158¹. *Clara Larrabee*, his first wife, born in Lynnfield, Mass., died in Salem, of heart disease.

Mrs. Henfield was a daughter of Eben Larrabee. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{79}^1$.

29. VII. 158². *Sarah B. Cole*, his second wife, born in Essex, Mass., died in Salem, of heart disease.

Mrs. Henfield was the widow of Henry Cole, and a daughter of Solomon and Ruth Poland. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{79}^2$.

29. VII. 159. *Lydia Chapman* [Lydia 29–34. VI. 56], probably born in Salem, baptized there Sept. 27, 1772, probably died in Salem.

¹ The date of his birth is given as June 17, 1789, in the Haraden Bible, which corresponds with his age at death given by two other authorities; while the date of his baptism is given as above in the Eighteenth Century Baptisms of Salem, by James A. Emmerton, p. 55.

29-32. VII. 160. **Hannah Chapman** [Lydia 29-34. VI. 56], born in Salem, baptized there Sept. 27, 1772, died in Salem.

29-32. VII. 160. **Warwick Palfrey**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A hatter. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Palfrey was a son of Warwick and Hannah Palfrey, of Salem. His ancestry includes the following families: Palfrey, Manning, Calley, Humlock, Beckford, Pinson, Green. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{80}$.

32-33. VII. 162. **Sarah Chapman** [Lydia 29-34. VI. 56], born in Salem, baptized there Sept. 27, 1772, died in Salem, of lung fever.

32-33. VII. 162. **Thomas Hunt**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A cooper. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Hunt's place of business was on Derby Wharf, Salem.

He was a son of Thomas and Susanna (Palfrey) Hunt. Thomas Hunt was a school-teacher, and came to Salem from Waterford, Ireland. His wife was the widow of Walter Jeffries. His ancestry includes the following families: Hunt, Palfrey, Manning, Calley, Humlock, Brown. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{81}$.

33. VII. 163. **Martha Chapman** [Lydia 29-34. VI. 56], born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 15, 1773, died in Boston.

Mrs. Tucker's portrait is in the possession of her grandson, Lewis Raymond Tucker, of Boston. She was familiarly called Patty.

33. VII. 163. **Lewis Tucker**, her husband, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Tucker was the proprietor of the Sun Tavern, on Essex Street, Salem. A portrait of Mr. Tucker is in the possession of his grandson, Lewis Raymond Tucker, of Boston.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{82}$.

33. VII. 165. **Anna Chapman** [Lydia 29-34. VI. 56], born in Salem, baptized there Feb. 4, 1776, died in Salem, of paralysis.

She was familiarly called Nancy.

33. VII. 165. *Benjamin Lovis*, her husband, probably died in Jamaica, W. I. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{83}$.

33. VII. 166. *George Chapman* [Lydia 29-34. VI. 56], born in Salem, baptized there April 12, 1778, died in Salem, of old age. Residence: Salem.

33-34. VII. 167. *Lydia Chapman* [Lydia 29-34. VI. 56], born in Salem, baptized there in November, 1780, died in Salem, of old age.

33-34. VII. 167. *Benjamin Cook*, her husband, probably born in Salem, died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

It is probable that he was the Benjamin Cook who was baptized June 30, 1776, and who was the son of Benjamin and Anna Cook.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{84}$.

34. VII. 168. *Polly Chapman* [Lydia 29-34. VI. 56], born in Salem, baptized there in August, 1783, died in Salem, of old age.

An obituary notice of Mrs. Pool which appeared in the Salem Register of Thursday, Aug. 20, 1868, describes her as a woman of a bright and cheerful disposition, and possessed of many virtues. It also states that she had been a widow for fifty-seven years.

34. VII. 168. *Haven Pool*, her husband, born in Reading, Mass., died in Salem, of convulsions. A journalist. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Pool's house was situated on Pleasant Street, between Brown and Bridge streets. An obituary notice of Mr. Pool, printed in the Essex Register of July 1, 1811, states that he was one of the editors and proprietors of that paper, and speaks of his cheerful disposition, of his strong domestic attachment, and ardent friendship. It also says that he was sick but three days, and that the Independent Corps of Cadets, to which he belonged, attended his funeral. He was named for Rev. Mr. Haven, of Reading.

Haven Pool was a son of Jonathan and Ann (Bancroft) Pool, of Reading. His ancestry includes the following families: Pool, Leman, Bancroft, Metcalf, Pool, Lamson, Nichols, Parker, Polley. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{85}$.

34. VII. 169. **John Henfield** [Edmund 34. VI. 57], probably born in Salem.

34. VII. 170. **Sarah Henfield** [Edmund 34. VI. 57], probably born in Salem.

34. VII. 171. **Thomas Henfield** [Edmund 34. VI. 57], probably born in Salem. A sea-captain.

34. VII. 172. **Jonathan Henfield** [Edmund 34. VI. 57], probably born in Salem. A sea-captain.

34. VII. 173. **Edmund Henfield** [Edmund 34. VI. 57], born in Salem, died in South Reading, Mass. A boot and shoe maker. Residence: North Reading.

34. VII. 173. **Elizabeth Munday**, his wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Henfield was a daughter of William and Mary (Pease) Munday. Her father was a sea-captain who was lost at sea while coming into Salem Harbor. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{86}$.

35. VII. 174. **Andrew Ward** [Sarah 35-37. VI. 58], probably born in Salem, baptized there May 21, 1775, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

The Salem Gazette of Tuesday, Dec. 23, 1806, says that "He died without any previous illness as he was sitting in his chair on Sunday afternoon."

35. VII. 174. **Betsey Bowman**, his wife, died in Lynn, Mass.

Mrs. Ward's second husband, to whom she was married Sept. 27, 1812, was Joseph Chamberlain, of Lynn. By him she had three children.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{87}$.

35-36. VII. 175. **Nathaniel Ward** [Sarah 35-37. VI. 58], probably born in Salem,¹ died in Salem. Keeper of Baker Island Light. Residence: Salem.

¹ The Ward Bible gives the date of his birth as June 16, 1776; while Family Records give it as 1777. The Salem Records give the date of his marriage as Aug. 18, 1799;

Nathaniel Ward was drowned while going to the lighthouse. The Salem Gazette of Friday, April 1, 1825, states that the bodies of Nathaniel Ward, keeper of the lighthouse on Baker's Island, and his assistant, Mr. Marshall, were found dead on the north shore below the harbor, that they started for the island on Wednesday, just before night, in a small flat-bottomed boat deeply loaded with wood and stores; and it was supposed that they were prevented by the storm from reaching the island, and were blown on the beach. It also states that Mr. Ward left a large family in indigent circumstances.

35-36. VII. 175. *Mary Cutler*, the wife of Nathaniel Ward.¹

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{88}$.

36. VII. 176. *Jonathan Ward* [Sarah 35-37. VI. 58], probably born in Salem, baptized there June 29, 1778.

36-37. VII. 177. *John Ward* [Sarah 35-37. VI. 58], born in Salem, baptized there in July, 1781, died in Beverly, Mass. A pump and block maker. Residence: Beverly.

36-37. VII. 177. *Lucy How*, his wife, born in Beverly, Mass., died in Salem, of a cancer.

Her second husband was Jonathan Peirce, to whom she was married Nov. 19, 1826.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{89}$.

37. VII. 178. *Sally Ward* [Sarah 35-37. VI. 58], probably born in Salem, baptized there April 17, 1785, as Sally.

37. VII. 178¹. *Aaron Tufts*, her first husband, died in Salem.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{90}$.

the Baldwin Bible gives it as Aug. 12, 1799, and it is given as Aug. 16, 1799, in A Cutler Memorial and Genealogical History, by Nahum S. Cutler, p. 342. The date of his death is given in the Salem Gazette of April 1, 1825, as March 30, 1825, while it is given as March 31, 1825, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. V. p. 211.

¹ A Cutler Memorial and Genealogical History, by Nahum S. Cutler, p. 342, calls her a daughter of Dr. Jonathan Cutler, of South Danvers, and says she was baptized Oct. 3, 1762, while a family record says she was born Nov. 19, 1777.

37. VII. 178². *Moses Smith*, her second husband, died in Salem. A baker. Residence: Salem.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{90}$.

37. VII. 179. *Samuel Ward* [Sarah 35-37. VI. 58], probably born in Salem, baptized there in December, 1787, died in Salem. A shoemaker. Residence: Salem.

The following obituary of Mr. Ward is taken from the Salem Register of April 28, 1842: —

“Mr. Ward, at the time of his death, was a member of the Common Council, it being the second year of his election to that board. He was also a representative from this city in the Legislature of 1839, and in the discharge of the duties of both of these offices, he was remarkable for his punctuality and diligence. He was the representative, of whom it was related, that being asked [upon making up the pay roll] how much he had been absent, he replied with characteristic promptness ‘not a day, not an hour, not a minute.’ Previous to his being sent as a representative, it is believed that he never passed a night away from Salem; and for upwards of *thirty-six* years he worked in the same shop, and most of the time with the same employers. In his youth, and for many years afterwards, he was subject to fits; but at the time of the great explosion of rockets on Salem Common on the evening of the 4th of July, 1823, when so many were dreadfully injured, Mr. Ward was severely wounded in the thigh, and had never had a recurrence of his former attacks since that period.

“Mr. W. has ever been considered a very worthy man and a good citizen. As a politician he was an ardent, unwavering, and active Whig. Fond of reading and possessed of a memory remarkably retentive and accurate, he was particularly well versed in all matters relating to politics, and was always consulted with entire confidence in reference to the many and varied facts, dates, and statistics laid up in his well-stored mind. Indeed, he was a living, political manual, ready at all times to impart the fund of information he had acquired, to his numerous friends, who were ever eager to avail themselves of his knowledge and sound judgment. He will be strangely missed in the places where he has been accustomed to resort for so long a series of years, and his loss will be seriously felt. This is the second death that has occurred in the present City Council.”

37. VII. 181. *Lydia Henfield Ward* [Sarah 35-37. VI. 58], probably born in Salem, baptized there Nov. 27, 1797, died in Portland, Me.

37. VII. 181. *William Scagell*, her husband, born in Newbury, Vt., died in Portland, Me. Residence: Portland.

Mr. Scagell moved from Salem to Portland. His second wife, Elizabeth Duston Hartshorn, survived him, and was living in Portland in 1886.

William Scagell was a son of Elijah and Jane (Vance) Scagell. His father died at the battle of Sackett's Harbor. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{91}$.

38. VII. 182. **Joshua Goodale** [Mary 38-39. VI. 59], born in Salem, died in Boston. A shipmaster. Residence: Boston.¹

Mr. Goodale began his business life in the counting-room of the eminent merchant William Gray, and, in 1794, was sent by him to the West Indies as a supercargo. He afterwards became the agent for the Salem Iron Company, and at one time was at New Orleans in business. On the decline of trade in Salem, he removed to Boston.

Mr. Goodale was a man of spotless character, very temperate, and even abstemious in his habits. His form was erect, and his gait elastic to the last, while he retained the manners of a gentleman of the old school. He was inclined to reprove the errors in others, but always without harshness, and in a way peculiar to himself. At the time of his death Mr. Goodale was the oldest member of the Park Street Church, Boston.²

His portrait, which was painted while he was in New Orleans, is now in the possession of his daughter, Miss Eliza A. Goodale, of Highland Avenue, Newtonville, Mass.

38. VII. 182. **Rebecca Page**, the wife of Joshua Goodale, born in Danvers, Mass., died in Newton, Mass.

Mrs. Goodale was a daughter of Captain Samuel and Rebecca (Putnam) Page, of Danvers. *Laura Deland Page* [26. IX. 417] is her niece. Mrs. Goodale's father was a Revolutionary patriot. He enlisted at the breaking out of the Revolution, and took part in the battles of Lexington and of

¹ The date of his marriage is given by his daughter as Oct. 27, 1805, and in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 178, as Oct. 28, 1805. The date of his death is given by the family as March 4, 1850; while the Salem Register and the Puritan and Recorder of March 7, 1850, give it as March 3, 1850. Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 178, gives it as March, 1845, which is certainly wrong.

² Obituary notice of Mr. Goodale, in the Puritan Recorder of May 7, 1850; Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 178, and a communication from the late Samuel H. Gooch, of Newton.

Monmouth, and was with Washington at the crossing of the Delaware, and at Valley Forge. He also served in the campaign of 1779, and was present with his company at the storming of Stony Point. After the war, he became a successful merchant, filled many public offices, and was distinguished for his integrity and moral worth.¹ Mrs. Goodale's ancestry includes the following families: Page, Paine, Dunster, Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Rutter, Andrew, Porter, Peabody, Foster, Andrew, Porter, Hathorne, Putnam, Prince, Putnam, Porter, Hathorne, Perley, Peabody, Foster, Osgood, Clement, Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Cutler, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Gedney. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{92}$.

38. VII. 183. **Anna Goodale** [Mary 38-39. VI. 59], born in Salem, died in Boston.

Mrs. Lamson is spoken of as an efficient wife and loving mother. Her remains were buried in the Goodale tomb, Salem. She was familiarly called Nancy.

38. VII. 183. **Thomas Lamson**, her husband, born in Ipswich, Mass., died in Boston. A commission-merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lamson was a deacon of the Congregational Church in Salem. He removed to Boston, where he was for many years in the commission lumber business on Broad Street. By his first wife he had four children, viz: —

THOMAS LAMSON, who was in the commission lumber business with his father. He married Emily Marshall, of Maine, and had at least one child.

MARY LAMSON, married Oct. 28, 1841, a Mr. Hibbard; died March, 1845, s. p.

SALOME LAMSON, married Dec. 2, 1824, Joseph Johnson, and had one son; died December, 1891, aged 94 years.

ABIGAIL LAMSON, unmarried.²

Thomas Lamson was a son of Paul and Abigail (Lord) Lamson, of Ipswich. His ancestry includes the following families: Lamson, Ayer (?), Perkins, Gould, Faulkner, Lord. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{93}$.

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. IV. p. 241.

² Letter of Samuel H. Gooch.

38. VII. 185. **Lydia Goodale** [Mary 38–39. VI. 59], born in Salem, died in Roxbury, Mass.

Of Mrs. Towne, her nephew, the late Samuel Henfield Gooch, wrote as follows:—

“A lady of rare personal comeliness, inherited in a marked degree by her eight children. Her executive ability was manifested in guiding a numerous family into paths of eminence and usefulness, notwithstanding the long and frequent absences of her husband at sea, and her subsequent twenty-eight years of widowhood.”

Mrs. Towne's remains were buried in the Goodale tomb in Salem.

38. VII. 185. **Solomon Towne**, her husband, born in Boxford, Mass., died on the coast of Sumatra. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

The childhood of Solomon Towne was passed on his father's farm in Boxford; but farming was distasteful to him, and he resolved to find some more congenial occupation. Having obtained the consent of his parents, he left home at an early age for Salem, where he found employment with William Gray, the great merchant. On entering Mr. Gray's service, he made up his mind that it should be no fault of his if he did not advance in Mr. Gray's esteem. Beginning as a cabin boy, he rose through the various grades until he was master and supercargo of one of the finest of Mr. Gray's ships that was employed in the East Indian trade. Captain Towne made most of his voyages in the employ of Mr. Gray, and won his entire confidence,—a favor enjoyed only by the most deserving. He lived in the house still standing on Chestnut Street, Salem, where five of his children were born, and whence he removed to Boston while they were quite young. His last voyage was made from Boston in the brig Congress, belonging to William Goddard. He died on this voyage on the coast of Sumatra, and the vessel was brought home by his son, Joshua Towne, who was with him on this voyage.

Solomon Towne was a thorough sea-captain, but at the same time he was mild and even paternal in the exercise of his authority, and was much beloved and admired by his crew. He was one of the first shipmasters to banish liquors from on board ship.

Captain Towne was a handsome and commanding-looking man. There

SOLOMON TOWNE.

[38. VII. 185.]



is a fine portrait of him in the possession of his daughters. It was painted in Leghorn, by Toci. The heliotype here given was taken from a daguerrotype.¹

Solomon Towne was a son of John and Ann (Cummings) Towne, of Boxford. *Joseph Towne* [40. VII. 198] was his nephew. His ancestry includes the following families: Towne, Blessing, Symonds, Smith, Rhodes, Cummings, Richardson, Underwood, Parrish, Blanchard. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{94}$.

39. VII. 186. **Mary Goodale** [Mary 38-39. VI. 59], born in Salem, died in Salem.

39. VII. 186¹. **Tobias Lear Porter**, her first husband, died at sea. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

In 1811, Captain Porter sailed for St. Petersburg in the brig *Success*, Messrs. J. & S. White, owners. On the return voyage the brig struck on Brant Rock, Marshfield Beach, and Captain Porter, his mate, and four of the sailors were lost. An account of this wreck was printed in the Salem Gazette of Tuesday, Nov. 26, 1811. It adds that Captain Porter was a very respectable and enterprising member of society, and that he possessed a kind and amiable disposition, and led a religious and moral life.

He was a son of the Rev. Nathaniel and Sarah (Stetson) Porter, of Conway, N. H. His ancestry includes the following families: Porter, Hathorne, Dorman, Jacobs, Frost, Waters, Tompkins, Stetson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{95}$.

39. VII. 186². **Caleb Warner**, the second husband of Mary Goodale, born at Warner's Mills, Ipswich, Mass., died in Salem. A silversmith and optician. Residence: Salem.

In 1801, Caleb Warner left Ipswich for Salem, where he became established in business.

His first wife, whom he married Aug. 8, 1809, was Mary Pearson, a daughter of Enoch and Eunice (Choate) Pearson, of Ipswich. She was

¹ Letter of his son, the Rev. Joseph Hardy Towne, to Francis H. Lee, dated Jan. 23, 1884; also a letter of the late Samuel H. Gooch, dated November, 1892.

born July 19, 1784, and died Oct. 5, 1817. By her he had four children:—

- MARY PEARSON WARNER, married, June 14, 1832, Abner Brooks, who died Dec. 5, 1846. She died Dec. 7, 1755.
- SUSAN P. WARNER, married, April 21, 1836, her first husband, George F. Flint, of Boston, who died May 5, 1842. She married, Nov. 29, 1846, her second husband, Captain William C. Waters, of Salem.
- EDWARD WARNER, a civil engineer; married in November, 1842, Sarah Ellen Dashiell, of Washington, D. C.
- CALEB HENRY WARNER, president of the National Bank of Commerce, Boston. He married, Dec. 25, 1843, Elizabeth Bangs. She died in Cambridge, Mass., Jan. 5, 1892.

The third wife of Caleb Warner, to whom he was married Jan. 28, 1830, was Sarah Gould. She died, without issue by him, April 12, 1865.¹

Caleb Warner was a son of William and Susan (Palmer) Warner. His father was a clothier and farmer of Ipswich, Mass. His ancestry includes the following families: Warner, Denne, Dane, Brown, Palmer. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII.
9 5².

39. VII. 187. **Thankful Goodale** [Mary 38–39. VI. 59], born in Salem, died in Lowell, Mass.

“She opened her mouth with wisdom, and the law of kindness was on her lips. She looked well to the ways of her household, and worked willingly with her hands. Her children rise up and call her blessed.”²

39. VII. 187. **Nathan Green**, her husband, born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in New York. A sea-captain. Residence: Salem.

Captain Green had the dash and daring so characteristic of Salem mariners of his generation. He commanded the famous brig *Grand Turk*, on her short and memorable privateering cruise. Her log is well known to every one acquainted with the annals of Salem.³

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 210, and a letter of the late Samuel H. Gooch.

² Letter of the late Samuel H. Gooch.

³ *Ibid.*, in which Mr. Gooch stated that Nathan Green was born in Beverly.

Nathan Green was a son of John Green, a sea-captain of Salem.
ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{96}$.

39. VII. 188. **Hannah Goodale** [Mary 38–39. VI. 59], born in Salem, died in Brighton, Mass.

39. VII. 188. **Samuel Gooch**, her husband, born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Boston, of lung fever. Residence: Boston.

During the War of 1812, Samuel Gooch served as an officer on board the United States Brig Enterprise. He was taken prisoner and subjected to many hardships. On the return of peace, Mr. Gooch engaged in trade between Boston and portions of Maine. Subsequently, he was engaged for several years in the cooperage, fish, and pork business. But his heart was never in trade except as a necessary means to an end. After a time his earnest longings were satisfied, and he entered the ministry. He was an active co-worker with the Rev. Dr. Tuckerman in establishing new schools, and visiting the sick and destitute in the neglected wards of the city of Boston. He felt a deep sympathy for the colored race, and on Aug. 3, 1833, wrote the letter to the Liberator in behalf of the African Church in Belknap Street, Boston, which was the first public suggestion of a national concert of prayer for the abolition of slavery. In this noble letter the master and the slave are both recognized with equal kindness and charity. "Open thy mouth for the dumb," and "Woe unto me if I preach not the gospel," were passages frequently on his lips, and were the controlling sentiments of his life. He was a man of uncommon physical endurance, and his muscular feats in early life were surprising.¹

Mr. Gooch was a son of John and Mary (Whidden) Gooch, of Portsmouth, N. H. His ancestry includes the following families: Gooch, Hobby, Sherburne, Whidden, Hill. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{97}$.

39. VII. 189. **Nathan Goodale** [Mary 38–39. VI. 59], born in Salem, died in New Orleans. A sugar-refiner. Residence: New Orleans.

¹ Obituary of Samuel Gooch, in The Christian Watchman of Feb. 24, 1837, by the Rev. William Collier, also a letter from his son, the late Samuel H. Gooch.

Mr. Goodale was brought up in the counting-room of William Gray, the famous Salem merchant, and was afterwards a book-keeper for Seccomb & Williams, of Salem, large dealers in drugs, groceries, &c. Early in life he went to New Orleans, where he became, in the course of time, a sugar-refiner on a large scale, his works covering a square in the suburbs of that city. In the latter part of his life, however, his business was ruined by the civil war, and he became poor.

Mr. Goodale was for many years a member of the First Presbyterian Church in New Orleans, and afterwards a member, elder, and trustee of the Lafayette Presbyterian Church in the same city. His pastor, the Rev. Dr. T. R. Markham, wrote a long obituary of him, which was printed in the Southwestern Presbyterian. It consisted of an analysis of his high Christian character. The following are extracts from it. He was "a godly man whose views and habits were shaped and toned by the strict training of his youth, but in whom the hardness of that old austere type was softened and relieved by the presence and power of a grace in which he stood pre-eminent, — a very Saul among his brethren." "In the grace of giving he 'abounded,' in its continued and unfailing manifestation exceeding any man whom the writer has ever known. Appeals for aid from every quarter met a ready response, and, above all, the poor were never sent empty away, hearing only the words 'be ye warmed and filled.' Indeed his spirit and manner impressed me, as one of the almoners of his bounty, as the nearest approach ever seen to that of the Great Giver who bestows without measure or stint. So characteristic and recognized was his readiness to help, that his friend of more than half a century remarked, 'Mr. Goodale wears his purse outside his pocket, that every man may put his hand in it.'"

There is a portrait of Mr. Goodale in the possession of his niece, Mrs. Tobias L. P. Lamson, of Lowell.

39. VII. 189¹. *Ann Eliza Walton*, the wife of Nathan Goodale, died in New Orleans, La.

She was from Philadelphia. The late Samuel Henfield Gooch wrote of her that, she was a plain, sincere woman, and very much beloved.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{981}$.

39. VII. 189². *Josephine Littlefield*, the second wife of Nathan Goodale, born in New York, died in New Orleans.

Mrs. Goodale's first husband was a Mr. Littlefield.

She was a daughter of Samuel Lovette and Eliza (Woods) Waldo. Mr. Waldo was an artist of New York. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{9\ 8^1}$.

39. VII. 190. *Hannah Neal* [Martha 39-40. VI. 62], probably born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption.

39. VII. 190¹. *Asa Killam*, her first husband, probably born in Salem.

He is probably the same Asa Killam, son of Asa and Mary Killam, who was baptized by the pastor of the South Church, Salem, May 1, 1785.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{9\ 9^1}$.

39. VII. 190². *Stephen Richardson*, her second husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{9\ 9^1}$.

40. VII. 191. *John Dowst* [Martha 39-40. VI. 62], probably born in Salem; died in Salem.

40. VII. 192. *William Dowst* [Martha 39-40. VI. 62], born in Salem, died in Salem.¹ A baker. Residence: Salem.

40. VII. 192. *Lydia Davis McCarthy*, his wife, born in Salem, died in Salem, of heart disease.

Mrs. Dowst was a daughter of Captain Justin McCarthy, a Salem ship-master, who was an Episcopalian, born in Cork, Ireland, and who came to America when he was ten years old. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{10\ 0}$.

40. VII. 193. *Martha Dowst* [Martha 39-40. VI. 62], probably born and died in Salem.

¹ The State Records, Vol. 165, p. 260, state that he died Dec. 21, 1863, aged 71 years, 5 mos. 3 days. If this is correct, his birth must have been on July 18, 1792, instead of July 15, 1792, as printed and as given by the family. If the date of his birth, July 15, is correct, his death must have occurred Dec. 18, 1862, as given by Mr. Azro M. Dows.

40. VII. 194. **David Neal Dowst** [Martha 39-40. VI. 62], born in Salem, died in Salem. A baker. Residence : Salem.¹

Mr. Dowst's house was on Essex Street, opposite Mr. John Silsbee's, and his bakery was in the yard behind his house.

40. VII. 194¹. **Elizabeth P. Adams**, his first wife.

Mrs. Dowst was a daughter of Nathan Adams, of Danvers. Her mother lived in the family of Colonel Timothy Pickering [58. V. 24]. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{1011}$.

40. VII. 194². **Mary Reed**, his second wife, born in Salem, died in Salem, of typhoid fever.

Mrs. Dowst was the widow of Thomas Reed, and a daughter of John and Sarah (Bowditch) Brinley, of Salem. *William Henry Archer* [22. IX. 339] and *Clara Henfield Bowditch* [31. IX. 511] were her first cousins once removed. Her ancestry includes the following families: Brinley, Bowditch, Gardner, Frier, Porter, Turner, Hill, Roberts, Kitchen, Saunders, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell, Bancroft, Metcalf, Eaton, Kendall, Clark, Swain, Newhall, Potter, Farrar, Breed, Farrington. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{1011}$.

40. VII. 195. **John Chapman** [Ruth 40. VI. 64], born in Salem, died in Salem. A journalist. Residence : Salem.

Mr. Chapman entered the office of the Salem Register as an apprentice, in 1807, and continued there till his death, a period of sixty-six years. In 1835, he became associate editor with the Hon. Warwick Palfray, Jr. [29. VIII. 291], who was the senior editor, and who had entered the office when the paper was first established. Mr. Chapman and Mr. Palfray married sisters; and for twenty-eight years they were in the office of the Register together, during which time the pleasantest relations always existed between them. Mr. Palfray died in 1838, and was succeeded by his son, Charles Warwick Palfray.

Although Mr. Chapman was connected with a Republican paper, his

¹ The date of his birth is given as May 28, 1800, and the date of his death is given as Nov. 16, 1870, by the family; while *The Driver Family*, by Harriet Ruth (Waters) Cooke, p. 453, gives his birth as about 1804, and his death as about 1885. This same work omits his middle name, also the middle initial letter of his wife's name.

attachment to the old Federal party was very marked; and to his latest days he professed the greatest admiration for the men and principles that distinguished it.

Mr. Chapman held many offices of trust, and was so much in public life, and so active in his habits, that few citizens of Salem were as generally known as he. He served as a private in the War of 1812. In 1838 and in 1839, he was a member of the common council of Salem, and in 1842 and in 1843, he was a representative to the General Court. From 1847 to 1849, he was a member of the governor's council; and for the six years from 1861 to 1867, he was the postmaster of Salem. He was an original member of the Salem Charitable Mechanic Association, which was organized in 1817; and for thirty-two years he was its treasurer. For forty-three years, he was clerk of the proprietors of the South Meeting House. He was also one of the vice-presidents of the Five Cent Savings Bank, and held other responsible offices, into all of which he carried his characteristic energy and efficiency.

In the year 1823, he was admitted to membership in the South Church; and for half a century no one was a more constant attendant than he at all of its religious services. His health was so remarkable that he was never obliged to have a doctor but once, and his vigor and activity were often the subject of comment. He was a man of sterling integrity, of strong personal convictions, but was without obstinacy. He was loyal to the right, but ever ready to be convinced if he was wrong. He could be neither frightened nor bought. He was ever ready to relieve distress, and never failed to utter his testimony against the use of tobacco and intoxicating liquors.

His funeral services were attended by the mayor and members of the city government, representatives of the press, and citizens and friends from almost every walk in life. The Rev. E. S. Atwood made an address which was a high tribute to Mr. Chapman's character.¹

40. VII. 195¹. *Abigail Roundy*, the first wife of John Chapman, born in Beverly, Mass., died in Salem, of pneumonia.

¹ Obituaries in the Salem Register of April 21 and April 24, 1873.

An obituary of Mrs. Chapman, printed in the Salem Gazette, Jan. 25, 1856, speaks of her as an excellent person of a cheerful temperament, benevolent and philanthropic, and one of whom the distressed have frequently said of her, "She stretches out her hand to the poor; yea, she reaches forth her hands to the needy."

She was a daughter of Captain Nehemiah and Rebecca (Boynton) Roundy, of Salem and Beverly. *Elizabeth Roundy* [29. VIII. 291] was her sister. Her ancestry includes the following families: Roundy, Boynton, Abbot, Chandler, Hibbard, Bullard. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{102}$.

40. VII. 195². *Phebe Perkins*, the second wife of John Chapman, born in Kennebunkport, Me., died in Boston.

She was a daughter of Stephen and Alice (Stone) Perkins. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{102}$.

40. VII. 196. *Benjamin Chapman* [Ruth 40. VI. 64], probably born in Salem, died in Manila.

40. VII. 197. *Jonathan Henfield Chapman* [Ruth 40. VI. 64], born in Salem, died either at Bombay or on a voyage. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

He sailed on voyages to the East Indies for Robert Brookhouse.

40. VII. 198. *Lydia Chapman* [Ruth 40. VI. 64], born in Salem, died in Salem, of dropsy.

A short tribute to her character appeared at the time of her death in the Salem Gazette of Aug. 12, 1862.

40. VII. 198. *Joseph Towne*, her husband, born in Andover, Mass., died in Salem, of heart disease. A book-keeper. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Towne was for a time in the grocery business in Salem. Afterwards he was for many years a book-keeper for J. H. Moulton, of the Salem and Boston Express. He lived on Buffum Street.¹

He was a son of Asa and Polly (Lovejoy) Towne, of Andover, Mass. *Solomon Towne* [38. VII. 185] was his uncle. His ancestry includes the

¹ The Salem Register of June 29, 1874.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

following families: Towne, Blessing, Symonds, Smith, Rhodes, Cummings, Richardson, Underwood, Parrish, Blanchard, Lovejoy. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{103}$.

40. VII. 200. **Anna Henfield Chapman** [Ruth 40. VI. 64], born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

41. VII. 201. **Benjamin Ropes** [Benjamin 41-42. VI. 65], probably born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 16, 1774, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.¹

Mr. Ropes was a cooper by trade, and lived on William Street. He became engaged in foreign and coastwise trade in company with his brother, James Ropes, and his brother-in-law, William P. Symonds. In the War of 1812, he was a captain in Colonel Miller's famous regiment, the Twenty-First United States Infantry, and took part in the brilliant affair at Lundy's Lane, in the sortie at Fort Erie, in the fighting at Chippewa, and in several other hard-fought battles. His meritorious services and gallant conduct often received especial mention in the official despatches.²

41. VII. 201. **Frances Wilkins**, the wife of Benjamin Ropes, born in Middleton, Mass., died in Salem, of old age.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of Reuben and Polly (Gardner) Wilkins. Her ancestry includes the following families: Wilkins, Smith, Gardner, Smith. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{104}$.

42. VII. 202. **James Ropes** [Benjamin 41-42. VI. 65], probably born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 16, 1774, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.³

Mr. Ropes was engaged in foreign and coastwise trade with his brother, Benjamin Ropes, and his brother-in-law, William P. Symonds. For a long

¹ The Salem Records, Vol. 4, p. 149, give the date of his marriage as on the Sheets; but a note states that the date was April 21, on Dr. Barnard's return.

² Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 252; The Salem Gazette of Aug. 1, 1845; and the gravestone of Captain Ropes in Harmony Grove Cemetery, Salem.

³ The date of his death is given as July 21, 1840, by his son-in-law, Daniel P. Galloupe, and in the Essex Register of Thursday, July 23, 1840; while Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 252, gives it as July 22, 1840.

43. VII. 201. *Lydia Ropes Nichols*, his wife, born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Cambridge, Mass.¹

Mrs. Peirce was her husband's first cousin. Her number in direct descent is [44. VII. 215].

43. VII. 208. *Sarah Peirce* (Sarah 43. VI. 68), born in Salem, baptized there as Sally, Dec. 27, 1780, died in Salem.

She and Mr. Nichols were married on Sunday evening in her father's great eastern room, which had been finished and furnished only a short time before. The families of the bride and groom were the only persons present. The bride's sister Betsey and her sister-in-law, Charlotte Nichols, were the bridesmaids. The bridal dress was of beautiful and very delicate striped muslin. It had been made in Bombay for some distinguished person, and Mr. Nichols had bought it in India. This muslin was worn over white silk. The bride's head-dress was a white lace veil put on like a turban. Mr. and Mrs. Nichols immediately went to housekeeping in a house on the corner of Washington and Federal streets. The week following the wedding was given up to receiving guests, as was the custom at that period.

When Mrs. Nichols was sixteen years old, she worked the Peirce coat of arms which has been reproduced opposite page 225. It is framed, and hangs in the house occupied by her daughters on Federal Street.²

43. VII. 208. *George Nichols*, the husband of Sarah Peirce, born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.³

When he was about eleven years old, his father removed to Portsmouth, N. H. He entered Phillips Academy; and, after leaving school, he went into his father's store, a wholesale grocery in Portsmouth. In 1793, his

¹ The date of her death is given in the Nichols Family Records, and in the Boston Daily Advertiser of Oct. 24, 1868, as having occurred Oct. 22, 1868; while it is given in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XVIII. p. 171, as having occurred Oct. 16, 1868.

² From an autobiographical sketch, dictated by George Nichols, her husband, in 1858.

³ The date of his birth is given by several authorities as July 4, 1778; while it is given as July 4, 1777, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 166.

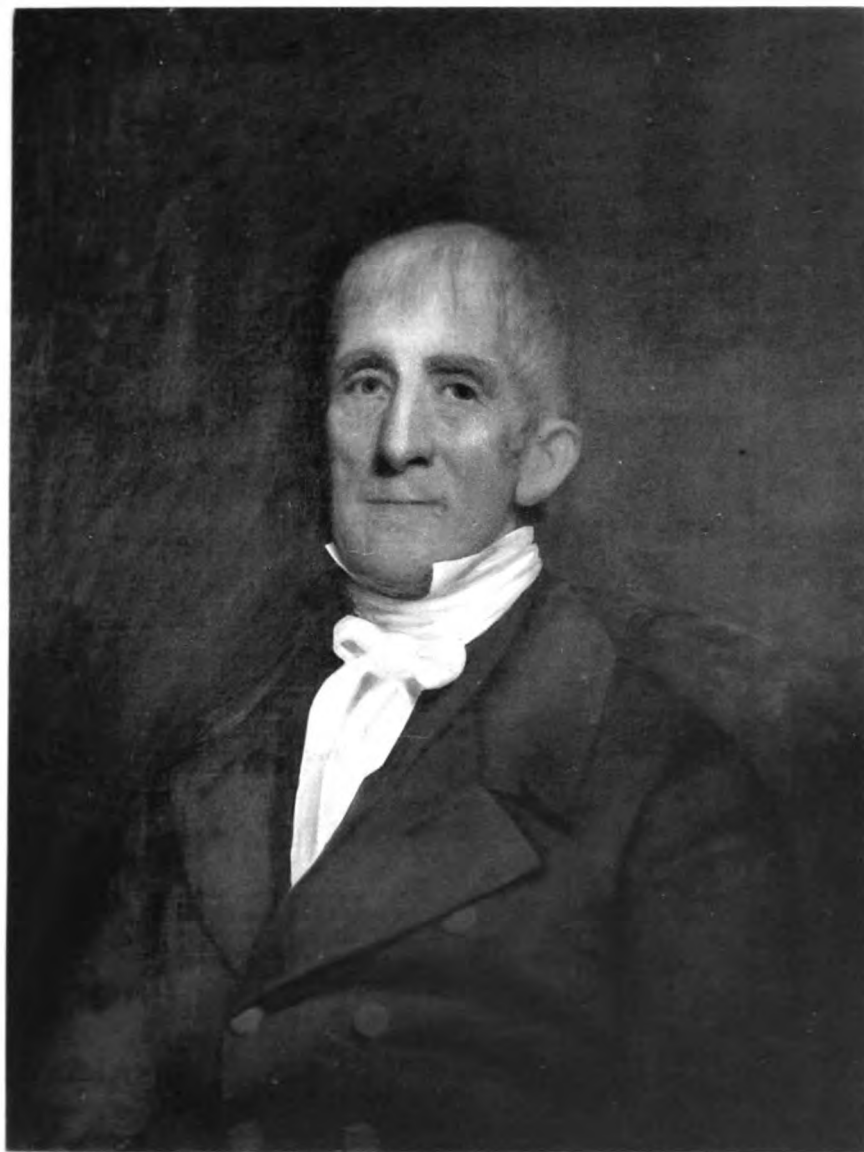
GEORGE NICHOLS.

[43. VII. 208.]

[43. VII. 211.]

[44. VII. 214.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY OSGOOD, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE
MISSES NICHOLS, OF SALEM, MASS.



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

THE HOUSE OF GEORGE NICHOLS AT SALEM, MASS.

[43. VII. 218.]

[43. VII. 211.]

[44. VII. 214.]

father gave up his business and returned to Salem, where he engaged in the West India trade with Captain Benjamin Hodges. For a year George Nichols was a clerk in their counting-room ; but, desiring to see more of the world, he went to sea, and continued in this pursuit for several years, making prosperous voyages as supercargo and master. He finally retired from the sea, and went into business with his brother-in-law, Benjamin Peirce, besides being interested with his father in the "Active" for several voyages. His business prospered, and when the War of 1812 broke out, he was worth at least forty thousand dollars. The war, however, proved disastrous to him, for every vessel in which he was concerned was captured, and he lost nearly a half of his property. At the close of the war, he engaged in commerce again with Benjamin Peirce and others, and for several years with success; but disasters and ruinous voyages took place, and in 1826, he found himself bankrupt, as was the case with his father-in-law and his father-in-law's two sons. With nothing but his own resources to rely upon, Mr. Nichols went into the auction and commission business, and in about fifteen years was able to pay his creditors about ten thousand dollars.¹

Mr. Nichols was for many years treasurer and agent of the South Building Corporation (now known as Hamilton Hall). As an old man he was said to have been rather severe in his bearing.

Mr. Nichols lived on Chestnut Street, Salem. A heliotype of the house is here given. There is a portrait of him which was painted abroad when he was a young man, and which is now in possession of his daughters. They also have one which was painted by Charles Osgood, of Salem, about the year 1845. A heliotype of this picture is here given. There is a better portrait of him which was painted by Finck about the year 1848. This picture is in the possession of his son, John H. Nichols, of Salem.

Mr. Nichols's second wife was Betsey Peirce a sister of his first wife. Both were his first cousins. His number in direct descent is [44. VII. 214].

¹ Abstract of an autobiographical sketch, dictated by him when he was nearly eighty years old, the original of which is in the possession of his grandson, Dr. Charles F. Nichols, of Boston.

43. VII. 211. **Betsey Peirce** [Sarah 43. VI. 68], probably born in Salem, baptized there March 25, 1787, probably died in Salem.

Mrs. Nichols was an accomplished woman, and painted very well. Several of the pictures which she painted are in the possession of her step-daughters, the Misses Nichols, of Salem. Her portrait painted by Osgood is also in their possession. A heliotype of it is here given. Mrs. Nichols was a sister of her husband's first wife, Sarah Peirce [43. VII. 208].

43. VII. 211. **George Nichols**, her husband.

His number in direct descent is [44. VII. 214]. For an account of Mr. Nichols see pages 380-381.

43. VII. 212. **Henry Peirce** [Sarah 43. VI. 68], born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 16, 1789, died in Salem, of consumption. Residence: Salem.¹

Henry Peirce, H. C. 1808, began the study of law in the office of *Samuel Putnam* [54-55. VI. 102], of Salem. After practising his profession for one or two years, he accepted a clerkship in the State Bank in Boston.

43. VII. 212. **Catherine Calista Ainsworth**, his wife, died in Salem.

In early life Mrs. Peirce lived in Boston with the family of her uncle, Thomas Green Fessenden, well known as a poet and political writer, and as the first editor of the *Farmer's Almanac*.

She was a daughter of Artemas and Catherine (Fessenden) Ainsworth, of Bethel, Vt. *Amelia Anne Ainsworth* [43. VIII. 457] was her sister, and *Calvin C. Ainsworth* [43. VIII. 454] was her brother. Her ancestry includes the following families: Ainsworth, Howe, Haynes, Marble, Goodale, Beacham, Fessenden, Cheney, Brown, Eaton, Woodbury, Dodge, Kendall, Tidd, Blodgett, Iggleden. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{110}$.

44. VII. 213. **John Nichols** [Lydia 44. VI. 69], born in Salem, died at Point au Petre, Guadeloupe, W. I.

¹ The date of his death is given on the Nichols Family Records, and by Mrs. George Nichols, as Oct. 30, 1863; while the State Records, Vol. 165, p. 258, give it as Oct. 31, 1863.

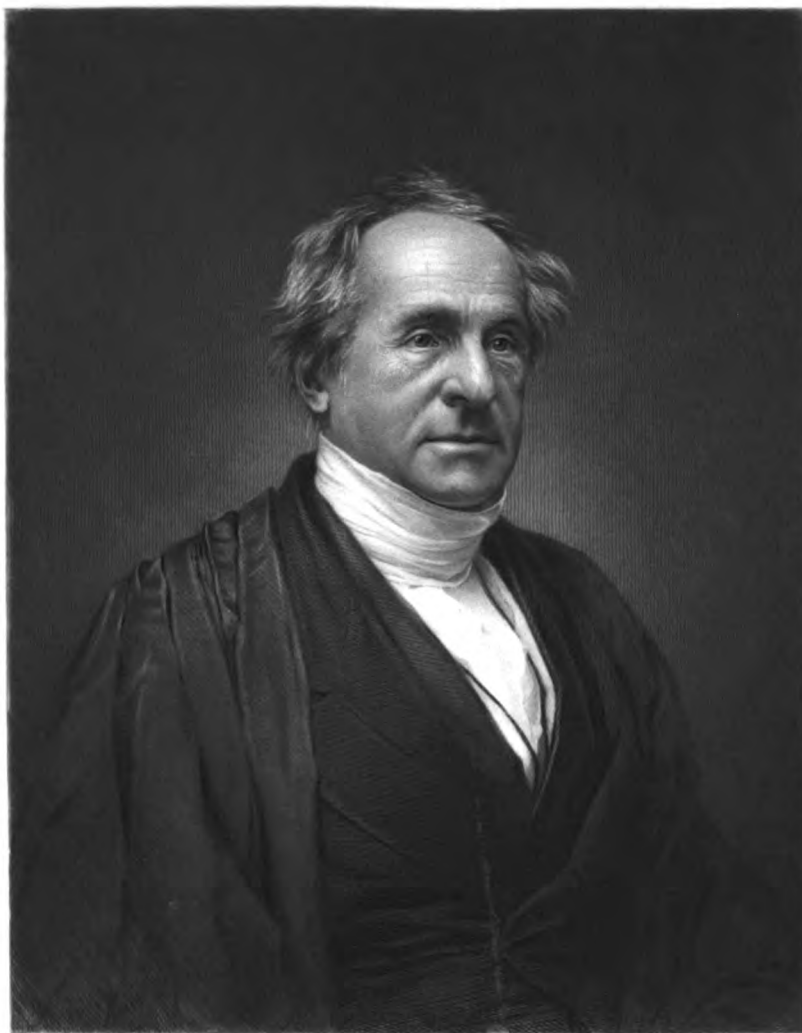
Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

BETSEY (PEIRCE) NICHOLS.

[43. VII. 211.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY OSGOOD, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE
MISSES NICHOLS, OF SALEM, MASS.





Handwritten signature

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

ICHABOD NICHOLS.

[44. VII. 217.]

The Salem Gazette of Friday, July 13, 1798, contains an obituary notice of Mr. Nichols. It speaks of him as a young gentleman of an amiable temper, of genteel accomplishments, of agreeable manners, and of solid virtues, and states that he was preparing himself for a liberal and extensive mercantile business.

44. VII. 214. **George Nichols** [Lydia 44. VI. 69].

For an account of Mr. Nichols see pages 380-381.

44. VII. 214¹. **Sarah Peirce**, his first wife.

Her number in direct descent is [43. VII. 208]. For an account of Mrs. Nichols see page 380.

44. VII. 214². **Betsey Peirce**, his second wife.

Her number in direct descent is [43. VII. 211]. For an account of her see page 382.

44. VII. 215. **Lydia Ropes Nichols** [Lydia 44. VI. 69].

For an account of her see page 380.

44. VII. 215. **Benjamin Peirce**, her husband.

His number in direct descent is [43. VII. 207]. For an account of him see page 379.

44. VII. 217. **Ichabod Nichols** [Lydia 44. VI. 69], born in Portsmouth, N. H., baptized in Salem, Aug. 13, 1798, died in Cambridge, Mass. A minister. Residence: Cambridge.¹

Dr. Nichols graduated at Harvard College, with the highest honors, in 1802. In 1805, he was appointed tutor in mathematics at Harvard. Here he continued until 1809, pursuing his theological studies at the same time. On Jan. 7, 1809, he was ordained colleague of the Rev. Samuel Deane, D.D., of the First Church in Portland, Me. Dr. Deane died in 1814. From that time till within four years of his own death, Dr. Nichols re-

¹ The date of his birth is given by the family and several other authorities as July 5, 1784; while Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 167, gives it as July 4, 1784.

mained the sole pastor of the church. He discharged his duties with great ability, and very acceptably to the society. When at last he resigned his charge on account of feeble health, the church would not accept his resignation, and he remained nominally its pastor until his death, although relieved from all the duties of the office. When he moved to Cambridge, the Rev. Horatio Stebbins was installed as his colleague. The installation service took place Jan. 31, 1855.

Dr. Nichols was highly esteemed as a preacher and as a profound theologian. In 1831, he published "A Catechism of Natural Theology" which is considered a classic. He was the author of "Hours with the Evangelists," which contains an engraving of him. In 1821, he received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Bowdoin College, of which he was vice-president; and in 1831, he received the same degree from Harvard College. He was vice-president of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. He took an active part in the philanthropic and reformatory movements of the day, and was a devoted friend of the temperance cause, of the Bible Society, of the Sunday-school, and of all benevolent institutions.

Dr. Nichols was a scholarly man, and kept abreast with the times, both in theological and scientific matters. Nothing in the way of discovery escaped his observation. He was gifted in conversation, and few surpassed him in this respect. No one could be in his society, even for a brief time, without being deeply impressed with the extent and variety of his knowledge and with his ease in communicating it. And yet, with these rare powers, he was perfectly simple, unaffected, and unpretending. There are several portraits of him. One of them hangs in Channing Hall, in the building of the American Unitarian Association, Boston.¹

The engraving here given is from a plate in possession of the family.

¹ The Salem Gazette of Jan. 7, 1859; Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, by Joseph Palmer, pp. 225-229; The Christian Register of Jan. 15 and Feb. 12, 1859; The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XIII. p. 281; Harvard Graduates Whom I Have Known, by Rev. A. P. Peabody, D.D., L.L.D., pp. 111-122; Journals of the Rev. Thomas Smith and the Rev. Samuel Deane, by William Willis, pp. 396-399; The Gilman Family, by Arthur Gilman, A.M., p. 151.

44. VII. 217¹. *Dorothea Folsom Gilman*, the first wife of Ichabod Nichols, born in Exeter, N. H., died in Portland, Maine.

Mrs. Nichols was noted for her beauty, her fine voice in singing, her extraordinary intellectual gifts, and her devotions to works of benevolence, both in and beyond her husband's parish. She had the power of attracting and pleasing both those in the humblest and those in the highest walks of life.

She was a daughter of the Hon. John Taylor and Deborah (Folsom) Gilman, of Exeter, N. H. Her father was governor of New Hampshire. He marched as a youthful volunteer to the battle of Lexington, was a member of the Committee of Safety, was elected to the first Federal Congress, and was otherwise distinguished.¹ *Helen Williams Gilman* [44. IX. 846], is her first cousin once removed. Her ancestry includes the following families: Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Clark, Somerby, Greenleaf, Lord, Waite, Day, Ayer, Allen, Goodale, Taylor, Winslow, Chilton, Hutchinson, Marbury, Hamby, Rogers, Crane, Denison, Dudley, Purkiss, Penaberton, Marshall (?), Folsom, Gilman, Clark, Perkins, Ladd, Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Smith. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{III}$.

44. VII. 217². *Martha Salisbury Higginson*, the second wife of Ichabod Nichols, born in Boston, died in Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. Nichols went to a boarding school in New York for several years, after which, up to the time of her marriage, she was actively engaged with her sister, Elizabeth Sewall Higginson, in writing and distributing educational books for the poor, and in other charitable work.²

She was a daughter of Stephen and Martha (Salisbury) Higginson. Her father was a merchant in Boston, noted for his benevolence and integrity. He failed in business in 1812, and removed to a farm in Bolton, Mass., where he lived for several years. He afterward became steward of Harvard College. Thomas Wentworth Higginson was her half-brother, and *Francis Tappan Kimball* [38. IX. 661] was her first cousin once removed. Her ancestry includes the following families: Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe,

¹ The Gilman Family, by Arthur Gilman, pp. 104-108; also letter of J. T. G. Nichols.

² Family Memorials, by Edward E. Salisbury, p. 59; also letter of J. T. G. Nichols.

Savage, Symmes, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Cleveland, Winn, Wilson, Waters, Linton, Hudson, Porter, Stanley, Cook, Westwood, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, Salisbury, Williams, Saunders, Munjoy, Elbridge, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Hull, Quincy, Pares, Walley, Quincy, Pares, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Flynt, Hoar, Hincksman, Willet, Brown, Wendell, Du Trieux, Staets, Jochemse, De Key, Van Brugh, Jans. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{113}$.

44. VII. 218. **Benjamin Ropes Nichols** [Lydia 44. VI. 69].

For an account of Mr. Nichols see pages 268-269.

44. VII. 218. **Mary Pickering**, his wife.

Her number in direct descent is [58. VI. 117]. For an account of Mrs. Nichols see pages 267-268.

44. VII. 219. **Charlotte Nichols** [Lydia 44. VI. 69], born in Portsmouth, N. H., baptized in Salem Aug. 13, 1798,¹ died in Cambridge, Mass.

44. VII. 219. **Charles Sanders**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Cambridge, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Cambridge.

Mr. Sanders, H. C. 1802, belonged to a family which had been merchants for several generations, and he consented to go to college only on condition that after graduating he should be a merchant. In the autumn following his graduation, he entered the counting-room of Ebenezer Parsons, an eminent merchant of Boston, where he remained about fifteen months, so as to obtain a knowledge of business. He then went as supercargo on a voyage to Europe and the East Indies. He arrived home in May, 1805, after a successful voyage, and then established himself in business in Salem as a merchant. For a time he was president of the American Insurance Company, and for several terms he was a representative from Salem in the General Court. In 1827, he was asked by the Corporation of Harvard College to fill the position of steward, left vacant by Stephen Higginson.

¹ The date of her birth is given as Nov. 26, 1788, in the Nichols Family Records, and in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 167; while Eighteenth Century Baptisms in Salem, by James A. Emmerton, p. 83, gives it as Nov. 25, 1788.

He accepted the office, and held the position to the great advantage of the college until 1831, when he resigned, on account of ill health.

By the standard of his own time Mr. Sanders was rich. He was a man of literary taste, of great practical wisdom, and of rare precision in manner and habits. He lived simply and inexpensively. Childless himself, he made the public his heir. Sanders Theatre represents his bequest to Harvard College. He left legacies for philanthropic purposes to Cambridge, and also to Gloucester, Mass., the latter place having been the home of his ancestors for several generations. His family was one of the most distinguished in that town.¹

Mr. Sanders was a son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Elkins) Sanders, of Salem. His father was a wealthy merchant. *Catherine Sanders* [50. VII. 273] was his sister, and *Leverett Saltonstall* [1. IX. 8] and *William Gurdon Saltonstall* [1. IX. 12] were his nephews. His ancestry includes the following families: Sanders, Curney, Skilling, Robinson, Haraden, Ingersoll, Smith, Glover, Eliot, Mountfort, Curwen, Herbert, Winthrop, Forth, Read, Tyng, Elkins, Gutch, Miles, Derby, Hilman, Hasket, Langdon, White, Metcalf, Flint, Johnson, Maverick, Harris. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{115}$.

44. VII. 221. **Henry Nichols** [Lydia 44. VI. 69], born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 13, 1798, died in Boston.

In early life Mr. Nichols made several voyages to Europe and the East Indies, as an officer of the vessel, or as commercial agent. In the War of 1812, he was captured by a British vessel, and carried into the Cape of Good Hope, where he was long detained as a prisoner of war. This incident gave him a deep aversion to the British nation.

In 1835, he went to Illinois, and purchased a farm on which he resided until about the year 1841. He then returned to Boston, where he was occupied as a clerk. Afterwards he was for many years in the collector's department of the city of Boston.²

¹ Obituary of Mr. Sanders, in the Boston Daily Advertiser of Friday, April 15, 1864, which was reprinted; Harvard College Necrology, in the Boston Daily Advertiser of July 20, 1864; also Harvard Reminiscences, by the Rev. A. P. Peabody, D.D., LL.D., pp. 68-70.

For an account of the Sanders family, see the History of The Town of Gloucester, Cape Ann, by John J. Babson, pp. 241-244.

² Letter of Benjamin White Nichols, July, 1894.

44. VII. 221¹. *Sarah Hardy Ropes*, his first wife, probably born in Salem, baptized there June 19, 1796, died in Salem.

She and her husband were first cousins. Her number in direct descent is [14. VIII. 164].

44. VII. 221². *Rebecca Anne Thayer*, the second wife of Henry Nichols, born in Boston. Residence: Roxbury, Mass.

Mrs. Nichols and her sister gave to the Boston Public Library the Thayer library, to which Mrs. Nichols afterwards added fourteen hundred and thirty-five volumes of rare and costly books.

She is a daughter of Nathaniel Frederic and Susan Thayer (Soper) Thayer. Her father was a Boston merchant.¹ Her ancestry includes the following families: Thayer, Wales, Faxon, Thayer, Niles, Sands, Coddington, Brinley, Hutchinson, Marbury, Hamby, Thayer, Pray, Micall, Farr, White, Rogers, Bingley, Alden, Soper, Curtis, Thayer, Hayden, Hyde, Thayer, Wales, Faxon, Thayer, Miller, Belcher, Gill, Minot, Butler, Clark. See ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VII} 116.

44. VII. 222. *Joseph Peirce Nichols* [Lydia 44. VI. 69], born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 13, 1798, died at Lima. Residence: Salem.²

Mr. Nichols, H. C. 1813, was a supercargo of a merchant vessel.³

44. VII. 223. *David Nichols* [Lydia 44. VI. 69], born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 13, 1798, died in Salem.

Mr. Nichols was a student in Harvard College.⁴

45. VII. 224. *Samuel Ropes* [Samuel 45. VI. 70], probably born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 29, 1786, died in the Island of Curaçoa, of yellow fever. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Ropes sailed with Captain Macarthy as joint supercargo of the ship

¹ The Thayer Memorial, by Bezaleel Thayer, pp. 111-112, in which this family is not extended.

² The date of his birth is given by several authorities as Feb. 10, 1795; while Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 167, gives it as Feb. 7, 1795.

³ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 167.

⁴ Ibid. Vol. VII. p. 167.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

WILLIAM ROPES.

[45. VII. 226.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY OTIS, PAINTED ABOUT 1825, NOW IN THE POSSESSION
OF JOHN CODMAN ROPES, ESQ., OF BOSTON.



Henry, it being his first voyage. He was a very amiable and active young man of much promise.¹

45. VII. 225. **Benjamin Ropes** [Samuel 45. VI. 70], probably born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 29, 1786, died in Salem.

Mr. Ropes was second mate of the ship *Belisarius*, and was killed as he was helping to lower the fore-topmast while the ship was lying at Union Wharf, Salem. He is spoken of as an excellent young man.²

45. VII. 226. **William Ropes** [Samuel 45. VI. 70], born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 29, 1786, died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

After leaving school, Mr. Ropes went into the counting-room of Elias Hasket Derby, and while in his employ he made several voyages to Calcutta. He finally removed from Salem to Boston, where he was associated in partnership with Colonel Benjamin Pickman and his son. At one time he was in partnership with Thomas Wren Ward [17. VIII. 183], the style of the firm being Ropes & Ward; he then went into business with Mr. B. T. Reed, as Ropes, Reed, & Co. Having met with business reverses, he went to St. Petersburg in 1829, *via* Cuba, in the ship *Courser*. There he made satisfactory business arrangements, and then returned to Boston. In 1832, he returned to St. Petersburg, taking with him his second wife and four of his children, where he established the firm of W. Ropes & Co. In 1842, the firm was transferred to Boston, with a branch house in St. Petersburg. In 1853, his son-in-law, Charles Hooper Trask, was admitted to the firm, and a branch office was opened in New York. Another branch was afterwards opened in London, under the style of W. H. Ropes. A few years after the business was established in St. Petersburg, Mr. Ropes's eldest son, William Hooper Ropes, became a partner in the firm, and at the time of his death, in 1891, he was the senior member of the firm. In 1846, Mr. Ropes's second son, Joseph Samuel Ropes, was admitted to the firm, and in 1894, he was the senior partner. Mr. Ropes's nephew, George Henry Prince, represented the firm

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 253.

² *Ibid.* Vol. VII. p. 253.

in St. Petersburg, holding their full power. The last to become a member of the firm was Mr. Ropes's grandson, William Hall Ropes, who had represented the firm at St. Petersburg up to the time of his return to New York in the fall of 1892. At that time the firm consisted of Joseph Samuel Ropes, Charles Hooper Trask, and William Hall Ropes, with offices in London, St. Petersburg, and New York City. The Boston office has been discontinued. The firm is one of the few shipping houses which kept their ships under the American flag throughout the civil war. It has maintained its mercantile credit without interruption more than sixty years.

In 1842, having spent five years in St. Petersburg, and nearly five years in London, Mr. Ropes returned to Boston with his family.

After he became prosperous, he paid all the debts he had incurred by his failure, in many cases with interest. He was an early and warm adherent of the old Republican party, and gave liberally towards its support, and towards the upholding of the cause of the Union during the civil war. He was also an active promoter and a generous benefactor of philanthropic and religious enterprises. He had a warm and healthful interest in the young, and in the affairs of the day, a great love for active life, and a great deal of pride in being a merchant. In his early life he was a parishioner of the Rev. Dr. Channing; but he sided with the Trinitarians in the Unitarian controversy. He was for many years connected with the Central Congregational Church, but in his later years was an attendant at Trinity Church. Whatever his creed, he was a man of a catholic spirit.

There are two portraits of Mr. Ropes belonging to his son, John Codman Ropes. One was painted in 1819, by "Bally, élève de David," one by Bass Otis, about the year 1825, and there are portraits of him by Alexander, painted about the year 1845, in the possession of other members of the family. The heliotype which we give is from the second of these three pictures.¹

45. VII. 226¹. *Martha Reed*, the first wife of William Ropes, born in Marblehead, Mass., died in Boston.

¹ The Boston Daily Advertiser of March 12, 1869; and Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 253. The facts about his business were furnished by his son, Joseph Samuel Ropes.

Mrs. Ropes was a lovely woman of a marked character, of an amiable disposition, and an active Christian.

She was a daughter of Benjamin Tyler and Mary (Dodge) Reed, of Marblehead. The Hon. William Reed, of Marblehead, was her brother. Her ancestry includes the following families: Reed, Rowland, Smith, Tyler, Blake, Messenger, Dodge, Eaton, Fairfield, Skipperway, Appleton, Everard, Oliver, Lowell, Baker, Symonds, Read. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{III 71}$.

45. VII. 226². *Mary Anne Codman*, the second wife of William Ropes, born in Boston, died in Jamaica Plain.¹

A portrait of Mrs. Ropes and her four children, John C., Francis C., Henry, and Marianne Ropes, is in the possession of her son, John Codman Ropes, of Boston.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of the Hon. John and Catherine (Amory) Codman. The Rev. John Codman, D.D. (H. C. 1802), of Dorchester, was her half-brother. *John Amory Lowell* [55. VII. 312] was her first cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Codman, Randall, Barron, Foster, Brackenbury, Winslow, Chilton, Nowell, Gray, Soley, Shute, Viall, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Severance, Gayer, Starbuck, Reynolds, Amory, Holmes, Wharf, Greene, Tattershall, Barton, Gould, Robinson, Stanbridge, Graves. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{III 72}$.

45. VII. 227. *Sally Ropes* [Samuel 45. VI. 70], probably born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 29, 1786, died in Salem, of consumption.

45. VII. 228. *Hardy Ropes* [Samuel 45. VI. 70], born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 19, 1788, died in Cambridge, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Cambridge.

On Sept. 7, 1813, Mr. Ropes removed from Salem to Boston, where he engaged in business with his brother William, till the year 1829, after which he became treasurer of the American Education Society, a position which he retained for a number of years. About the year 1842, on the

¹ For the Codman Family, see Wyman's Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Vol. I. pp. 224-226.

return of his brother William to Boston, he became associated with him in business.¹

45. VII. 228. **Mary Ladd**, his wife, born in Malden, Mass.

Mrs. Ropes was an excellent woman. She was well educated, very active, energetic, and business-like, as well as warm-hearted.

She was a daughter of William and Mary (Haskins) Ladd.² *John Haskins* [25. IX. 379] was her first cousin, and *Annie Marvin Ladd* [45. IX. 875] was her grandniece. Her ancestry includes the following families: Ladd, Tompkins, Allen, Bacon, Gray, Lettice, Church, Tucker, Gardiner, Haskins, Cook, Lamson, Upham, Wood, Mellens, Dexter, Hill, Long, Bicknell, Metcalf, Waite, Hills, Oakes, Sargent, Chipman, Howland, Tilley. See ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VII}/_{III}.

45. VII. 229. **Ruth Hardy Ropes** [Samuel 45. VI. 70], probably born in Salem, baptized there July 3, 1791, died in Salem.

The members of her family were Federalists, while those of her husband were Democrats.

45. VII. 229. **Henry Prince**, her husband, probably born in Salem, baptized there Sept. 16, 1787, died in Newburyport, Mass. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

During the War of 1812, Captain Prince was a lieutenant in the privateers *America* and *Montgomery*, and he afterwards commanded several United States cutters on the coast. He superintended the building of merchant ships for his brother-in-law, William Ropes, and was in command of some of his brother-in-law's vessels.³ His number in direct descent is [12. VIII. 146].

45. VII. 230. **Louisa Ropes** [Samuel 45. VI. 70], born in Salem, baptized there May 26, 1793, died in Salem.

Mrs. Green is said to have been a woman of a sweet and lovely character.

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 253; also facts furnished by his nephew, Joseph Samuel Ropes.

² The Ladd Family, by Warren Ladd, p. 291.

³ New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. VIII. p. 294.

45. VII. 230. **Samuel Green**, her husband, born in Stoneham, Mass., died in Boston. A minister. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Green, H. C. 1816, when fifteen years of age, became an apprentice to a mason and bricklayer, choosing this trade because it would give him the long winters for study. After graduating, he studied theology for a term at the Andover Theological Seminary, and finished his preparatory divinity course in 1819, while he was a tutor at Bowdoin College. He was ordained third pastor of the Old South Church in Reading, Mass., Sept. 20, 1820. His ministry in Reading was short, but successful. In November, 1822, the Union Church of Essex Street, Boston, gave him a call, and, though the Reading Church refused to give him up, a renewal of the call prevailed, and he was installed pastor of the Union Church, March 26, 1823. For ten years he labored there with great energy and success. His constant and untiring devotion to his duties was too great a tax on his strength, and he was at last obliged to take a trip to Europe to regain his health. In this he was unsuccessful, and he returned home only to die. He was a simple, earnest, and holy man, and an impressive preacher.

Several of Mr. Green's sermons were printed. The principal ones were, a sermon before the Massachusetts Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, 1827; A Memorial Sermon at Plymouth, Dec. 22, 1828, and More Than One Hundred Arguments in Proof of the Supreme Divinity of Jesus Christ.¹

He was a son of Thomas and Anna (Knight) Green, of Stoneham, Mass. His father was a farmer and carpenter of small property and was much respected for his industry and integrity. Mr. Green was a brother of the Rev. David Green (Yale Coll. 1821). Two of his uncles were captains in the Revolutionary Army. His ancestry includes the following families: Green, Knight, Holden. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{120}$.

45. VII. 231. **Joseph Ropes** [Samuel 45. VI. 70], probably born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 2, 1796, died in Salem.

¹ Genealogical History of the Town of Reading, Mass., by Lilley Eaton, p. 217; also a sketch in the Congregationalist Quarterly, Vol. VIII. p. 225-240, by Joseph S. Ropes. An engraving by H. Wright Smith accompanies this sketch. In 1836, the Rev. Dr. R. S. Storrs published a Memoir of Mr. Green.

45. VII. 232. **Joseph Leach** [Ruth 45. VI. 72], probably born and died in Salem.

45. VII. 234. **Charles Leach** [Ruth 45. VI. 72], probably born in Salem.

45. VII. 235. **Ruth Leach** [Ruth 45. VI. 72], probably born in Salem, died in Brooklyn, N. Y.

45. VII. 235. **Joseph Larkin**, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{121}$.

45. VII. 236. **Mary Hardy Leach** [Ruth 45. VI. 72], born in Salem, died in Salem.

45. VII. 236. **Caleb Smith**, her husband, born in Salem, baptized there Jan. 8, 1786, died in Salem, of old age. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

The Salem Gazette of Nov. 11, 1870, speaks of him as a venerable citizen who was for many years engaged in active trade, and was distinguished for a spirit of enterprise.

His first wife was Betsey Winchester. She was born in South Danvers, March 22, 1791, and died in Salem, Oct. 21, 1849. By her he had the following children: —

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|---|
| MARY ELIZABETH SMITH, | born Dec. 17, 1811, and died May 9, 1834. She married Matthew Stickney. |
| ELVINA SMITH, | born April 15, 1813, and died Jan. 15, 1843. She married, Nov. 15, 1837, George A. Osborne. |
| CALEB AUGUSTUS SMITH, | born Oct. 9, 1816. He married, April 13, 1840, Frances M. Wilkins. |
| HENRY WINCHESTER SMITH, | born March 15, 1818, and died Oct. 19, 1853. He married, May 4, 1843, Marianne Wilkins. |
| EUNICE WINCHESTER SMITH, | born June 20, 1821, and died July 9, 1840. |
| MARIA SMITH, | born Jan. 13, 1824, and died Nov. 29, 1841. |
| FRANCIS EDWARD SMITH [13. IX. 192], | born Sept. 1, 1828, and died Aug. 27, 1870. |
| CHARLES FREDERICK SMITH, | born Sept. 20, 1834, and died May 5, 1855. |

Mr. Smith's own gravestone, and one on which is an inscription to his two wives, are standing in the Harmony Grove Cemetery in Salem.

He was a son of Caleb Smith, of Salem. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{122}$.

45. VII. 237. **George Leach** [Ruth 45. VI. 72], probably born in Salem.

45. VII. 238. **Hardy Ropes Leach** [Ruth 45. VI. 72], probably born in Salem, died in Newburyport, Mass.

45. VII. 239. **Joseph Ropes Leach** [Ruth 45. VI. 72], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.

An obituary notice of Mr. Ropes in the Salem Gazette of Oct. 7, 1817, states that he died after a short but very painful illness, and that he was a youth whose virtuous disposition and amiable deportment had endeared him to his family and friends.

45. VII. 240. **Benjamin Ropes Leach** [Ruth 45. VI. 72], born in Salem, died at Macao, China.¹

The Salem Gazette of Feb. 12, 1839, contains a notice of Mr. Leach's death which was taken from the Canton Press of Sept. 8. It speaks of his having died after a brief illness. The Gazette adds, that he left home in July, 1836, and from that time had been engaged in mercantile operations in the East Indies until the time of his death. It also says, that perhaps no one of his age had ever acquired a more thorough knowledge of commerce, particularly of the East Indies, or possessed superior powers for its practical conduct than he, and that his energy of character, untiring industry, perfect integrity, and uncommon intelligence had been commented on by all.

46. VII. 241. **Hannah Ropes** [Hardy 46-47. VI. 73], born in Salem, baptized there April 6, 1788, died in West Amesbury, Mass.²

46. VII. 241. **Benjamin Swasey**, her husband, born in Exeter, N. H., died in Le Roy, Minn. A Baptist minister. Residence: Le Roy.

He lived in New England till about the year 1869, when he removed to Le Roy, Minn.

¹ The date of his birth has been printed by us as Dec. 6, 1802; while it is given as Dec. 16, 1802, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 198.

² The date of her marriage is given by the family as Nov. 14, 1814; while Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 254, gives it as Nov. 26, 1814.

He was a son of Ebenezer and Molly (Lyford) Swasey, of Exeter, N. H. His father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{123}$.

46. VII. 242. **Hardy Ropes** [Hardy 46-47. VI. 73], probably born in Salem, baptized there Feb. 8, 1789, died in Cincinnati, Ohio.

At the time of his first marriage Mr. Ropes lived in Orford, N. H. He is said to have been divorced from his first wife, and to have removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he married again, and died leaving a wife and one son. If he had descendants, they have not been discovered by us.

46. VII. 242¹. **Priscilla Platts**, his first wife, to whom he was married in Rockingham, Vt.

She was probably the Priscilla Platts who was born April 3, 1794, and who was a daughter of Ebenezer Platts, of Rindge, N. H.¹ ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{124}$.

46. VII. 242². ——— ———, his second wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{124}$.

46. VII. 243. **Benjamin Ropes** [Hardy 46-47. VI. 73], probably born in Salem, baptized there July 4, 1790, died in Eldorado, Iowa. A Baptist minister. Residence: Eldorado.

Mr. Ropes was originally a clothier, but, in 1831, he became the pastor of a Baptist Society in Haverhill, N. H. He removed to Eldorado.²

46. VII. 243. **Lucy Pushee**, his wife, died in Dover Township, Fayette County, Iowa.

She was called of Lyme, N. H. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{125}$.

47. VII. 245. **Joseph Elson Ropes** [Hardy 46-47. VI. 73], probably born in Salem, baptized there Jan. 11, 1795.

47. VII. 246. **Sarah Ropes** [Hardy 46-47. VI. 73], probably born in Salem, baptized there June 25, 1797.

Miss Ropes became insane.

¹ History of the Town of Rindge, N. H., by Ezra S. Stearns, p. 640.

² Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 254.

47. VII. 247. **Samuel Ropes** [Hardy 46-47. VI. 73], probably born in Salem, baptized there March 21, 1799.¹

Mr. Ropes is said to have been married, and to have died in Cincinnati, Ohio, leaving a wife and children; but another account says he died in Ohio, without children.²

47. VII. 247. ———, his wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{126}$.

47. VII. 248. **George Ropes** [Hardy 46-47. VI. 73], born in Orford, N. H., died in St. Johnsbury, Vt. A cabinet-maker. Residence: Newbury, Vt.

The following interesting letter dated, Nov. 5, 1884, was received from Mr. Ropes's daughter, Miriam Johnson Ropes:—

"There is very little to say about my father's business. He was a mechanic of limited means, leading a very quiet life in a *very quiet* little village nestled among the green hills of Vermont, on the banks of the Connecticut. When I was about three or four years old he started West to seek his fortune—went as far as the State of Ohio, which in those days was considered a long, tedious journey, and almost out of the world. But, to the great relief of my mother, he returned disgusted with the western country, and settled down to work again in his cabinet shop, making furniture, which he sold often times for pay at the store, or the products of the farm. There was very little money to be had in those days.

"There were many Scotch farmers living in the country round, and especially in Ryegate, the town adjoining N. on the north; and occasionally there was a daughter to be married off, and the old red sleigh would come into town, bringing the farmer and the daughter, and perhaps the mother or a sister to assist her in selecting her outfit. Then my father always expected to get at least half money for his wares, for many of those Scotch farmers were 'well to do,' though they lived in a very plain way.

"My father and mother were both members of the Congregational Church in Newbury, Vt., and the old Meeting House, built in 1790, stood right across the street. . . . It was a great diversion to us children, on a Sabbath morning, to stand

¹ The date of his birth is given as March 25, 1799, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 254; while his baptism is given as March 21, 1799, in the Eighteenth Century Baptisms in Salem, Mass., by James A. Emmerton, p. 98.

² Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 254.

at the window and watch the crowd of vehicles as they came up to the doors,— there were three, north, south, and middle,— unload and then drive either across the street to a hitching post, or into one of the long row of stalls built on the south side of the Meeting House. In winter time father always kept the kitchen stove full of solid maplewood to supply the foot stoves of the crowd of old ladies that thronged the kitchen as soon as the morning service was over. But the old Meeting House and the old house where we were all born are both gone now. . . .

“My father was of a very nervous temperament and very sensitive. . . . Both parents had but few educational advantages, but improved what they did have, and were very anxious that their children should receive a liberal education, and gave them all the advantages that their limited means would allow.”

For two years Mr. Ropes lived in Barnet, Vt., and he also lived in St. Johnsbury, Vt., for a time.

47. VII. 248. *Miriam Johnson*, his wife, born in Newbury, Vt., died in Newbury.

Mrs. Ropes possessed a fine mind and excelled in conversation. She was a member of the Congregational Church in Newbury.

She was a daughter of John and Abiah (Eaton) Johnson. Her father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{127}$.

47. VII. 249. *Timothy Pickering Ropes* [Hardy 46–47. VI. 73], born in Orford, N. H., died in Le Roy, Minn. A Baptist minister. Residence: Le Roy.

Mr. Ropes graduated at Waterville College, Maine. After teaching school for a time, he entered the ministry and preached in Lexington, Mass., Hampton Falls, N. H., Raleigh, N. C., Virginia, Mississippi, and Minnesota.¹

47. VII. 249. *Eliza Keeley*, his wife, born in England, died in Missouri.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of the Rev. George Keeley, of Haverhill, Mass., who came over from England about the year 1818, and was settled over a Baptist Church in Haverhill, Oct. 7, 1818.² ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{128}$.

¹ History of the Town of Lexington, Mass., by Charles Hudson, p. 362; also Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 254.

² The History of Haverhill, Mass., by George W. Chase, p. 588.

47. VII. 250. **Mehitable Ropes** [Hardy 46-47. VI. 73], born in New Hampshire, probably in Orford, died in Boston, of consumption.

47. VII. 251. **William Henry Ropes** [Hardy 46-47. VI. 73], born in Orford, N. H., died in Palatka, Fla. A schoolmaster. Residence: Palatka.

Mr. Ropes graduated at Waterville College, Maine. From 1834 to 1835, he resided in Foxcroft, Maine, where he was principal of the Foxcroft Academy. From 1836 to 1837, he was at Milton, Mass., and from 1838 to 1848, at Waltham, Mass., where he fitted boys for college. From 1848 to 1850, he lived in Bedford, Mass. After suffering intensely from asthma for years, he went to Palatka, Fla., where he lived in comparative comfort from 1859 to 1866. He was an acknowledged Union man throughout the war.

47. VII. 251. **Hannah Anderson Chandler**, his wife, born in New Gloucester, Maine, died in Georgetown, D. C.

During the civil war Mrs. Ropes was asked by the Sanitary Commission managers in Boston, to take charge of the Union Hospital at Georgetown, D. C., which had been grossly mismanaged. She accepted the position, and corrected the abuses, saving many lives, but at the cost of her own. She died after three weeks' sickness in the Georgetown Hospital.

Mrs. Ropes was the author of "Six Months in Kansas" [Boston, 1856], and of "Cranston House" [Boston, 1859], a novel. She lived in New Gloucester, Maine, till she was eighteen years old, and afterwards in Bangor and Foxcroft, Maine, in Milton, Waltham, Cambridge, Bedford, and Boston, Mass., in Lawrence, Kansas, and in Georgetown, D. C.

She was a daughter of Peleg and Esther (Parsons) Chandler, of New Gloucester, Maine. Mr. Chandler was a lawyer of New Gloucester till 1825, and then he moved to Bangor. The Hon. Charles Parsons Chandler, of Foxcroft, Maine, Theophilus Parsons Chandler, Assistant United States Treasurer, of Boston, and Peleg W. Chandler, of Boston, were her brothers.¹ Her ancestry includes the following families: Chandler, Hunt,

¹ Winslow Memorial, by David P. Holton, M.D., pp. 715-725; also letter of her daughter, Mrs. Jairus L. Skinner, dated Feb. 20, 1885.

success. The factory was removed to Meriden, Conn., where to-day the Meriden Cutlery Company is conducting a very successful business in competition with imported and domestic cutlery. At the time that the Messrs. Ropes Company was started there was only one manufactory of table cutlery in the United States, and that one was on a very confined scale, so that this successful enterprise may justly be considered the first to compete with foreign trade in this important branch of manufacture.¹

47. VII. 256. *Charlotte Ruggles*, the wife of George Ropes.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of Constant and Sally (Green) Ruggles, of Hardwick, Mass. *Lydia Laurelia Bisbee* [47. VII. 259] is her niece. Her ancestry includes the following families: Ruggles, Fowle, Woodbridge, Dudley, White, Cogswell, Thompson, Hawkes, Spooner, Pratt, Wing, Ewer, Ruggles, Gibson, Devotion, Green, Stone. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{131}$.

47. VII. 257. *Mary Anne Ropes* [Timothy 47. VI. 76], born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

A heliotype of Mrs. Bertram's residence is given facing page 254. It is the same house that was formerly occupied by Judge *Samuel Putnam* [54-55. VI. 102]. Mrs. Bertram owns the house on the corner of Munroe and Essex streets which was formerly the residence of her grandfather, Benjamin Ropes.

47. VII. 257. *John Bertram*, her husband, born in the Island of Jersey, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.²

John Bertram came to Salem when he was quite a lad, with his father. His family were residents of the Parish of St. Saviour in the Isle of Jersey, and had always belonged there as far back as he was able to trace. They were of the middle class. His education began in a French school, but the year before he left Jersey he was a pupil in an English school. He was the

¹ Letter of Joseph Ropes, dated Dec. 21, 1891.

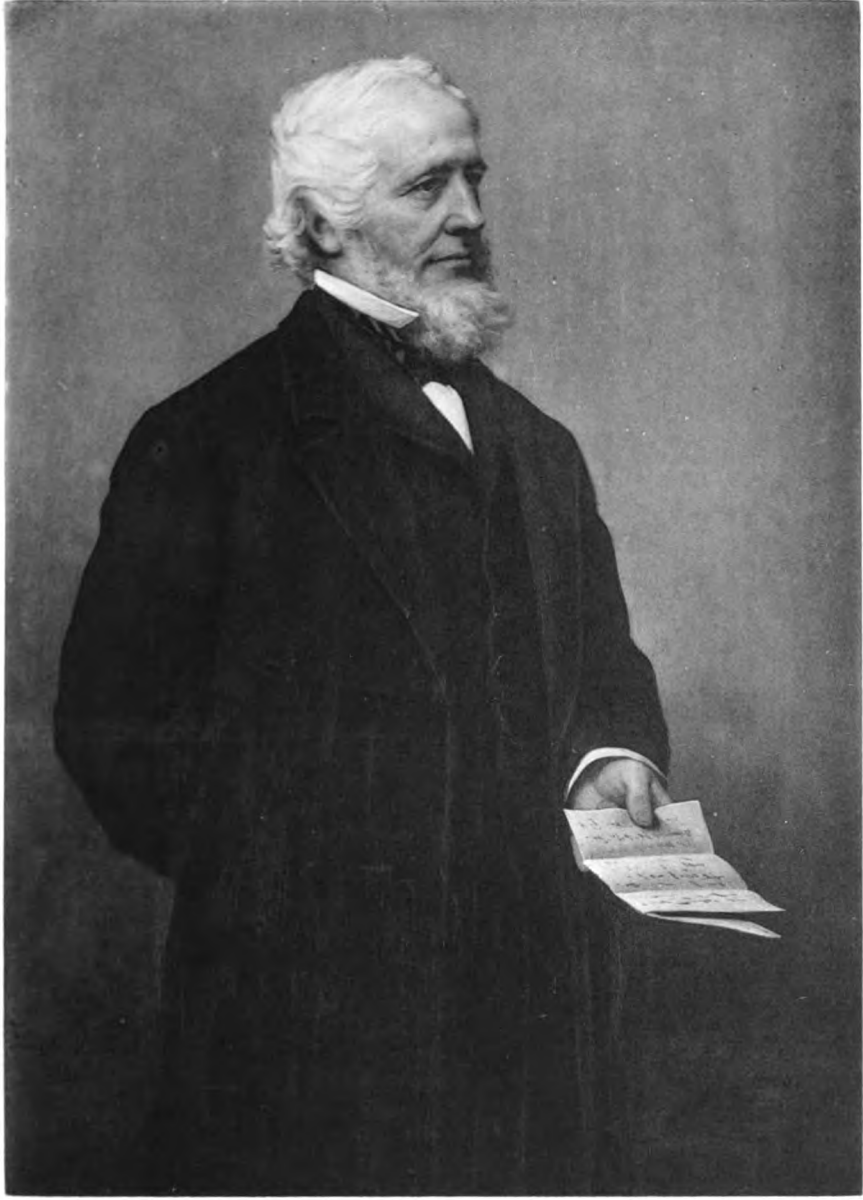
² The date of his birth is given as Feb. 11, 1796, in the Salem Gazette of March 23, 1882, and in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XV. p. 307, and Vol. XXI. p. 83, while the same work, Vol. VIII. p. 49, gives it as Oct. 11, 1796.

JOHN BERTRAM.

[47. VII. 257.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY EDGAR PARKER, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE
EAST INDIA MARINE SOCIETY, OF SALEM, MASS.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



only one of the family who understood English, and to the end of his life he retained his knowledge of the two languages.

The family embarked in the ship "Alert," bound for Baltimore, but owing to a leak in the vessel she was obliged to put into Boston, Sept. 1, 1807. Here his father met Captain Pinel, of Salem, to whom he had brought letters of introduction, and who advised him to settle in Salem. He acted on this advice, and made Salem his home.

John Bertram was sent to Master Hacker's school to finish his education. In 1809, he left school to assist his father, but the work did not prove congenial. He had a strong desire to go to sea, and in December, 1812, being then sixteen years old, he shipped on board the ship "Hazard," bound for Alexandria and Lisbon. His next voyage was on the private armed schooner "Monkey," Captain Glover. She sailed for Charleston, Nov. 27, 1813, but was hardly out of Salem harbor, when she was pursued by the enemy and chased into Gloucester, where she laid for several days. She finally started on her voyage, was again pursued, but succeeded in reaching her destination. Receiving his discharge, he shipped at Charleston, March 1, 1814, on board the privateer "Herald," a vessel of three hundred tons and carrying one hundred and twenty-five men and nine guns. During her cruise she captured a British packet, and Mr. Bertram was put on board of her as one of the prize crew. But they, in turn, were captured and carried to Bermuda, where they were confined in a prison ship, and finally sent to England; but they arrived there too late to be sent to Dartmoor, peace having taken place. On returning to Salem, he resumed his sea-faring life, and, rising through the various grades, finally became master of a vessel. After making many voyages which carried him over the greater part of the world, he became a merchant, and a very successful one. He was about three years on the coast of Patagonia, and carried on trade in various ports of South America, at the Cape of Good Hope, at Zanzibar, at Mocha, and at Madagascar. He was extensively engaged in the rubber business at Para, and in the earlier California trade. To the day of his death, his house took the lead in the imports from Madagascar, Zanzibar, and Mocha. In 1856, he became interested in railroads. He bought large tracts of land in Iowa, and was one of the projectors and

builders of the Chicago, Iowa, and Nebraska Railroad, of which he was vice-president at the time of his death. He carried into this new business the energy, caution, and foresight which had characterized him in his commercial enterprise, and he met with success.

In 1827, he became a member of the Essex Lodge of Freemasons; in May, 1829, of the Old Salem Marine Society, and in January, 1830, of the East India Marine Society. He kept up his membership in all the organizations until the time of his death.

As a citizen, Captain Bertram was without reproach. Although deeply interested in the prosperity of his adopted city, he was averse to holding office, and several times declined to be a candidate for mayor of Salem. He did, however, serve in the Common Council in 1837 and 1838, and represented Salem in the General Court in 1857 and 1863.

He left a very large fortune. He was a very liberal man, and during his life every praiseworthy object was sure of his generous support. His two great gifts to the public were the Salem City Hospital and the Old Men's Home. On the first of December, 1887, his heirs offered to the city of Salem his fine residence on Essex Street, to be used as a public library. The offer was accepted. His widow and daughters also gave the library a portrait of Captain Bertram painted by F. P. Vinton, of Boston. In private intercourse he was a genial and companionable man, and his reminiscences were both interesting and instructive.

His first wife, whom he married Oct. 19, 1823, was Mary C. Smith, who was born about the year 1800, and died April 18, 1837. By her he had the following children:—

JOHN H. BERTRAM, born June, 1831, and died July 1, 1832.

MARY JANE BERTRAM, born March 27, 1837. She married, Oct. 7, 1863, George Robinson Emmerton.

His second wife, whom he married March 25, 1838, was *Clarissa (McIntyre) Millet* [15. VIII. 176]. By her he had the following children:—

AUGUSTA BERTRAM, died Sept. 13, 1848, aged 8 years.

CLARA M. BERTRAM, married David P. Kimball.

ANNIE P. BERTRAM, married, April 23, 1867, William George Webb.

The heliotype here given of Captain Bertram is from a painting by Edgar Parker, in possession of the East India Marine Society of Salem.¹

Captain John Bertram was a son of John and Mary (Perchard) Bertram. His father and mother were born in the Parish of St. Saviour, Isle of Jersey. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{132}$.

47. VII. 258. **Joseph Ropes** [Timothy 47. VI. 76], born in Salem. An artist. Residence: Salem.

After leaving school Joseph Ropes went into the bookstore of Whipple & Lawrence, where he was a clerk for seven years. In the year 1833, he moved from Salem to Portland, Maine, and set up with his brother, George Ropes, in the hardware and crockery business. Mr. Ropes for many years had been passionately fond of art, and, about the year 1848, he went to New York and entered upon its study. He returned to Portland as an artist. From Portland he removed to Hartford, Conn., where he opened a studio, and remained there until 1855, when he was married and went to Italy. After staying in Italy for eleven years, spending most of his time in Rome and its vicinity, and devoting himself to landscape painting, he returned to America. He made his home for a few years in Philadelphia, and in Germantown. About 1880, he returned to Salem, where he still resides and has a studio.

47. VII. 258. **Marcia Elizabeth Sewall**, the wife of Joseph Ropes, born in Bath, Maine, died in Italy.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of William Dummer and Rachel Allen (Trufant) Sewall, of Bath, Maine. Her ancestry includes the following families: Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Fessenden, Batchelder, Dunning, Marsh, Trufant, Brooks, Lombard, Allyn. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{133}$.

47. VII. 259. **David Nichols Ropes** [Timothy 47. VI. 76], born in Salem, died in Orange, N. J. Residence: Orange.

Mr. Ropes was early employed as a boy in one of the Salem banks, and afterwards as a clerk in his brother Timothy's store. Then he went to

¹ The Salem Register of March 23, 1882; Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XV. pp. 307-308, and Vol. XXI. pp. 81-96.

Portland, Maine, and worked in his brother George's store, and rose to be his partner in manufacturing table cutlery. He superintended the practical part of the business, first at Saccarappa, Maine, and then at Meriden, Conn., to which place the establishment was removed after the death of George Ropes. In Meriden, David Ropes brought his goods to a high degree of excellence, and competed successfully with foreign manufacturers. But a tempting offer caused him to dispose of his Meriden interest, and he became a partner in the firm of Poppenhusen & Co., of New York, large manufacturers of rubber goods.

From Meriden, Mr. Ropes removed to Orange, N. J., where he became one of its leading citizens. He served in the city government as councilman and alderman, and was finally elected mayor. He invested largely in vacant lands, through which he laid out streets, and these streets are now constantly being lined with dwellings. He was also instrumental in grading and macadamizing the old streets, and added in many other ways to the attractiveness of the city. The high esteem in which he was held was expressed at his death by the eulogistic resolutions of public and other organizations. The New England Society of Orange, of which he was president for two years, say of him, in a long tribute to his memory, that few men have lived and died among us leaving a record of a purer and more useful life. He was the energetic man of business, the uncompromising advocate of the right, the friend of the slave, the helper of the needy, and the wise counsellor in matters of public policy and public welfare. In all the relations of public and private life he acted well his part, and in departing has left behind him a reputation for uprightness, honesty, and charity, unsullied by a blemish to mar his character or lessen our respect.¹

47. VII. 259. *Lydia Lauretta Bisbee*, the wife of David Nichols Ropes, born in Hartford, Conn. Residence: Orange, N. J.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of the Rev. John and Mercy (Ruggles) Bisbee, of Hartford, Conn. *Charlotte Ruggles* [47. VII. 256] was her aunt. Her father graduated at Brown University with the highest honors, studied law,

¹ Obituary of Mr. Ropes in the Orange, N. J., Chronicle of July 27, 1889; also a letter of his brother, Joseph Ropes, of Dec. 21, 1891.

but became a Universalist minister. Her mother married, for a second husband, Captain Daniel Jackson, of Plymouth, Mass. After Captain Jackson's death, she entered the New England Female Medical College of Boston, although she was then fifty-two years old, took the two years' course, received her diploma, and practised for twenty-three years in Boston as a homœopathic physician. She died Dec. 13, 1877.¹

Mrs. Ropes's ancestry includes the following families: Bisbee, Brooks, Sampson, Nash, Soule, Standish, Alden, Mullins, Soule, Ruggles, Fowle, Woodbridge, Dudley, White, Cogswell, Thompson, Hawkes, Spooner, Pratt, Wing, Ewer, Ruggles, Gibson, Devotion, Green, Stone. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{134}$.

47. VII. 260. **Henry Ropes** [Timothy 47. VI. 76], born in Salem, died in Brooklyn, N. Y. A merchant. Residence: Brooklyn.²

On leaving school, he attempted to learn the trade of a cabinet-maker, but it proved detrimental to his health, so he gave it up, and went to Portland, where he became an assistant in the business of his brothers. After the death of his brother George, he was in some mechanical employment for a time, and then became a travelling salesman for manufacturers of fancy goods. He afterwards carried on a similar business in New York in his own name, not as agent for others, but as both purchaser and seller. He was an indefatigable worker, and did a large business. At his home in Brooklyn, he was especially known for his interest in Mission Sunday-schools and in benevolent enterprises of a similar character.³

47. VII. 260. **Harriet Judson**, the wife of Henry Ropes, probably died in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of Levi and Mary (Malcher) Judson, of Hudson, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{135}$.

¹ Letter of Mrs. David N. Ropes of Oct. 20, 1892, and Family Records of Some of the Descendants of Thomas Besbedge (Bisbee), by William B. Lapham, pp. 40-41, in which there are errors.

² The date of his death is given in the Salem Gazette of April 14, 1891, as April 5, 1891; while his sister-in-law, Mrs. Lydia L. Ropes, gives the date as April 6, 1891.

³ Letter of his brother, Joseph Ropes, of Salem, dated Dec. 21, 1891.

48. VII. 262. **John Higginson Cabot** [Ann 48. VI. 80], probably born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 18, 1782, died in Marseilles, France.

In 1803 and 1804, when Mr. Cabot was about twenty-one years old, he was established at the Isle of France as a merchant consignee, and as agent for Salem merchants. In 1808, while he was on board the ship *Creole*, bound for Boston, John Williams, owner, the vessel was seized by the British, and Mr. Cabot was taken off and carried to Fort St. George, Poonamallée, and was detained there as a prisoner of war for several months. No reason was assigned for this high-handed proceeding; but, presumably he was supposed to have some connection with the French. His correspondence with the British authorities about his detention shows ability, coolness, and determination, and finally resulted in his release. He afterwards resided at Marseilles on account of ill health.

He was a man of high character and sound judgment. His wit, conversational powers, and elegant manners made his society sought for by the most intelligent and cultivated people wherever he happened to be. He kept a diary, which is now in the possession of his nephew, John Higginson Cabot, to whom we are indebted for most of the material for this sketch.

48. VII. 263. **Mary Ann Cabot** [Ann 48. VI. 80].

For an account of her see pages 295–296.

48. VII. 263¹. **Nathaniel Cabot Lee**, her first husband.

His number in direct descent is [1. VII. 7]. For an account of Mr. Lee see page 295.

48. VII. 263². **Francis Blanchard**, her second husband, died in Wenham, of consumption. A lawyer. Residence: Boston.

Francis Blanchard, H. C. 1802, began the study of law with Judge *Charles Jackson* [2. VII. 10], and finally became his partner. He was much esteemed for his good sense, and his legal acquirements were considered extraordinary for his age. He first opened a law office in Newburyport, but after practising there three months, he removed to Boston, Oct. 7, 1805.

At the time of his death, he was one of the leading lawyers in Boston. He was buried in Wenham.¹

Mr. Blanchard and his wife were second cousins. His number in direct descent is [53. VII. 298].

48. VII. 264. **Frederick Cabot** [Ann 48. VI. 80], born in Salem, died in Brookline, Mass., of old age. A merchant. Residence: Brookline.

About the year 1825, Mr. Cabot became interested in the establishment of the Eliot Mills, in Newton, and some time afterwards he took part in organizing the Lowell Manufacturing Company, and was its first treasurer. He subsequently assisted in establishing a number of other cotton and woollen mills in New England. During the latter part of his life he live in Brookline.

There is a fine crayon portrait of Mr. Cabot, by Porter, in the possession of his family.²

48. VII. 264. **Marianne Cabot**, the wife of Frederick Cabot, born in Milton, Mass., died in Brookline, Mass.

Mrs. Cabot was educated at Miss Cushing's boarding school in Hingham, Mass. A fine crayon portrait of her, by Porter, is in the possession of her family.

She was a daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Barrett) Cabot, of Boston. She and her husband were first cousins. *Elizabeth Cabot* [1-2. VI. 2¹] was her aunt; *Joseph Cabot* [6. VI. 11] and *Francis Cabot* [48. VI. 80] were her uncles; *Elizabeth Perkins Cabot* [2. VIII. 15] is her niece; and *Richard Clarke Cabot* [51. IX. 103²] is her grandnephew. Her mother was a woman of much ability. Her ancestry includes the following families: Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Boardman, Bull, Truesdale, Halton, Barrett, Barnard, Manning, Gerrish, Lowell, Waldron, Noyes, Clarke, Appleton, Everard, Paine, Whittingham, Lawrence, Winslow, Chilton, Hutchinson, Marbury, Hamby, Pemberton. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VI}{137}$.

¹ Gardner Family Records.

² Most of the facts here recorded were given by John H. Cabot.

48. VII. 265. **Eliza Cabot** [Ann 48. VI. 80], probably born and died in Salem.

49. VII. 266. **Maria Orne** [Mary 49. VI. 83], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.

It is stated that Mrs. Tucker's death was caused by the shock she received on hearing of the murder of her brother in the Red Sea.

The Salem Gazette of Friday, Dec. 19, 1806, contains an obituary of Mrs. Tucker which pays a high tribute to her character. It says she was amiable, and that few deaths have given so great cause of grief; that she was rich in every virtue that can adorn the saint or grace the woman, and that she had a soft and intelligent countenance. It also says that her conversation was always sensible and enlivened with wit, and that she was a zealous member of the Salem Female Charitable Society. She adopted two children.

9. VII. 266. **Ichabod Tucker**, the husband of Maria Orne.

Mr. Tucker's second wife was Esther Orne Paine [7. VII. 46]. For account of Mr. Tucker see pages 318-319.

49. VII. 267. **Joseph Orne** [Mary 49. VI. 83], probably born in Salem, died at sea. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Joseph Orne's father died when he was a child, and his uncle, William Orne, a merchant of Salem, took him into his family to bring up. On leaving school, he was taken into his counting-room, and, after remaining there two or three years, he went to sea. He made several voyages in his uncle's employ, the last of which was as captain of the ship Essex. On this voyage, as they were sailing up the Red Sea, bound to Mocha, for coffee, Captain Orne and his entire crew were murdered by some natives whom he had imprudently taken on board.

The heliotype of Captain Orne here given was taken from a miniature now at the Essex Institute in Salem.¹

49. VII. 268. **Sarah White** [Sarah 49. VI. 84].

For an account of her see pages 261-262.

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. IV. p. 276, and Nichols Family Records.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

JOSEPH ORNE.

[49. VII. 267.]

FROM THE MINIATURE NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE,
AT SALEM, MASS.





Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

MARY HENLEY (WHITE) GILE.

[49. VII. 269.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY OSGOOD, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF
JOHN PICKERING, ESQ., OF SALEM, MASS.

49. VII. 268. *John Pickering*, her husband.

His number in direct descent is [58. VI. 109]. For an account of Mr. Pickering see pages 258-261.

49. VII. 269. *Mary Henley White* [Sarah 49. VI. 84], born in Salem, baptized there May 9, 1779, as Maria Hendley, died in Milton, Mass.¹

There is a portrait of Mrs. Gile, painted by Osgood, hanging in the old Pickering house in Salem. A heliotype of it is here given.

49. VII. 269. *Samuel Gile*, her husband, born in Plaistow, N. H., died in Milton, Mass. A minister. Residence: Milton.

Dr. Gile, Dartmouth College, 1804, studied divinity at Andover, Mass.; and, on being licensed to preach, his services were eagerly sought after. On Feb. 18, 1807, he was ordained over the Congregational Church in Milton. His commanding presence, his courtly manners, his powerful voice, his rich style, and his extraordinary devotional powers made him a very popular preacher. He was distinguished above most men for his remarkable gift in prayer, and he applied the teachings of the gospel to the daily duties and minute concerns of life. He was very prudent and pacific in his actions. His conduct was uniform and consistent, and his disposition peculiarly amiable. There was a perfection, completeness, and symmetry to his nature which made him one of the most estimable of men.

He lived and died in the belief of the evangelical doctrines; but although firm in his religious sentiments, he was liberal toward those who differed from him, and continued to exchange with the Unitarians, after many of his brethren had refused to do so.

Dr. Gile never manifested any fondness for public life; but he performed a number of public duties, and held several important offices in the religious community. He was called to preach before the Foreign Mission Society of Boston and vicinity, the Norfolk Education Society, the Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, the Society for Propagating the Gospel, the Convention of Congregational Ministers in Massachusetts, etc. In the

¹ She is recorded as Maria Hendley in the Eighteenth Century Baptisms in Salem, by James A. Emmerton, p. 122.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

49. VII. 271. *Henry Goddard*, her husband, born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Portland, Maine. A merchant. Residence: Portland.

Mr. Goddard was engaged in the hardware business in Portsmouth, until 1820, when he removed to Portland, and established himself in the same business on Middle Street opposite Cross Street. He continued in business many years, until at last his infirmities compelled him to retire. He was a member of the Congregational Church at Portsmouth fifty years, and for many years a member of the High Street Church in Portland. He was honorable and high-minded, and a man of prominence in the community, although he would never accept a public office.

Mr. Goddard was a man of considerable literary ability, and for a period of fifty years contributed to the Portland press articles in prose and verse. A number of these were gathered together by request and printed in a pamphlet entitled, "A Few of the Very Many Miscellaneous Articles in Poetry and Prose, written by Henry Goddard during the last half century" [1866].¹

Henry Goddard was a son of the Hon. John and Susannah (Heath) Goddard, of Portsmouth. *Frances Dana Goddard* [49. VIII. 547] was his first cousin, and *Mary Goddard Wigglesworth* [58. VII. 334] was his first cousin once removed. Mr. Goddard's father, the Hon. John Goddard (H. C. 1777), was born in Brookline, Mass., and was one of sixteen children. He studied medicine, but was obliged to give up his profession, from ill health. He then engaged in mercantile pursuits, in which he became distinguished for his integrity, method, and thoroughness. He was president of the Union Bank of Portsmouth, and a member of both branches of the New Hampshire Legislature. He was also chosen as senator to Congress, but declined the office, and was more than once invited to be a candidate for governor of New Hampshire.² The ancestry of Henry Goddard includes the following families: Goddard, Miles, Treadway, Howe, Jennison, Macomber, Stearns, Manning, Seaver, White, Weld, Heath, Weld, Bowen, Bridge, Crafts, Scaver, Ballard, Weld, Devotion, White, Drew, Drusse. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{142}$.

¹ The Boston Journal of December, 1871.

² Obituary of Dr. John Goddard [Portland, 1854].

50. VII. 272. **William Pickman** [Elizabeth 50. VI. 85], probably born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 19, 1777.

50. VII. 273. **Dudley Leavitt Pickman** [Elizabeth 50. VI. 85], born in Salem, baptized there May 2, 1779, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Pickman began his business life as a clerk in the office of his father, who was naval officer of the Port of Salem. Here he acquired a good knowledge of commerce, which he put to such good use that by his own exertions he acquired a princely fortune, a larger one than was ever, up to his time, possessed by any native of Salem. He early embarked with equal success in the great manufacturing enterprises of the day. He was distinguished for his sound, practical good sense and an inflexible regard for truth and justice, and bore the reputation of a high-minded, honorable, upright merchant. His intellectual powers were of a high order. He was eminent for his sagacity, sound judgment, and comprehensiveness of mind.

Mr. Pickman's uncommon mental ability and integrity of character gave him merited influence in private life, and induced his fellow-citizens to call him on many occasions into the public service. He was for several years a member of both branches of the Legislature of Massachusetts. He was public spirited and upright in all the relations of life, and his benefactions to literary, religious, and charitable institutions were numerous and liberal. He was a member, and one of the proprietors, of the North Church, Salem. He took a lively interest in the prosperity of the Unitarian church, and the diffusion of its literature, and was a generous contributor to its funds. He was a man of grave and dignified appearance.¹

In 1819, he built the house No. 27 Chestnut Street, Salem, a heliotype of which is here given.

There is a fine portrait of Mr. Pickman, painted by Chester Harding, now in the possession of Mrs. William D. Pickman, of Boston. A heliotype of it is here given.

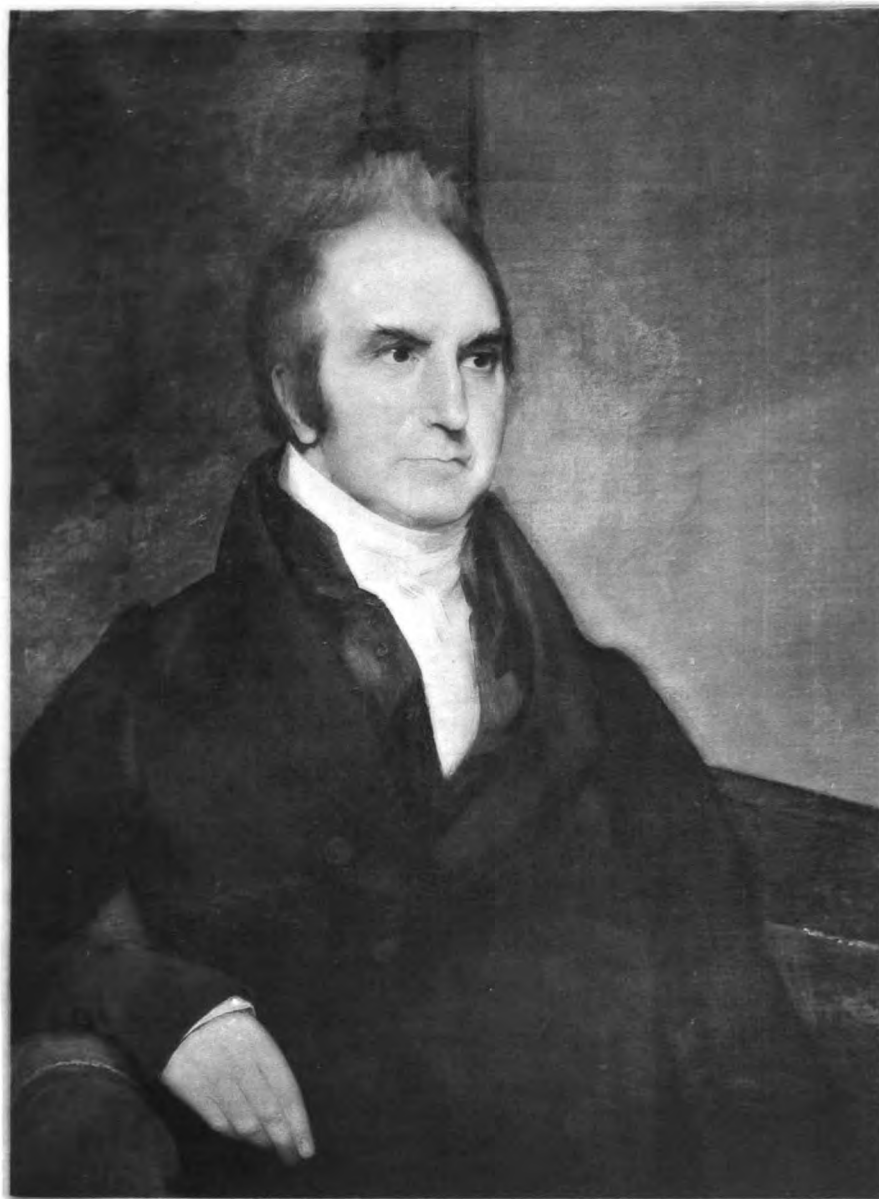
¹ Obituary notices of Mr. Pickman in the Salem Gazette of Nov. 6, 1846, the Salem Register of Nov. 9, 1846, and the Christian Register of Nov. 14, 1846; also a letter of the Rev. Charles C. Sewall to Francis H. Lee, dated Dec. 13, 1884; and *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. XV. p. 303, and Vol. XXVII. pp. 194-195.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

DUDLEY LEAVITT PICKMAN.

[50. VII. 273.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY CHESTER HARDING, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF
MRS. WILLIAM DUDLEY PICKMAN, OF BOSTON.



THE HOUSE OF DUDLEY LEAVITT PICKMAN AT
SALEM, MASS.

[50. VII. 273.]

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

50. VII. 273. *Catherine Sanders*, the wife of Dudley L. Pickman, probably born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 29, 1784, died in Salem.

Mrs. Pickman was a daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Elkins) Sanders, of Salem. *Charles Sanders* [44. VII. 219] was her brother; *Leverett Saltonstall* [1. IX. 8] and *William G. Saltonstall* [1. IX. 12] were her nephews. Her ancestry includes the following families: Sanders, Curney, Skilling, Robinson, Haraden, Ingersoll, Smith, Glover, Eliot, Mountfort, Curwen, Herbert, Winthrop, Forth, Read, Tyng, Elkins, Gutch, Miles, Derby, Hilman, Hasket, Langdon, White, Metcalf, Flint, Johnson, Maverick, Harris. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{148}$.

50. VII. 274. *Elizabeth Pickman* [Elizabeth 50. VI. 85], probably born in Salem, baptized there February, 1782, died in Nashua, N. H.

Mrs. Abbott, having lost her mother in infancy, resided much with her grandmother, the widow of Chief Justice Sargeant, in Haverhill. She had all the energy and decision of character which distinguished her grandmother, and which peculiarly adapted her to the arduous situation of being one among the first settlers of a new village in one of the most unpromising and barren portions of New Hampshire. There she passed nearly the whole period of her life, and, from a few scattered houses, saw grow up one of the most flourishing manufacturing towns. She exerted a wide influence in the place, and was greatly respected and beloved.¹

50. VII. 274. *Daniel Abbott*, her husband, born in Andover, Mass., died in Nashua, N. H. A lawyer. Residence: Nashua.

Mr. Abbott, H. C. 1797, studied law with Parker Noyes, of Salisbury, N. H., where he was fellow-student with Daniel Webster. In 1802, he began to practise law in Londonderry, N. H., removing to Dunstable, N. H., the same year, where he built a house and office on a barren plain, two miles out of town, where no house had stood before. This was the beginning of one of the largest settlements in New Hampshire, — the flourishing town of Nashua. He represented the town in the Legislature many years,

¹ Obituary notices of Mrs. Abbott in *The Salem Gazette* of Friday, April 5, 1850, and *The Salem Register* of Monday, April 8, 1850.

and was a member of the Senate and of the Constitutional Convention of New Hampshire.

Mr. Abbott was president of the Nashua Manufacturing Company for several years; president of the Nashua Bank many years; president of the Nashua and Lowell Railroad Company for fourteen years after its incorporation; president of the Wilton Railroad from its organization till within a short time before his death; and for a long period a member of the Hillsborough County Bar.

A high tribute to Mr. Abbott's private character appeared in the *Christian Register* at the time of his death. He is spoken of therein as courteous, philanthropic, and judicious, making no enemies, even in political life. He loved the Unitarian faith, and was an admirable proof of the power which its truths possess to form a harmonious, beautiful, and holy character.¹

Mr. Abbott was a son of Timothy and Sarah (Abbott) Abbott. His ancestry includes the following families: Abbott, Chandler, Graves, Knight, Foster, Jackson, Kimball, Scott, Abbott, Chandler, Barker, Crosby, Abbott, Chandler, Graves, Lovejoy. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{144}$.

51. VII. 275. **George Williams Lyman** [Lydia 51-52. VI. 89], born in Kennebunk, Maine, died in Waltham, Mass., of old age. A merchant and manufacturer. Residences: Boston and Waltham, Mass.

Mr. Lyman, H. C. 1806, moved to Boston with his parents when he was but two years old. He was fitted for college at the Boston Latin School, and was a Franklin medal scholar. At his death, he was the last survivor of his class, and the oldest but one of the alumni. For several years he was engaged with his father in the fur trade on the northwest coast of America, and in the West India and European trade, and subsequently he carried on an extensive business in the China trade. Later in life, Mr. Lyman, in association with the Appletons and Lowells, was largely interested in the cotton manufactories of Lowell, Lawrence, and Holyoke, and he was treasurer of the Lowell Carpet Company and of the Hamilton and

¹ Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, by Joseph Palmer, p. 27. In this work his name is spelled with one "t," that being the more ancient and common form, and that which is approved in the Abbot Genealogy.

Appleton Mills, at Lowell, and later of the Lyman Mills, of Holyoke, Mass. It was under his fostering care that the late E. B. Bigelow's wonderful invention of the carpet loom was perfected and put into operation at the works of the Lowell Manufacturing Company in Lowell.

Mr. Lyman was a director in the Columbian Bank, which he held to the last; a director of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company; a director of the Boston and Lowell Railroad; trustee and president of the Massachusetts Society for the Promotion of Agriculture, besides holding other positions.

In his younger days he was a captain of the New England Guards, and adjutant of the Boston Hussars.

From the year 1839, he was largely interested in agriculture. At that time he came into possession, through the death of his father, of the beautiful estate in Waltham, comprising nearly four hundred acres.

Mr. Lyman was a man of broad and charitable views, as well as of great business ability, and he left a record of a useful life, the influence of which has extended through all the channels of trade and the varied walks of society.¹

There is a fine portrait of Mr. Lyman, painted by Hunt, in the possession of his daughter, Mrs. Philip H. Sears.

51. VII. 275¹. *Elizabeth Gray Otis*, the first wife of George Williams Lyman, born in Boston, died in St. Croix, W. I.²

Mrs. Lyman was a daughter of the Hon. Harrison Gray and Sarah (Foster) Otis, of Boston. *Sally Otis* [51. VIII. 568] was her niece. The father of Mrs. Lyman was one of the leading citizens of Boston. He was born on the estate adjoining the Revere House, graduated at Harvard College in 1783, studied law, and was constantly in the public service. He was a member of Congress, speaker of the Massachusetts House of Representa-

¹ The Boston Daily Advertiser of Sept. 25, 1880; also the Harvard Register for 1880, p. 210.

² The date of her birth is given as May 21, 1791, in the Genealogy of the Lyman Family, by Lyman Coleman, p. 362; while it was given as May 31, 1791, by the late Mrs. Arthur T. Lyman. The latter agrees with the diary of George W. Lyman, which states that she was married on her 19th birthday.

tives, president of the Massachusetts Senate, judge of the Court of Common Pleas, mayor of Boston, and held a great reputation as an orator. He was distinguished for his noble bearing, graceful gestures, and courteous manners.¹

Mrs. Lyman's ancestry includes the following families: Otis, Jacob, Bacon, Mayo, Allyne, Doten, Clark, Faunce, Morton, Gray, Harrison, Peirce, Lewis, Cheever, Dudson, Button, Vermaes, Foster, Hanford, Holland, Bossinger, Banks, Gwin, Spear, Deering, Collier, Willis, Tay, Newell, Boardman. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{145}$.

51. VII. 275². *Anne Pratt*, the second wife of George Williams Lyman, born in Boston, died in Boston.

A crayon of Mrs. Lyman, by Cheney, is in the possession of her son, Arthur Theodore Lyman.

Her number in direct descent is [52. VII. 282].

51. VII. 276. **Theodore Lyman** [Lydia 51-52. VI. 89], born in Boston, died in Brookline, Mass., of consumption. Residence: Brookline.³

General Lyman, H. C. 1810, was privately fitted for Phillips Exeter Academy by the Rev. Joseph S. Buckminster, and entered in 1804. In 1814, he went to Europe, and was at Paris while it was in occupation of the Allied Powers. On his return home, he resumed the study of law, to which he had given some attention, rather as the completion of a liberal education than with any intention of engaging in its practice. His health failing, in 1817, he made a second tour to Europe, passing some time with his uncle, Samuel Williams, in London, and then joining his friend, the

¹ Sketch of Mr. Otis in the Memorial Biographies of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, Vol. I. pp. 146-160; also one in *The Hundred Boston Orators*, by James S. Loring, pp. 188-217.

² The date of his birth is given in the *Genealogy of the Lyman Family*, by Lyman Coleman, p. 362, as Feb. 17, 1792, and on p. 364 of the same work as Feb. 20, 1792. This last date is given in *The Memorial History of Boston*, Vol. III. p. 237; while it is given as Feb. 22, 1792, in *The Hundred Boston Orators*, p. 698. The date of his marriage is given as May 16, 1821, by the late Mrs. Arthur Theodore Lyman, and in the manuscript of the late Miss Sarah P. Pratt; while the *Genealogy of the Lyman Family*, by Lyman Coleman, and Theodore Lyman give it as May 15, 1821.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

THEODORE LYMAN.

[51. VII. 276.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY GÉRARD, PAINTED IN 1818, NOW IN THE POSSESSION
OF MRS. THEODORE LYMAN, OF BROOKLINE, MASS.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Hon. Edward Everett, in an extended tour in the south and east of Europe. On his return to America in the autumn of 1819, General Lyman began to take an interest in public life. From 1820 to 1825, he served in both houses of the Legislature of Massachusetts. In 1820, he delivered the Fourth of July Oration in Boston. General Lyman had a taste for military affairs, and took an active interest in the volunteer militia of Massachusetts. He was an aide-de-camp of Governor Brooks, an officer of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and a brigadier-general in the first division of the Massachusetts militia. He was chosen major-general, but declined the office. In 1834 and in 1835, Mr. Lyman was elected mayor of Boston; and it was while he held this office that the abolition riots and the burning of the Ursuline Convent in Charlestown took place. In these trying times it is said that the vigilance and discretion of General Lyman were equal to the crisis. To him we are indebted for the planting of trees on Boston Common which, before his time, with the exception of the malls, contained no trees.

On his retirement from office, he withdrew to private life. He had become the owner of the beautiful estate of Governor Gore, at Waltham; but he gave up this place after his wife's death, and bought an estate in Brookline, formerly owned by the Hon. Jonathan Mason. It is one of the largest and most beautiful places in the vicinity of Boston, and is famous for its fine avenue and lawn.

General Lyman was an active member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and left a bequest to it in his will. He interested himself much in the public charities of Boston, and gave his time and attention to improving the condition of the suffering classes. He was president and a trustee of the Boston Asylum and Farm School for Indigent Boys, to which institution he left a liberal bequest. His great work, however, was the foundation of the State Reform School at Westborough, to which he gave at different times very large sums of money.

General Lyman was fond of books, and collected a valuable library. When the Boston Athenæum was removed from Pearl Street, he took a leading part in its arrangement and decoration. He was the author of "Three Weeks in Paris" [Boston, 1814]; "The Political State of Italy"

[1820]; "Account of the Hartford Convention" [1823]; "The Diplomacy of the United States with Foreign Nations" [1826 and 1828].

He was a person of highly polished manners, great evenness of temper, exemplary in all the relations of life, and exact in all its duties.¹ General Lyman in his younger days appears to have been very fond of dress, and the following, taken from a family book, is interesting as showing to what extent the dressing of the neck was carried: —

"Theodore's passion for dress is in a degree worn off, still we have had to tie his cravat in various ways before the proper plait, alias Philadelphia fashion, could be imitated. Three brooches are worn by some to keep this neck stiffener in place."

A note added to this says: —

"Mrs. Sam. Cabot tells me her husband used to wear two neckcloths of muslin, each $1\frac{1}{2}$ yards square."²

His portrait, painted by Gérard of Paris, in 1818, has been engraved for volume three, page two hundred and thirty-seven, of the Memorial History of Boston. A heliotype taken directly from the portrait is here given.

51. VII. 276. *Mary Elizabeth Henderson*, the wife of Theodore Lyman, probably born in New York, died in Waltham, Mass.

Mrs. Lyman was a lady of rare personal beauty and accomplishments. Her portrait, painted by Alexander, is in the possession of her son, Colonel Theodore Lyman. A heliotype of it is here given.

She was a daughter of William and Sarah (Deming) Henderson, of New York. Her ancestry includes the following families: Henderson, Deming, Hawxhurst. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{148}$.

¹ The Hundred Boston Orators, by James S. Loring, pp. 391-392, 698-700; Memorial Biographies of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, Vol. I. pp. 169-198; The Memorial History of Boston, Vol. III. p. 237; Dealings with the Dead, by Lucius M. Sargent, pp. 201-206; The History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, by Zachariah G. Whitman, pp. 400-401; Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. IV. pp. 61-62; Boston Herald, Oct. 23, 1882. Genealogy of the Lyman Family, by Lyman Coleman, pp. 364-366, with portrait.

² Colonel Theodore Lyman's note-book.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

MARY ELIZABETH (HENDERSON) LYMAN.

[51. VII. 276.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY ALEXANDER, NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF
MRS. THEODORE LYMAN, OF BROOKLINE, MASS.



51. VII. 277. **Charles Lyman** [Lydia 51-52. VI. 89], born in Boston, died in Boston, of apoplexy. A man of leisure. Residences: Boston and Newport, R. I.

Mr. Lyman, H. C. 1819, went to Europe in 1820. There he passed much of his time under the most favorable circumstances, having excellent introductions. He had a thorough knowledge of French and Italian, and spoke both of these languages with purity, while his good memory gave him a fund of anecdote which rendered his conversation most interesting. He was a man of high character, reserved, courteous to all, in speech and demeanor, and charitable both in word and deed.

His long life was of an uneventful character, and was passed in the enjoyment of those pleasures which culture and wealth give.¹

51. VII. 277. **Susan Powell Warren**, the wife of Charles Lyman, born in Boston, died in Boston, of a fever.²

Mrs. Lyman was a daughter of Dr. John Collins and Susan Powell (Mason) Warren, of Boston. *John Collins Warren* [51. IX. 1049] is her nephew. Her father was an eminent physician of Boston. Her ancestry includes the following families: Warren, Tucker, Williams, Stalham, Park, Holgrave, Stevens, Collins, Avery, Lane, Little, Warren, Sturdevant, Deming, Treat, Green, Mason, Pepper, Johnson, Scollay, Clark, Kilby, Simpkins, Richardson, Powell, Dummer, Atwater, Blackman, Bromfield, Danforth, Wilson, Coney, Atwater, Blackman. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{147}$.

52. VII. 278. **Mary Lyman** [Lydia 51-52. VI. 89], born in Waltham, Mass., died at Forest Hills, Boston.

Mrs. Eliot was a beautiful and accomplished woman, of a charming disposition. Her energy and decision of character were shown in the control of a large family and household; and her dignified and refined manners fitted her for the responsible positions in which she was often placed. There is a portrait of her in the possession of her daughter, Mrs. Stephen H. Bullard.³

¹ Harvard Register for 1881, p. 365.

² The Boston Record of Deaths gives her name as Susan N. Lyman.

³ For these facts we are indebted to Mrs. Stephen H. Bullard. See also an obituary notice of Mrs. Eliot in the Christian Register of Saturday, Aug. 28, 1875.

52. VII. 278. *Samuel Atkins Eliot*, her husband, born in Boston, died in Cambridge, Mass. Residences: Boston and Nahant, Mass.¹

Mr. Eliot was fitted for college at the Boston Public Latin School, and graduated at Harvard College, with high honors, in 1817. He at once entered the Divinity School at Cambridge, and studied theology, but did not enter upon the clerical profession. He was a gentleman of great personal worth, and of eminent public spirit.

In 1834–35, he was an alderman of Boston, a member of the school committee, and largely efficient in the introduction of singing into the public schools. For many years he was president of the Boston Academy of Music.

In 1837, 1838, and 1839, he was mayor of Boston, and suppressed with great promptness the Broad Street Riot,—a disturbance of threatening dimensions. He also re-organized the Boston Fire Department. In 1843, he was a State senator, and, in 1850–51, a member of Congress. From 1842 to 1853, he was treasurer of Harvard College. For a long time he was an active member of the Prison Discipline Society, and took a strong interest in many of the charities of Boston. He was for many years a warden of King's Chapel, and also had charge of the choir.

In 1853, he joined the firm of Charles H. Mills & Co., a connection dissolved by the failure of that firm in 1857. The fortitude and cheerfulness with which Mr. Eliot met the loss of his whole property were a lesson to all who saw him. In 1856, he was chosen president of the Boston Gas Light Company.

His unblemished moral character, his refined and intellectual tastes, his active temperament, and his incorruptible fidelity led his fellow-citizens to call him often to their service. The fluctuations of his popularity were many; but he was always believed to be faithful to his highest conviction of right.²

¹ The date of his death is given as Jan. 29, 1862, by several authorities; while it is given as Jan. 26, 1862, in the Dictionary of American Biography, by Francis S. Drake, and in the History of the Wingate Family, by Charles E. L. Wingate, p. 194. Jan. 29 is undoubtedly correct.

² Obituary in the Boston Daily Advertiser of Jan. 31, 1862; Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, by Joseph Palmer, p. 406; also The Memorial History of Boston, Vol. III. pp. 243–247, which contains his likeness; also the same work, Vol. IV. pp. 7–8, for a notice of his father with portrait. Many of the facts stated above were given by Mrs. Stephen H. Bullard.

Mr. Eliot was a son of Samuel and Catherine (Atkins) Eliot. *Charles Eliot Guild* [52. VIII. 581] is his nephew, and *Emma Rosalie Guild* [50. X. 1078] is his grandniece. His father was a Boston merchant who founded the Eliot Professorship of Greek Literature in Harvard College. Portraits of Samuel and Catherine Eliot, which were painted by Stuart, are in the possession of their grandson, President Eliot of Harvard College. Samuel Atkins Eliot's ancestry includes the following families: Eliot, Woodier, Shattuck, Herrick, Laskin, Marshall, Atkins, Dudley, Dighton, Tyng, Sears (?), Kent, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Savage, Hutchinson, Marbury, Tyng, Sears (?). See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{148}$.

52. VII. 279. **William Lyman** [Lydia 51-52. VI. 89], probably born and died in Boston.

52. VII. 280. **Mary Pratt** [Mary 52. VI. 91], born in Boston, died in Boston. Residences: Boston and Watertown, Mass.

52. VII. 282. **Anne Pratt** [Mary 52. VI. 91].

For an account of her see page 418.

52. VII. 282. **George Williams Lyman**, her husband.

His number in direct descent is [51. VII. 275]. For an account of Mr. Lyman see pages 416-417.

52. VII. 283. **Elizabeth Pratt** [Mary 52. VI. 91], born in Boston, died in Boston. Residence: Boston.

52. VII. 284. **George Williams Pratt** [Mary 52. VI. 91], born in Boston, died in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Pratt, H. C. 1821, engaged in business, and in later years became a stockbroker, having been one of the original founders of the Boston Stock Exchange. He was at one time president of the Oriental Bank. But it was as a man of cultivated tastes that Mr. Pratt was most distinguished. He was one of the founders of Mount Auburn, and one of the earliest and most earnest members of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society. His love for plants and flowers led him to procure from abroad new varieties, which he freely gave to others interested in the same objects. He was

much interested in the culture of the dahlia. He was a member of the Natural History Society, and was much interested in Conchology, and he formed a valuable collection of shells, a cabinet of which his sister gave to the Boston Natural History Society. He was a resident member and one of the founders of the Boston Numismatic Society, and a resident member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society.

For many years Mr. Pratt was a constant attendant and vestryman of King's Chapel, where he devoted himself to the cultivation of church music and to the preservation and restoration of the antiquities of that venerable church. He was one of the first to introduce and encourage the pleasing custom of decorating the altar and chancel with plants and flowers on church festivals.

He was of a very obliging disposition, and of great amiability of character.¹

52. VII. 284. *Mary Barrow White*, the wife of George Williams Pratt, born in Salem, died in Boston.

Mrs. Pratt was a daughter of Joseph and Eliza (Story) White, of Salem. She and her sisters were celebrated for their beauty. *Charlotte Story Forrester* [59. VII. 349] and *Mary Stone Hodges* [59. VIII. 755] were her first cousins, and *William Story Sargent* [26. IX. 415] is her nephew. Her ancestry includes the following families: White, Metcalf, Flint, Johnson, Maverick, Harris, Muchmore, Browne, Perkins, Burnham, Barrow, Gill, Dowse, Rand, Holland, Story, Cooper, Marion, Eddy, Harrison, Peirce, Bridge, Pedrick, Brown, Chinn, Martin, Northey, Knott, Devereux, Stacy, Pedrick, Boden. SEE ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{150}$.

52. VII. 285. *William Pratt* [Mary 52. VI. 91], born in Boston, died from a fall on the ice.

Mr. Pratt graduated from Harvard College in 1824.

52. VII. 286. *Sarah Pickering Pratt* [Mary 52. VI. 91], born in Boston, died in Boston.

Miss Pratt and her sisters lived in the family mansion on Mt. Vernon

¹ The Boston Journal of Jan. 15, 1876; the New England Historical and Genealogy Register, Vol. XXX. p. 246-247; and "In Memoriam," by Jeremiah Colburn, Feb. 15, 1876.

Street, Boston. There is a crayon portrait of her, by Cheney, in the possession of her niece, Mrs. Philip H. Sears.

52. VII. 288. **Mary Williams** [Stephen 52. VI. 93], born in Northborough, Mass., died in Northborough.

She and her husband were first cousins.

52. VII. 288. **Edward Orne**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Hernando, Miss. Residence: Hernando.

Mr. Orne, Bowdoin College, 1814, at first studied medicine. On the return of peace he went to sea, and for twenty years was engaged in the China and East India trade with but slight interruption. In 1827, he built a stone cottage in Northborough, where he lived some time.

At the solicitation of a company in Boston and New York, he became their financial agent for the purchase and location of Chickasaw Indian claims in northern Mississippi. In this business he invested a large capital and acquired a good estate. His subsequent operations, however, were less successful; and he died leaving as a legacy to his children little beside an untarnished reputation for honesty and generous liberality.¹

His second wife was Eleanor A. Risher. They were married Feb. 5, 1842. She died in Hernando, March 16, 1862. By her he had the following children:—

ELLEN M. ORNE, born Feb. 18, 1843.

EDWARD ORNE, born July 23, 1844.

Mr. Orne was a son of Josiah and Alice (Allen) Orne, of Salem. Alice Orne [52. VI. 93] was his aunt; Elizabeth Putnam Orne [52. VIII. 592¹] and Anne Fiske Orne [52. VIII. 592²] were his nieces, and Timothy Orne [1-11. IV. 1] was his great-great-granduncle. His ancestry includes the following families: Orne, Thompson, Ingersoll, Felton, Elvins, Beadle, Palmer, Allen, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{151}$.

52. VII. 289. **Nancy Williams** [Stephen 52. VI. 93], born in Northborough, Mass., died in Northborough.

¹ History of Bowdoin College, by A. S. Packard, p. 180.

An obituary notice of Miss Williams appeared in the Massachusetts Spy of March 8, 1826. It speaks of her amiable and lovely character and affectionate nature.

52. VII. 290. **Elizabeth Williams** [Stephen 52. VI. 93], born in Northborough, Mass., died in Boston, of consumption.¹

52. VII. 290. **Benjamin Duick Whitney**, her husband, born in Roxbury, Mass., died in Cambridge, Mass. A merchant.

Mr. Whitney, H. C. 1828, lived at different times in Boston, New York, and Washington.

His second wife was Charlotte E. Genella, of Vicksburg, Miss. They were married Feb. 5, 1863. By her he had one son:—

BENJAMIN WHITNEY.

Mr. Whitney was a son of Asa and Mary (Hammond) Whitney. There is a fine Stuart portrait of Asa Whitney in possession of his granddaughters, the Misses Whitney, of Cambridge. His ancestry includes the following families: Whitney, Reynolds, Harris, Boughey, Curtis, Eliot, Polley, Dana, Bullard, Buckminster, Francis, Cooper, Smith, Hammond, Gay. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{152}$.

52. VII. 292. **George Henry Williams** [Stephen 52. VI. 93], born in Northborough, Mass., died in Northborough. A farmer. Residence: Northborough.

Mr. Williams in early life was a wholesale grocer in Boston; but many years ago he moved to Northborough, where he engaged in agricultural pursuits.

52. VII. 292. **Frances Elizabeth Simes**, his wife, born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Northborough, Mass., of apoplexy.

Mrs. Williams was a daughter of George and Nancy (Hardy) Simes, of Portsmouth, N. H., where both of her parents were born. Her ancestry includes the following families: Simes, Hardy, Muchmore. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{153}$.

¹ The date of her death is given on the Boston Records and by other authorities as April 25, 1849; while the Harvard College Class Book of 1828 gives it as May 24, 1861.

52. VII. 293. **Elizabeth Little** [Elizabeth 52. VI. 94], probably born in Salem, died in Boston, of consumption.

There is a miniature of Miss Little owned by Mrs. Philip H. Sears [51. VIII. 571].

52. VII. 294. **Henry Little** [Elizabeth 52. VI. 94], probably born in Salem, died at sea, of consumption.

Mr. **Little**, Harvard Medical School, 1825, M. D., is said to have been a very talented young man. He studied medicine with Dr. Jacob Bigelow, of Boston, and went to New Orleans, for his health, but he died on his passage home.¹

52. VII. 295. **Francis Little** [Elizabeth 52. VI. 94], probably born in Salem, died in Newburyport, Mass., of consumption.

53. VII. 297. **Henry Blanchard** [Elizabeth 53. VI. 99], died in Lexington, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. **Blanchard** entered Harvard College with his brother Francis in the class of 1802; but he was obliged to give up his college course from ill health, and spent two or three years in France. He became a merchant of Salem, and afterwards was a supercargo on two or three voyages to India.²

53. VII. 298. **Francis Blanchard** [Elizabeth 53. VI. 99].

For an account of Mr. Blanchard see pages 408-409.

53. VII. 298. **Mary Ann Lee**, his wife.

Her number in direct descent is [48. VII. 263]. For an account of Mrs. Blanchard see pages 295-296.

53. VII. 300. **Lucy Blanchard** [Elizabeth 53. VI. 99], born in Wenham, Mass., died in Wenham.

The gravestone of Mrs. Orne was standing in the graveyard at Wenham a few years since.

¹ Life of John Pickering, by Mary Orne Pickering, p. 289.

² Gardner Family Records.

53. VII. 300. **Charles Henry Orne**, her husband, probably born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Orne's death was noticed by extended obituaries in the Salem Gazette of Friday, Dec. 27, 1816, and the Essex Register of Dec. 28, 1816. He is spoken of as a man of delicate constitution and retiring disposition, whose premature death deprived society of a valuable and respectable citizen. He was a benevolent man, and a liberal supporter of all charitable and religious institutions.

Mr. Orne was a son of William and Abigail (Ropes) Orne, of Salem. *Joseph Orne* [49. VI. 83] was his uncle. His ancestry includes the following families: Orne, Thompson, Ingersoll, Felton, Putnam, Porter, Hathorne, Putnam, Prince, Ropes, Wells, Warner, Pickman, Hardy, Lindall, Veren, Sparhawk, Angier, Newman, Heman, Porter, Stanley, Cook, Westwood, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{155}$.

53. VII. 301. **Elizabeth Pickering Gardner** [Samuel P. 53. VI. 101], born in Boston, died in Boston.

Verses to the memory of Mrs. Gray, entitled "Peace to the Peaceful," are printed on page ninety-one of "The Blossoming Rod and Other Poems," by S. H. Palfray. Her portrait, which was painted by Rembrandt Peale, is in the possession of her nephew, John C. Gray.

53. VII. 301. **John Chipman Gray**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Boston. Residences: Boston and Cambridge, Mass.

Mr. Gray graduated at Harvard College in 1811, while in his seventeenth year, receiving the degree of LL.D. in 1856. On leaving college he began the study of law, and was admitted to the bar, Dec. 23, 1818; but he never entered seriously on the practice of his profession, for his circumstances did not require him to do so. In 1815, he went to Europe, and travelled extensively for about three years.

From 1824 to 1828, he was a member of the Boston Common Council. He was a representative in the State Legislature for many years, and for four years he represented Suffolk County in the State Senate. In 1832, he was a member of the governor's council. In 1853, he was a member of the convention called to revise the constitution of Massachusetts.

Mr. Gray was an able speaker. In 1821, he was the orator for the Phi Beta Kappa Society, and in 1822 he delivered the Fourth of July Oration before the city authorities. In 1834, he delivered an address before the Massachusetts Horticultural Society. Though many instances of absent-mindedness are related of him, he was a great reader, a close thinker, a good debater, and a clear and able writer. He published, in 1856, "Essays Agricultural and Literary." Agriculture and horticulture were his favorite pursuits, and he pursued them practically as well as theoretically.

He was a trustee and president of the old Massachusetts Society for the Promotion of Agriculture, and an original founder of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, in 1829, and its vice-president from that date to 1833. He was a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society. From 1847 to 1854, he was a member of the Board of Overseers of Harvard College, and, in 1855, he was made a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences.

In early life he was a moderate Federalist, and later in life he belonged to the anti-slavery wing of the Whig party, and was finally a Republican. In his religious views he was a Unitarian.

For more than forty years he lived in winter on the corner of Summer Street and Otis Place, removing, in 1866, to No. 61 Mt. Vernon Street, where he died. His summers were passed in Cambridge at his place on the corner of Brattle Street and Fresh Pond Lane. Verses to his memory, entitled "And Is He Gone," are in "The Blossoming Rod and Other Poems," by S. H. Palfray. His portrait, which was painted by Stuart, is in the possession of his nephew, John C. Gray.¹

John Chipman Gray was a son of the Hon. William and Elizabeth (Chipman) Gray, of Boston. His father was a rich and famous merchant of Salem and Boston, and was lieutenant-governor of Massachusetts. *Horace Gray* [53. VII. 304] and *Henry Gray* [25. VIII. 253] were his brothers, and *Lydia Gray* [17. VIII. 183] was his first cousin. His ancestry includes

¹ The Harvard Register (1881), p. 245; The Salem Register, March 7, 1881; The Hundred Boston Orators, by James S. Loring, pp. 398-400; Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, Vol. XVIII. pp. 352-354, for remarks on his death; the same work, second series, Vol. IV. pp. 22-27, contains a sketch of Mr. Gray by John C. Ropes, with a portrait.

the following families: Gray, Williams, Calley, Burrill, Ivory, South, Jarvis, Chipman, Howland, Tilley, Cobb, Hinckley, Hale, Byley, Clark, Somerby, Greenleaf, Brown, Eaton, Woodbury, Dodge, Cotton, Hawkrige, Rossiter, Saltonstall, Gurdon, Ward, Edmonds. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{156}$.

53. VII. 302. **Mary Lowell Gardner** [Samuel P. 53. VI. 101], born in Boston, died in Waltham, Mass.

Her husband was her first cousin. There is a portrait of Mrs. Lowell drawn by Cheney, and a small miniature, both of which are in the possession of her daughter, Miss Georgina Lowell.

53. VII. 302. **Francis Cabot Lowell**, her husband, born in Boston, died in Waltham, Mass. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lowell, H. C. 1821, spent some years in foreign travel, and then became a merchant. He devoted himself so thoroughly to the study of the principles that regulate commerce, that he was appealed to through life as an authority on all questions of political economy and finance. He was instrumental in establishing the works of the Boston Chemical Company at Waltham, in which he was interested until the demolition of the buildings and the suspension of the business a few years ago. He was a large shareholder in the Glendon Rolling Mills at East Boston, by the failure of which he lost a large part of his fortune. He was largely interested in the manufacturing interests of Massachusetts, and was successively treasurer of the Amoskeag and of the Merrimac Manufacturing Companies, and was Actuary of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company.

Mr. Lowell was a man of the highest character, a reserved, courteous, and refined gentleman with great kindness of manner. He was a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. There are crayon portraits of him by Rowse.¹

Francis Cabot Lowell was a son of Francis Cabot and Hannah (Jackson) Lowell, of Boston. John Lowell, who founded the Lowell Institute of

¹ Obituary in the Boston Daily Advertiser, Saturday, Sept. 12, 1874, and The Centennial Celebration of the Wednesday Evening Club, pp. 92-96, which contains an extended and high tribute to his character. Also Proceedings of American Academy of Arts and Sciences, May, 1875, Vol. X., pp. 480-481.

Boston was his brother. His father (H. C. 1793) was largely instrumental in introducing the manufacture of cotton goods in the United States, and the city of Lowell was named in his honor. *Rebecca Russell Lowell* [53. VI. 101] was his aunt; *Mary Lowell* [54. VII. 307] and *John Amory Lowell* [55. VII. 312] were his first cousins. *Charles Jackson* [2. VII. 10] was his uncle; *Mary Jackson* [2. VII. 14] was his aunt; *Elizabeth Cabot Jackson* [54. VII. 311] was his first cousin. *Robert Treat Paine* [51. VIII. 572] and *Charles Jackson Paine* [1. IX. 2] were his first cousins once removed. His ancestry includes the following families: Lowell, Sylvester, Torrey, Shaller, Champney, Bridge, Turrell, Moore, Hodges, Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Fitch, Mason, Peck, Appleton, Everard, Glover, Harris, Rogers, Crane, Denison, Dudley, Jackson, Baker, Salter, Quincy, Pares, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Flynt, Hoar, Hincksman, Willet, Brown, Tracy, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Savage, Hutchinson, Marbury, Tyng, Sears (?), Cotton, Hawkridge, Bradstreet, Dudley, Lake, Goodyear. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{157}$.

53. VII. 303. **John Lowell Gardner** [Samuel P. 53. VI. 101], born in Boston, died in Brookline, Mass. A merchant. Residences: Boston and Brookline.

Mr. Gardner, H. C. 1821, was a Boston Latin School scholar, and entered college at the age of thirteen. After graduating, he went into the office of the mercantile firm of Ropes & Ward. He subsequently owned many ships and was largely interested in foreign trade. He later turned much of his attention and capital to real estate in Boston. He was wise, careful, and courageous in business matters, and was regarded as one of the ablest and most successful merchants in Boston. When a young man, he was captain of the "Rifle Rangers" militia company, president of the Tremont Club, and a trustee of the Humane Society. He was naturally of a retiring disposition, and avoided public or political prominence. His character and will were strong, with great amiability and tact, and he was very much respected and beloved by his family and friends. At the time of his death, he was president of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company. He was much attached to his place in Brookline, where he passed his summers; and for many years its care and cultivation were one of his greatest interests. He was a liberal man, and made many

handsome donations. The name "Gardner Hall" in the Brookline Public Library perpetuates his memory. He was very fond of travel and of reading, and was remarkably intelligent and well informed. He was full of wit and humor, and his conversation was brilliant, especially in the family circle.¹

53. VII. 303. *Catharine Elizabeth Peabody*, the wife of John Lowell Gardner, born in Salem, died in Brookline, Mass.

Mrs. Gardner was endowed with a remarkable union of qualities which prepared her equally for the wider and the narrower sphere of duty. The only daughter of parents who could anticipate her every wish, and, through life, possessed of all the privileges of worldly prosperity, she was yet free from self-adulation, untouched by worldliness. She fulfilled with sincerity and grace the duties which wealth imposes, and accepted its cares. She did not allow it to restrict for her the enjoyments it cannot bestow. The refined luxury of the house over which she presided did not render it the less a home. Its brilliant hospitalities were consistent with sedulous and tender watchfulness over her children, with considerate judgment in their training, and with personal aid in their instruction. No view, however limited, of Mrs. Gardner's character and influence can fail to include her piety, always earnest and pervading, and never austere.²

Mrs. Gardner was a daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Smith) Peabody, of Salem. *Joseph Augustus Peabody* [54. VII. 309] was her brother; *Eliza Endicott Peabody* [53. VIII. 614] was her niece; *Samuel Endicott Peabody* [1. IX. 4] is her nephew; and *Mary Peabody Sears* [51. IX. 1050] was her grandniece. Her father was an eminent merchant of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Peabody, Foster, Perkins, Knight, Smith, Morrill, Maverick, Harris, Burnap, Pearson, Walton, Blanchard, Hassell, Hubbard, Merriam, Rice, King, Brown, Vinton. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII. 155.

53. VII. 304. *Sarah Russell Gardner* [Samuel P. 53. VI. 101] born in Boston, died at Nahant, Mass. Residence: Boston.

¹ Notices of Mr. Gardner in the Boston Daily Advertiser of July 25 and 26, 1884; also facts furnished by John L. Gardner.

² From an account of Mrs. Gardner, by Mrs. Samuel R. Putnam.

Mrs. Gray is said to have been a very beautiful woman. Her portrait, which was drawn by Cheney, is called an admirable likeness, and one of the best he ever drew. Her home in Boston was on Beacon Street.

53. VII. 304. *Horace Gray*, her husband, born in Medford, Mass., died in Boston, of peritonitis. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Gray, H. C. 1819, early engaged in the East India trade, but he subsequently went into the iron business under the firm name of Horace Gray & Co., which was continued until about 1853, when, having met with financial reverses, he retired from the active pursuits of life.¹

He was a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. There is a portrait of him, by William Hunt, in the possession of his son, Judge Horace Gray.

Mr. Gray first married, in 1827, Harriet Upham, who was born June 5, 1801, and died Sept. 22, 1834. She was a daughter of the Hon. Jabez Upham. By her Mr. Gray had the following children:—

HORACE GRAY,	born March 28, 1828, (H. C. 1845), Associate Judge of the Massachusetts Supreme Judicial Court, 1864; Chief Justice, Massachusetts Supreme Judicial Court, October, 1873; Associate Justice, United States Supreme Court, 1881.
ELIZABETH CHIPMAN GRAY,	born Feb. 22, 1830.
HARRIET GRAY,	born in 1832.

Horace Gray was a son of the Hon. William and Elizabeth (Chipman) Gray, of Boston. *John Chipman Gray* [53. VII. 301] and *Henry Gray* [25. VIII. 253] were his brothers, and *Lydia Gray* [17. VIII. 183] was his first cousin. His ancestry includes the following families: Gray, Williams, Calley, Burrill, Ivory, South, Jarvis, Chipman, Howland, Tilley, Cobb, Hinckley, Hale, Byley, Clark, Somerby, Greenleaf, Brown, Eaton, Woodbury, Dodge, Cotton, Hawkridge, Rossiter, Saltonstall, Gurdon, Ward, Edmonds. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{159}$.

53. VII. 305. *George Gardner* [Samuel P. 53. VI. 101], born in Boston, died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

¹ The Salem Register of Aug. 4, 1873.

Mr. Gardner entered Harvard College in the class of 1829, but left, in 1828, to go into business. He began his business life in the store of Lowell & Gardner. His home was on Beacon Street, Boston.

53. VII. 305. *Helen Maria Read*, his wife, born in Boston, died in Lakewood, N. J.

Her portrait, painted by Staigg, is in possession of her daughter, Mrs. Shepherd Brooks.

Mrs. Gardner was a daughter of James and Hannah (Palmer) Read. Her father was a merchant of Boston. Her ancestry includes the following families: Read, Batson, Stacey, Hicks, Sill, Goodwin, Palmer, Johnson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{166}$.

54. VII. 307. *Samuel Raymond Putnam* [Sarah 54-55. VI. 102], born in Salem, died in Boston, of paralysis. A merchant. Residences: Boston and Roxbury, Mass.

Mr. Putnam, H. C. 1815, chose a mercantile rather than a professional life, and entered the counting-room of Pickering Dodge [59. VI. 123], of Salem, of whom he spoke with great respect, and with whom he served an apprenticeship.

He made several voyages to the East Indies as supercargo. For many years he was engaged in business in Europe, particularly in the city of Antwerp, where he established a house, and had as a partner an Englishman named Alfred Barrow. He conducted his business with skilful enterprise and success. He finally returned to Boston, where he continued as a merchant.

His interest in the education of his children led him, in 1851, to return to Europe, where he remained more than seven years, living chiefly in France, Italy, and Germany. His prolonged stay in Europe was made chiefly on account of his children, and their progress was an ample source of happiness. But he also found in it pleasures and congenial occupations of his own. He studied the histories of the countries he visited and their actual condition. His love of art found continual gratification; and in the summer journeys made in the children's vacations, he enjoyed with them the pleasures of natural scenery, of which he was very susceptible. He returned to Boston in the autumn of 1858. Mr. Putnam was deeply inter-

ested in the questions then agitating the country, his judgment and his sympathies being always on the side of freedom and right. He was a man of elevated character, of noble views, in conduct just, generous, compassionate, and indulgent.¹

54. VII. 307. *Mary Lowell*, the wife of Samuel R. Putnam, born in Boston, baptized there Feb. 17, 1811, as Mary Traill Spence. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Putnam, with her husband and children, passed more than seven years in Europe, leaving Boston for Liverpool in 1851, and returning thither in 1858. Since that time she has made several visits to Europe.

She has always been interested in the study of philology, and is acquainted with many languages, several of which she speaks with fluency.

Mrs. Putnam has published anonymously, "Records of an Obscure Man" [1861]; "Tragedy of Errors" [1862]; "Tragedy of Success" [1862]; "Fifteen Days" [1866]. She has written a memoir of her son, William Lowell Putnam; a memoir of her father, the Rev. Charles Lowell, D.D., for the Memorial Biographies of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society [1885]; "Guépin of Nantes, a French Republican," printed by the soldiers of the National Military Home, Ohio [1874]. She has contributed to the North American Review articles on the literature of Poland and of Hungary, and to the Christian Examiner articles on the history of Hungary.

Of late years Mrs. Putnam has taken quite an interest in genealogical studies, and has made, personally, and through others, many investigations in England. Through her efforts the Russell and Pitt pedigrees have been extended and verified, and a pedigree of the latter has been made by the Heralds College, showing the connection of Maud Pitt, wife of Richard Russell, with the family of the Earl of Chatham. Her home is on Beacon Street, Boston.²

¹ The Salem Gazette of Dec. 27, 1861; The Boston Daily Advertiser of Dec. 30, 1861, and Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, by Joseph Palmer, pp. 403-405, and facts furnished by Mrs. Samuel R. Putnam.

² Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. V. p. 143; Dictionary of American Biography, by Francis S. Drake, p. 746, and Homes of American Authors.

Mrs. Putnam is a daughter of the Rev. Charles and Harriet Bracket (Spence) Lowell. *Rebecca Russell Lowell* [53. VI. 101] was her aunt; *Francis Cabot Lowell* [53. VII. 302] and *John Amory Lowell* [55. VII. 312] were her first cousins, and *William Lowell Putnam* [55. IX. 1137] is her grandnephew. Mrs. Putnam's father, H. C. 1800, was ordained minister of the West Church in Boston, Jan. 1, 1806. Her mother was a woman of superior intellect. The Hon. James Russell Lowell, late minister to the Court of St. James, was her brother. Her ancestry includes the following families: Lowell, Sylvester, Torrey, Shaller, Champney, Bridge, Turrell, Moore, Hodges, Russell, Pitt, Curwen, Herbert, Chambers, Patefield, Graves, Gray, Stedman, Avery, Sparhawk, Angier, Newman, Spence, Blaw, Traill, Traill, Balfour, Baikie, Fea, Whipple, Reyner, Cutt, Hoel, Hammond, Frost. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{161}$.

54. VII. 308. **Hannah Putnam** [Sarah 54-55. VI. 102], born in Salem, died in Beverly, Mass.

Mrs. Bancroft's mind, and her pursuits, bore evidence of the careful training which she had received at Mr. Coles's school in Salem, and later from her father. Her memory was unusually strong, both for persons and events. An affectionate sympathy in the joys and sorrows of others was one of her most marked characteristics, and served to brighten her life to the end.¹

54. VII. 308. **Thomas Poynton Bancroft**, her husband, born in Salem, baptized there Dec. 23, 1798, died in New Orleans. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Bancroft, Brown University, 1816, was early left an orphan, and was brought up by his grandaunt, Mrs. Hannah Poynton, of Salem. After her death, he was consigned to the care of his uncle, Mr. Thomas P. Ives, of Providence, R. I. He returned to Salem, and in 1838 became a resident of Boston.

He early adopted a mercantile career, which he pursued with ability. During the latter part of his life, his business called him to New Orleans, where he passed a large part of each winter. His life was a busy one, and it was only in the later summers of his life, which were passed at his farm

¹ From notes of Robert H. Bancroft.

in Beverly, that he was able to gratify his strong taste for out-of-door life, and for the cultivation of fruits and flowers.¹

Mr. Bancroft was a son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Ives) Bancroft. His ancestry includes the following families: Bancroft, Metcalf, Eaton, Kendall, Taylor, Ives, Metcalf, Derby, Hasket, Hale, Byley, Clark, Somerby, Greenleaf, Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Coffin, Stevens, Thember, Starbuck, Bray, Collins, Cockerill, Lander, Driver, Glover, Guppy, Gray, Grover. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{I\ 62}$.

54. VII. 309. **Louisa Putnam** [Sarah 54-55. VI. 102], probably born in Salem, died in Boston.

Mrs. Peabody was a beautiful and accomplished woman of distinguished manners. She was a good artist in crayons, and sang soprano in the choir of the North Church, Salem.

54. VII. 309. **Joseph Augustus Peabody**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.²

Mr. Peabody, H. C. 1816, spent a few years in foreign travel, and, on his return to Salem, devoted himself to commercial pursuits with so much energy that his operations were of great benefit to the town. He also took an active interest in the literary and charitable institutions of Salem, in many of which he was an efficient officer. He was a man of high character, of scholarly accomplishments, of polished manners, and greatly esteemed in the community.³ His portrait, painted by Stuart Newton, is in the possession of his daughter, Mrs. William G. Prescott.

Mr. Peabody was a son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Smith) Peabody. Her father was one of the merchant princes of Salem. *Catherine Elizabeth Peabody* [54. VII. 303] was his sister; *Eliza Endicott Peabody* [53. VIII. 614] was his niece; *Samuel Endicott Peabody* [1. IX. 4] is his nephew; and *Mary Peabody Sears* [51. IX. 1050] was his grandniece. His ancestry includes the following families: Peabody, Foster, Perkins, Knight, Smith, Morrill, Maverick, Harris, Burnap, Pearson, Walton, Blanchard,

¹ From notes of Robert H. Bancroft.

² The date of his death is June 18, 1828; while it is given as Jan. 18, 1828, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 212.

³ Obituary in the Salem Gazette of June 20, 1828.

Hassell, Hubbard, Merriam, Rice, King, Brown, Vinton. See ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VII}₁₆₃.

54. VII. 310. **Mary Ann Putnam** [Sarah 54–55. VI. 102], born in Salem, died in Boston.¹

Mrs. Loring sang soprano in the choir of the North Church, Salem.

54. VII. 310. **Charles Greeley Loring**, her husband, born in Boston, died in Beverly, Mass. A lawyer. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Loring was fitted for college at the Boston Public Latin School, and graduated at Harvard College, in 1812, with honors, and received the degree of LL.D. from Harvard in 1850. He studied law, and became one of the profoundest lawyers, and most eloquent and conscientious advocates of the Suffolk Bar. More than once the highest positions among the Massachusetts judiciary were urged upon him.

He represented Suffolk County in the Senate in 1862, the only political office he ever held. Higher political distinction would have been awarded him had he been willing to enter public life. He was president of the Suffolk Whig Committee, and also presiding officer of the Webster Whig Club. In his younger days he commanded the New England Guards, and he succeeded Mr. Everett as president of the Union Club. From 1838 to 1857 he was one of the Corporation of Harvard College.

He withdrew from his profession in 1857, and became actuary of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, which position he held until his death. His influence was great, and he was ever ready to use tongue or pen in behalf of great principles that concerned the community or nation.

His speeches in Faneuil Hall on various occasions, particularly during the Rebellion, were vigorous and effective. He contributed to the literature of the war some of the most able papers that appeared. He published "Neutral Relations between the United States and England" [Boston, 1863], and the "Life of William Sturgis" [1864]. For nearly fifteen

¹ The date of her death is given as Thursday, April 10, 1845, in The Boston Daily Advertiser of Tuesday, April 15, 1845; while it is given as April 11, 1845, on The Boston Records.

years he was superintendent of the Sabbath School of the West Church. He was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and of the Massachusetts Historical Society.¹

There is a portrait of him in the possession of his daughter, Mrs. Asa Gray, and a plaster cast in the possession of his grandson, William Caleb Loring.

Mr. Loring's first wife, whom he married April 30, 1818, was Anna Pierce Brace. She was born Dec. 19, 1797, and died Dec. 24, 1836. By her he had the following children:—

- CALEB WILLIAM LORING, born July, 31, 1819 [54. VIII. 638], for an account of whom see pages 720–721.
- JANE LATHROP LORING, born Aug. 21, 1821; married Professor Asa Gray of Harvard College.
- SUSAN MARY LORING, born June 22, 1823; married, in May, 1848, Patrick Tracy Jackson, who died Nov. 10, 1891.
- CHARLES GREELEY LORING, born July 22, 1828.

Mr. Loring's third wife, whom he married July 3, 1850, was Cornelia, daughter of Francis and Sarah (Kirkland) Amory, and widow of Mr. G. A. Goddard. She was born Sept. 27, 1810. By her he had the following child:—

KIRKE LORING, born in August, 1851, and died in November, 1852.

Mr. Loring was a son of Caleb and Ann (Greeley) Loring, of Boston. His ancestry includes the following families: Loring, Newton, Wheatley, Lobdell, Bradford, Allen, Baker, Greeley, Ilsley, Walker, Stubbs, Hichborn, Pateshall, Woody, Dexter, Fadre, Pitman. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{164}$.

54. VII. 311. **Charles Gideon Putnam** [Sarah 54–55. VI. 102], born in Salem, died in Boston. A physician. Residence: Boston.

Dr. Putnam, H. C. 1824, received his degree of M. D. from the Harvard

¹ Editorial on his death in the Boston Daily Advertiser of Oct. 10, 1867; also of Oct. 15, 1867, which contains the proceedings of the Suffolk Bar on his death, consisting of nearly two columns. The Hundred Boston Orators, by James S. Loring, pp. 393–397; Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Vol. X. pp. 81–82, 88–89; New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XXVIII. pp. 336–337, and Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. IV. p. 27.

Medical School in 1827. He then studied medicine under Dr. A. L. Peirson, of Salem, and afterwards began the practice of his profession in that town. About the year 1833, he moved to Boston, where he remained the rest of his life. He was especially interested in obstetrics, and was one of the founders, and for several years was the president, of the Obstetrical Society. He was considered unusually dexterous in obstetrical operations, and was often called in consultation in difficult cases.

Dr. J. B. S. Jackson said of him: "Dr. Putnam was not a writer or a speaker, but was one of those who, in a quiet and persistent way, collect a great many facts and make observations to be communicated to others and worked up by them for the benefit of the profession." Modest and silent, even shy in general society, he had a great sense of humor, and was capable of a righteous indignation at anything he believed to be unjust. His chosen motto was, "Fiat justitia, ruat caelum!" Too busy to take much share in public affairs, he warmly espoused any cause that seemed to him to need support, and strongly advocated the claims of Dr. Morton, whose share in the discovery of ether he believed to be undervalued. His love of music was keen, and in his early life he sang bass in the choir of the North Church in Salem. His absolute unselfishness, and his expectation that his children would maintain an equally high standard, was a well recognized influence in the family.¹

He was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. A crayon portrait of him at the age of thirteen, by Cheney, is owned by Mrs. Asa Gray.

54. VII. 311. *Elizabeth Cabot Jackson*, the wife of Charles G. Putnam, born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mrs. Putnam was a daughter of Dr. James and Elizabeth (Cabot) Jackson. Her father was a distinguished physician of Boston. *Charles Jackson* [2. VII. 10] was her uncle; *Mary Jackson* [2. VII. 14] was her aunt; *Francis Cabot Lowell* [53. VII. 302] was her first cousin, and *Robert*

¹ Obituary in the Boston Daily Advertiser of Feb. 9, 1875; Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XV. p. 300; the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal of Feb. 11, 1875; also a sketch in Vol. X. pp. 481-482, of the Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences.

Treat Paine [51. VIII. 572] and *Charles Jackson Paine* [1. IX. 2] were her first cousins once removed. Mrs. Putnam's ancestry includes the following families: Jackson, Baker, Salter, Quincy, Pares, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Flynt, Hoar, Hincksman, Willet, Brown, Tracy, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Savage, Hutchinson, Marbury, Tyng, Sears (?), Cotton, Hawkridge, Bradstreet, Dudley, Lake, Goodyear, Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Boardman, Bull, Truesdale, Halton, Dodge, Conant, Horton, Larkin, Hale, Raymond, Bishop, Woodbury, Dodge, Herrick, Laskin, Leach, Fuller, Hayward. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{165}$.

55. VII. 312. **Elizabeth Cabot Putnam** [Sarah 54-55. VI. 102], born in Salem, died in Boston.

Mrs. Lowell is said to have been a very beautiful woman, and it is said that no likeness does her justice.

55. VII. 312. **John Amory Lowell**, her husband, born in Boston, died in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lowell entered Harvard College at the early age of twelve years, graduated in 1815, and received the degree of LL.D. in 1851.

Choosing a mercantile career, he began his business life as an importer of English goods, and succeeded Mr. Patrick Jackson, a few years later, in the management of the Boston Manufacturing Company. In 1835, he built the Boott, and, in 1839, the Massachusetts Mills. He retained the treasurership of these companies until 1848. As president and director, he was connected with many of the largest and most successful manufacturing enterprises in Lowell and Lawrence. As director of the Suffolk Bank, he inaugurated, in connection with William Lawrence, the Suffolk Bank system for the redemption of bank-notes. He was also long associated in the direction of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company and of the Provident Institution for Savings.

For forty-two years he was the sole trustee of the Lowell Institute, founded by his cousin and brother-in-law, John Lowell, Jr. The funds of this institution increased threefold during his management, while the judg-

ment and skill with which he carried out the purpose of the founder have met the approval of the community.

For forty years he was a member of the Corporation of Harvard College (1837-1877), and for many years chairman of its finance committee. As a member of the Linnæan Society, the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and the Massachusetts Historical Society, he has been recognized as a man of great culture, a thorough linguist in both the dead and living languages, an accomplished botanist, and an able mathematician.¹

His first wife, whom he married Feb. 14, 1822, was his cousin, Susan Cabot Lowell, a daughter of Francis Cabot and Hannah (Jackson) Lowell. She was born in 1801, and died Aug. 15, 1827. By her he had the following children:—

SUSAN CABOT LOWELL, born April 15, 1823. She married, Oct. 13, 1846, William Davies Sohier, and died June 9, 1868.

JOHN LOWELL, born Oct. 18, 1824, married, May 18, 1853, Lucy Buckminster Emerson. He graduated at Harvard College in 1843, studied law, and was appointed Judge of the United States Circuit Court, Dec. 18, 1878.

John Amory Lowell's house was on Park Street, Boston.

Mr. Lowell was a son of John and Rebecca (Amory) Lowell, of Boston. *Rebecca Russell Lowell* [53. VI. 101] was his aunt; *Francis Cabot Lowell* [53. VII. 302], *Mary Lowell* [54. VII. 307], and *Mary Anne Codman* [45. VII. 226²] were his cousins. His ancestry includes the following families: Lowell, Sylvester, Torrey, Shaller, Champney, Bridge, Turrell, Moore, Hodges, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Amory, Holmes, Wharf, Greene, Tattershall, Barton, Gould, Robinson, Stanbridge, Graves. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{166}$.

55. VII. 313. **Sarah Gool Putnam** [Sarah 54-55. VI. 102], born in Salem, died in Boston.

Mrs. Crowninshield, as a young lady, was considered very handsome,

¹ Obituaries in the Boston Journal, Nov. 2, 1881; Boston Daily Advertiser, Nov. 2, 1881; also The Harvard Register [1881], p. 397.

being of a slight figure, and having blonde hair and blue eyes. She was an excellent musician, sang soprano, and also played the organ in church at Salem, beginning when only six or seven years old. Her love for music was remarkable, and she possessed a natural power of harmonizing and reproducing on the piano any music she had heard. Without notes, she would play for hours to delighted listeners. She was fond of society, and took pleasure in extending a wide hospitality.

55. VII. 313. *Francis Boardman Crowninshield*, the husband of Sarah Gooll Putnam, born in Salem, died in Marblehead, Mass. A lawyer. Residences: Boston and Marblehead.

Mr. Crowninshield, H. C. 1829, studied law with the Hon. Leverett Saltonstall, and was admitted to the bar. In 1832, he moved from Salem to Boston, and the same year became a partner of Rufus Choate. As a public speaker, and as a lawyer, he will be remembered for his persuasive eloquence and his rare faculty of retaining the attention of the jury.

He was a member of the Boston Common Council from 1842 to 1844. In 1846, he was a representative in the Legislature, and in 1848 and 1849, he was speaker of the House of Representatives. He was a member of the Constitutional Convention of Massachusetts in 1853; a delegate to the Peace Convention at Baltimore in 1860; and in 1861 he went to Europe as agent of Massachusetts to purchase arms for that State, as well as for Connecticut, Maine, and Ohio.

He was connected with various corporations and societies. He left the practice of the law about 1849, and became president of the Old Colony Railroad, which he found in a very bad condition, and which improved greatly under his management. He then became treasurer of the Merrimack Manufacturing Company. He was also president of the Boston and Lowell Railroad, a director in the Suffolk Bank, the Provident Institution for Savings, and president of the Humane Society of Massachusetts, of which he had been a trustee for many years. He was a fellow of Harvard College from 1861 until his death, and was a member of the Wednesday

Evening Club, the Law Club, and president of the Somerset Club for several years.

Mr. Crowninshield was a person of very decided opinions, and was always ready to stand forth fearlessly for what he felt was right. It is an authenticated fact that he weighed sixteen pounds at his birth.¹

He was a member of the famous class of 1829, and at their annual meeting, in January, 1878, his classmate, Oliver Wendell Holmes, wrote of him: —

“The willow bends unbroken when angry tempests blow,
The stately oak is levelled, and all its strength laid low;
So fell that tower of manhood, undaunted, patient, strong,
White with the gathering snow-flakes, who faced the storm so long.”

Francis Boardman Crowninshield was a son of the Hon. Benjamin Williams and Mary (Boardman) Crowninshield, of Salem. His father, who was a merchant, was much interested in political affairs, and, besides filling several town and State offices, he was appointed, in December, 1814, by President Madison, Secretary of the Navy. From 1823 to 1831, he was a Representative in Congress. *John Collins Warren* [51. IX. 1049] is his nephew; *Nathaniel Silsbee* [59. VII. 350] and *Caroline Silsbee* [50. VIII. 557] were his first cousins; and *Elizabeth Wadsworth Sparks* [58. VIII. 708] is his first cousin once removed.

His ancestry includes the following families: Crowninshield, Allen, Clifford, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Derby, Hilman, Hasket, Langdon, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Boardman, Baker, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Manning, Calley, Stone, Lambert, Brown. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII. 167.

55. VII. 314. **John Pickering Putnam** [Sarah 54–55. VI. 102], born in Salem, died in Vevay, Switzerland. A commission-merchant. Residence: Boston.

55. VII. 314. **Harriet Upham**, his wife, born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

¹ The Centennial Celebration of the Wednesday Evening Club, pp. 104–105; Boston Journal of May 9, 1877; also the Boston Daily Advertiser of May 9, 1877; and facts furnished by his son, the late Benjamin W. Crowninshield.

Mrs. Putnam has a crayon likeness of herself, by Cheney. A portrait of her, painted by Alexander, is in the possession of her daughter, Mrs. Horace J. Hayden, of New York.

Mrs. Putnam was a daughter of Phineas and Mary Avery (Baldwin) Upham. Her father was a member of the mercantile firm of Gussitt & Upham, from which he retired, and became president of the Old Boston Bank.¹ *Luke Baldwin* [6. VIII. 51] was her uncle; *Mary Ann S. M. Baldwin* [6. IX. 69] is her cousin.

Her ancestry includes the following families: Upham, Wood, Mellens, Dexter, Hill, Long, Bicknell, Metcalf, Nichols, Buckminster, Clark, Sharp, Vose, Baxter, Paddy, White, Fiske, Gipps, Symmes, Sparhawk, Angier, Baldwin, Richardson, Fisk, Wilson, Flagg, Leppingwell, Carter, Burnham, Parkman, Trask, Adams, Champney, Hubbard, Avery, Lane, Little, Warren, Sturdevant, Deming, Treat, Green, Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Thaxter, Jacob, Bromfield, Danforth, Wilson, Fletcher, Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Thaxter, Jacob. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{168}$.

56. VII. 315. **Harriet Wiggin** [Mary 56. VI. 104], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham. Residence: Stratham.

The gravestone of Miss Wiggin was standing in the graveyard of Stratham a few years ago.

56. VII. 316. **Caroline Wiggin** [Mary 56. VI. 104], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham. Residence: Stratham.

56. VII. 317. **Andrew Paine Wiggin** [Mary 56. VI. 104], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Canterbury, N. H. A physician. Residence: Stratham.²

Dr. Wiggin was at one time a resident of Greenland, N. H.

56. VII. 317. **Olive Gilbert**, his wife, born in Belfast, Maine, died in Greenland, N. H.

¹ Upham Genealogy, by F. K. Upham, p. 199.

² The date of his marriage is given as Jan. 26, 1821, by his niece, Miss Annie E. Wiggin; while the History of the Wingate Family, by C. E. L. Wingate, p. 153, gives it as Jan. 23, 1821.

By her first husband, Lemuel Ransom Gilbert, whom she married Dec. 13, 1815, she was mother of *John H. Gilbert* [57. VII. 326].

Mrs. Wiggin was a daughter of ——— Huse. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{168}$.

56. VII. 318. **Eliza Wiggin** [Mary 56. VI. 104], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Loudon, N. H.

56. VII. 318. **Andrew Taylor**, her husband, born in Deerfield, N. H., died in Loudon, N. H. A farmer. Residence: Loudon.

Mr. Taylor was formerly a resident of Canterbury, N. H. In 1846, he was a member of the New Hampshire Senate.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{170}$.

56. VII. 319. **Caleb Wiggin** [Mary 56. VI. 104], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham. A farmer. Residence: Stratham.

Captain Wiggin received a common-school education, and was one year at Phillips Exeter Academy. He was a dignified man, respected by all, respectful and self-respecting. He was honest, thrifty, economical, and benevolent, seeking to aid worthy objects, and ever ready to respond to the appeals of charity. How to aid the church of his fathers seemed peculiarly his solicitude; and he regularly paid one sixth of the minister's salary. During the last year of his life he subscribed half the estimated cost toward the construction of the vestry, having previously given most of the parsonage. He united with the church in May, 1843, and his place in the sanctuary was never vacant, save in sickness. At his death, in his ninety-second year, he was the oldest man in town.

His estate, undeeded from its settlement two hundred and fifty years ago, was the largest inherited estate in the town, and he increased and improved it.¹

56. VII. 319¹. **Eliza Adams**, the first wife of Caleb Wiggin, born in Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham.²

¹ An Obituary in The Exeter News Letter of September, 1887, copied from The Congregationalist.

² The date of her death is given on her gravestone as Feb. 25, 1847; while her daughter, Annie E. Wiggin, and the History of the Wingate Family, by C. E. L. Wingate, p. 153, give it as Feb. 27, 1847.

Her gravestone was standing in the Stratham graveyard a few years since.

Mrs. Wiggin was a daughter of John and Anna (Folsom) Adams. Her ancestry includes the following families: Adams, Folsom, Gilman, Clark, Perkins, Wiggin. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{171}$.

56. VII. 319². *Amelia Robinson*, the second wife of Caleb Wiggin, born in Stratham, N. H., died in South Newmarket, N. H.

Mrs. Wiggin was a daughter of Abednego and Mary (Sawyer) Robinson. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{171}$.

56. VII. 321. *Sarah Bartlett Wiggin* [Mary 56. VI. 104], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Newburyport, Mass.

56. VII. 321. *Andrew William Miltimore*, her husband, born in Stratham, N. H., died in Newburyport, Mass. A shipmaster. Residence: Newburyport.

Mr. Miltimore was a son of the Rev. James and Dorothy (Wiggin) Miltimore. His ancestry includes the following families: Miltimore, Wiggin, Bradstreet, Dudley. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{172}$.

56. VII. 322. *Sarah Wingate* [John 56-57. VI. 107], born in Stratham, N. H.

56. VII. 322. *Asa Pratt Parkman*, her husband, born in Palmyra, Maine. A farmer. Residence: Palmyra.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{173}$.

56. VII. 323. *Mary Wingate* [John 56-57. VI. 107], born in Stratham, N. H.

56. VII. 323. *George William Thompson*, her husband, born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Stratham, N. H. A minister. Residence: Stratham.

Mr. Thompson was employed in mercantile business in his native city, until he attained his majority. He then entered the Gilmanton Theological Seminary, and studied for the ministry, graduating with high honors in

1839. He first preached at Kingston; where, on April 9, 1840, he was ordained over the Congregational Church. After three years of faithful labor, he resigned to accept a pastorate at Dracut, Mass., and remained there two years. He then received a call from the church in Carlisle, Mass., where he served three years and a half, and then returned to his former charge in Dracut, where he remained five and a half years. After preaching for eleven years, he retired from active service, and chose Stratham as his home, though he occasionally filled the pulpits of churches which were without pastors.

He was a member and a director of the American Peace Society, and was a life-long friend and supporter of the cause.

Mr. Thompson was an able preacher and a talented man, and had probably officiated at more weddings and funerals, and made more wills, than any other clergyman in the vicinity of Stratham. He was generally considered the young folks' friend and the aged peoples' stay.¹

He was a son of Ebenezer and Mary (Weeks) Thompson, of Portsmouth, N. H. His ancestry includes the following families: Thompson, Emerson, Torr, Weeks, Haines, Neate, Hubbard, March. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{174}$.

57. VII. 324. **Elizabeth Wingate** [John 56-57. VI. 107], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Exeter, N. H.

Mrs. Clark, who was a member of the First Congregational Church, was a cheerful, quiet, and faithful woman. She possessed literary tastes, and had written many poems of striking beauty and merit; but she very seldom permitted their publication. She was buried in the family lot in Stratham.¹

57. VII. 324. **Benjamin Franklin Clark**, her husband, born in Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham. A farmer. Residence: Stratham.

Mr. Clark was born on the old homestead on Stratham Ridge, where he lived most of his life, and where three generations of his family had preceded him. An enthusiastic and accomplished musician, and possessed of a fine voice, he conducted the music in the church of which he was a mem-

¹ The American Advocate of Peace and Arbitration, January and February, 1890; also the Exeter News Letter of Jan. 3, 1890.

² The Exeter News Letter of July 6, 1888.

...for twenty-three years
...— thirty-eight
...with the Fir
...years he was a
...Mr. Clark inherited
...much time to t
...of very strong c
...He was a son of Be
...the following
...Sherburne, M

VI. VII. 325. Joh
...ham, N. H., died

VI. VII. 325. Ma
...in Stratham, N. H.
...Mrs. Wingate was
...father was a farm
...Folsom, G
...Shapleigh, Folsom,
...Shapleigh, G

VI. VII. 326. Ar
...Stratham, N. H.
...Mrs. Gilbert had
...days, and probab

VI. VII. 326. Jo
...A farmer.
...Mr. Gilbert forme
...and Olive (1
...his stepfather.

The Exeter Gazette
The date of his bir
by C. E. L. Wing

ber for twenty-three years. For sixty-three years he was a devoted church member, — thirty-eight in connection with the church in Stratham, and twenty-five with the First Congregational Church in Exeter; and for nearly twenty years he was a superintendent in the Sabbath School.

Mr. Clark inherited strong mechanical tastes from his ancestors, and devoted much time to the exercise of his marked inventive ability. He was a man of very strong convictions.¹

He was a son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Wiggin) Clark. His ancestry includes the following families: Clark, Dearborn, Wiggin, Bradstreet, Dudley, Sherburne, Marble. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{176}$.

57. VII. 325. **John Paine Wingate** [John 56–57. VI. 107], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham. A farmer. Residence: Stratham.

57. VII. 325. **Mary Olivia Folsom**, his wife, born in Exeter, N. H., died in Stratham, N. H.

Mrs. Wingate was a daughter of Peter and Hannah P. (Hook) Folsom. Her father was a farmer of Stratham. Her ancestry includes the following families: Folsom, Gilman, Clark, Cousins, Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Folsom, Gilman, Clark, Perkins, Ladd, Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Green, Hook. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{176}$.

57. VII. 326. **Anna Homer Wingate** [John 56–57. VI. 107], born in Stratham, N. H.

Mrs. Gilbert had the care of her grandmother, Eunice Wingate, in her last days, and probably knew her better than any other grandchild.

57. VII. 326. **John Huse Gilbert**, her husband, born in Belfast, Maine. A farmer. Residence: Ipswich, Mass.²

Mr. Gilbert formerly lived in Stratham, N. H. He is a son of Lemuel Ransom and Olive (Huse) Gilbert. Andrew Paine Wiggin [56. VII. 317] was his stepfather. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{177}$.

¹ The Exeter Gazette of May 23, 1890.

² The date of his birth is given as Jan. 9, 1817; while the History of the Wingate Family, by C. E. L. Wingate, p. 156, gives it as Jan. 8, 1816.

57. VII. 327. **Caroline Wiggin Wingate** [John 56-57. VI. 107], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Exeter, N. H.

Mrs. Baker had lived in Portsmouth, Stratham, and Exeter, N. H. In the latter place she had lived for the last twenty years of her life. She is spoken of in her obituary notice as a woman of beautiful character, of the utmost kindness, and of many excellencies. She delighted in deeds of neighborly kindness, and from early girlhood was often called to minister to the sick and suffering. She ordered her household well, and was one of the wisest and most affectionate of mothers.¹

57. VII. 327. **Samuel Baker**, her husband, born in Beverly, Mass. A dentist. Residence: Portsmouth, N. H.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{178}$.

57. VII. 328. **George Wingate** [John 56-57. VI. 107], born in Stratham, N. H. A farmer. Residence: Stratham.

Mr. Wingate has held a commission as justice of the peace, has been a selectman, and has held other positions of trust.

57. VII. 328. **Clarinda Frost**, his wife, born in Sanford, Maine, died in Stratham, N. H.

An obituary notice of Mrs. Wingate appeared in one of the Exeter newspapers at the time of her death. It speaks of her family relations, and adds: "The deceased was a most estimable lady, a kind neighbor, and a loving wife and mother. She was a lady of remarkable intellectual qualities, and her demise will be a sad loss to the community." Before her marriage she was a school-teacher.

Mrs. Wingate was a daughter of John and Hannah (Morrill) Frost, of Sanford, Maine. Her ancestry includes the following families: Frost, Gibbs, Bradish, Rice, Moore, Walker, Messinger, Mellows, Cheever, Woodhead, Messinger, Mellows, Cheever, Woodhead, Corbett, Rockwood, Chapin, King, Thurston, Morrill, Littlefield. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{178}$.

¹ The Exeter News Letter of Jan 22, 1892.

57. VII. 329. **Henry Pickering Wingate** [John 56-57. VI. 107], born in **Stratham**, N. H. Residence: Hampton, N. H.

Colonel Wingate has lived in Stratham and in Exeter, N. H. He has represented Stratham in the State legislature, has held a commission as justice of the peace, and has been a lieutenant-colonel in the old New Hampshire militia.

57. VII. 329. **Sarah Ann Pearson**, his wife.

Mrs. Wingate is a daughter of Samuel Moody and Elizabeth W. (Shannon) Pearson. Her ancestry includes the following families: Pearson, Thurston, Noyes, **Woodman**, Adams, Shannon. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{180}$.

57. VII. 330. **Samuel Dana Wingate** [John 56-57. VI. 107], born in **Stratham**, N. H., died in Exeter, N. H. A lawyer. Residence: Exeter.

Mr. Wingate, who was educated at Hampton Academy, New Hampshire, went to **California** in January, 1849, in the **Edward Everett**. This was the first ship to sail from the East during the mining excitement. He was in business in California three years. He afterwards engaged in mercantile business in Cleveland, Ohio, and, on his return to Exeter, he entered into the dry goods business. On Jan. 1, 1857, he was appointed Register of Probate for Buckingham County for a term of five years, and was re-appointed Jan. 1, 1862. While holding this office he was admitted to the bar. **Mr. Wingate** represented Exeter in the State legislature in 1864 and 1865.¹

57. VII. 330. **Oriana Mitchell**, the wife of Samuel D. Wingate, born in **Exeter**, N. H., died in Exeter. Residence: Exeter.

Her second husband, whom she married Oct. 21, 1873, was **James Munroe Lovering**. He was born Oct. 12, 1817, and died in Exeter, N. H., Aug. 24, 1885. Residence: Exeter. He was an internal revenue collector and an officer in the Boston Custom House.

Mrs. Lovering was a daughter of Lewis and Fannie Dearborn (**Wedge-wood**) **Mitchell**, of Exeter. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{181}$.

¹ Letters of C. E. L. Wingate and J. C. A. Wingate.

57. VII. 331. **Joseph Charles Augustus Wingate** [John 56-57. VI. 107], born in Stratham, N. H. A farmer. Residence: Stratham.

Mr. Wingate, Bowdoin College, 1851, was fitted for college at Phillips Exeter Academy. He studied law with the Hon. W. W. Stickney and the Hon. Amos Tuck, of Exeter, practised law in Chester and Concord, N. H., and afterwards was for three years cashier of the Merrimack County Bank of Concord.

He was appointed, April 6, 1863, United States consul at Swatow, China, and relinquished the office to his successor on Feb. 22, 1875. He was appointed United States consul at Foochow, China, March 31, 1880, and held this position until April 22, 1889. He served as consul a longer term than any United States consul had previously served in China; and, in accepting his resignation of the consulship of Foochow, the Department of State, in writing to him, said, "Your long and faithful career in the foreign service of government merits the highest commendation." At Foochow he also held the office of acting German consul, upon retiring from which he received the thanks of the Imperial German Government. He is the owner of the farm which belonged to his grandfather, Paine Wingate.¹

57. VII. 331. **Mary Green**, the wife of Joseph C. A. Wingate, born in Plymouth, N. H., died in Stratham, N. H.

Mrs. Wingate was a daughter of William and Harriet (Kimball) Green, of Bristol, N. H. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{182}$.

58. VII. 332. **Charles Pickering** [Timothy 58. VI. 110], born in Starucca, Susquehanna County, Pa., died in Boston, of pneumonia. A naturalist and physician. Residence: Boston.

On the death of his father, Charles Pickering was taken by his grandfather, Colonel Timothy Pickering, to Wenham, and later to Salem, where he was brought up and educated. He entered Harvard College in the class of 1823, but he left the class before graduating. He studied medicine with Dr. Pierson, of Salem, and took the degree of M. D. at the Harvard Medical School in 1826. In 1827, he became a resident of Philadelphia,

¹ History of Bowdoin College, by A. S. Packard, pp. 670-671.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

CHARLES PICKERING.

[58. VII. 33-]

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Charles Pickering

Pa., where he practised medicine for some years, and then returned to Boston. On August 19, 1838, he was appointed Zoologist of the Wilkes' Exploring Expedition, with which he remained till 1842.

Desirous of extending his personal observations as far as possible, in October, 1843, he visited Egypt, Arabia, the eastern part of Africa, and western and northern India, returning after an absence of twenty-two months. In 1848, he prepared his work on "The Races of Man and their Geographical Distribution," being the ninth volume of the Reports of the Wilkes' Exploring Expedition. Sometime afterwards he prepared the fifteenth volume of the series, an extensive work on "The Geographical Distribution of Animals and Plants;" but, no appropriation being made by Congress, its publication was suspended. Dr. Pickering brought out, in 1854, a small edition of the first part of his essay, and, in 1876, a large volume "On Plants and Animals in their Wild State." At the time of his death he was publishing, at his own expense, his large work, the result of many years' labor, entitled "Chronological History of Plants; Man's Record of his own Existence, Illustrated through their Names, Uses, and Companionship." It was completed before his death, and five or six hundred pages were already in type.

He was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and for several years he was one of the most active officers of the Academy of Natural Science in Philadelphia.¹

The engraving of Dr. Pickering is from a plate in possession of the family.

58. VII. 332. *Sarah Stoddard Hammond*, the wife of Charles Pickering, born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mrs. Pickering was the eldest child of Daniel and Sally (Stoddard) Hammond. Her father was a merchant of Boston. *Charlotte Hammond* [58. VII. 333] was her sister. Her ancestry includes the following families: Hammond, Stoddard, Mansfield, Joy. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{183}$.

¹ Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Vol. XIII. pp. 441-444. The Salem Register, Thursday, March 21, 1878. A privately printed leaflet of three pages issued at his death; also Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. V. p. 4.

58. VII. 333. **Edward Pickering** [Timothy 58. VI. 110], born in Wenham, Mass., died in Boston, of erysipelas. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Pickering was educated in Salem, under the care of his uncle, Henry Pickering, and graduated at Harvard College in 1824, before he was seventeen years old. After two years spent in New York, he began the study of law in the office of his uncle, Benjamin Ropes Nichols, in Boston. He passed the remainder of his life in Boston, occupying various offices of trust. Among the most prominent of these were the treasurerships of the Boston and Maine Railroad, of the Taunton Branch Railroad, of the United States Hotel Company, and of the Boston Society of Natural History. His connection with the Taunton Branch Railroad extended over a period of thirty years. His management of these important trusts was characterized by great accuracy, honesty, and punctuality. In 1867, Mr. Pickering became a warden of King's Chapel, where for fifty years he was a constant attendant. His private life was full of sweetness, peace, and charity, and he was much esteemed by his associates.¹

58. VII. 333. **Charlotte Hammond**, his wife, born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Daniel and Sally (Stoddard) Hammond. Her father was a merchant of Boston. *Sarah Stoddard Hammond* [58. VII. 332] was her sister. Her ancestry includes the following families: Hammond, Stoddard, Mansfield, Joy. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{I\ 84}$.

58. VII. 334. **Henry Pickering** [Octavius 58. VI. 116], born in Boston. Residences: Boston and Manchester, Mass.

Mr. Pickering, H. C. 1861, was in Europe from 1842 to 1849. He spent most of this time in England, where he attended several schools for short periods. On his return home, he fitted for college under the Rev. S. F. Smith, at Newton Centre. In May, 1862, he began to study law with E. S. Rand, of Boston, and in September, 1862, he entered the Harvard Law School. In September, 1863, he again became an office student in

¹ The Salem Register, Nov. 27, 1876; also The Unitarian Review and Religious Magazine, Vol. VII. p. 196.

Boston, and was soon after admitted to the Suffolk Bar, and devoted himself to the practical study of the law of real estate. On June 7, 1864, he went to Washington to assist the wounded in the Armory Square Hospital. He spent several months in European travel and after his return opened an office in Boston as a conveyancer of real estate. On April 15, 1867, he entered the firm of Horace McMurtrie & Co., dealers in engines and general machinery. In 1895, he retired from business. Mr. Pickering is a director of the United States Hotel Company, and for some fifteen years has been treasurer of the Brainard Milling Machine Company.

He is interested in charitable work, and was formerly a manager of the Industrial Aid Society, and has been, for more than fifteen years, treasurer of the Children's Mission to the Children of the Destitute.¹

Mr. Pickering possesses several interesting relics of the Pickering family, among which are an excellent pastel portrait in profile, cabinet size, and a daguerrotype of his grandfather, Colonel Timothy Pickering; also a daguerrotype of his uncle, the Hon. John Pickering; a beautiful large miniature of his father, Octavius Pickering; a lock of Colonel Timothy Pickering's hair, taken from his head on the morning of his decease, Thursday, Jan. 29, 1829; also his silver watch, made by Pitt of London, to which is attached a quaint silver seal with the Pickering coat of arms engraved thereon, a heliotype of which faces page 12; a pair of his knee-buckles and a pair of his shoe-buckles; his testament, dated 1756, and his music-book, dated 1762; a book-plate of his uncle, Henry Pickering, engraved with a crest of a demi-lion; a miniature of him taken by Richard, dated Paris, 1821, and two carnelian seals which belonged to him — one quartering the Pickering and White arms, and another engraved with the crest of a demi-lion and the monogram H. P. He has another seal with the same crest and the monogram O. P. He has also a Pratt seal, with the crest of an elephant's head, given to him by his uncle, Samuel P. Pratt. He has miniatures of Colonel James Hodgson and his wife, Harriet (Pratt) Hodgson.

58. VII. 334. *Mary Goddard Wigglesworth*, the wife of Henry Pickering, born in Boston.

¹ The Harvard College Class Book of 1861, pp. 87-88.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Edward and Henrietta May (Goddard) Wigglesworth, of Boston. *Frances Dana Goddard* [49. VIII. 547] was her aunt, and *Henry Goddard* [49. VII. 271] was her first cousin once removed. Her ancestry includes the following families: Wigglesworth, Sparhawk, Angier, Newman, Coolidge, Frost, Andrews, Hill, Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Thaxter, Jacob, Norton, Downing, Winthrop, Mason, Parker, Thaxter, Jacob, Gridley, Belknap, Fitch, Fosdick, Bligh, Andrews, Lincoln, Hawke, Loring, Newton, Wheatley, Baker, Collier, Richmond, Goddard, Miles, Treadway, Howe, Jennison, Macomber, Stearns, Manning, Seaver, Ballard, White, Weld, Dana, Bullard, Sumner, West, Baker, Tucker, May, Brewer, Bridge, Robinson, Davis, Mixer, Garfield. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{185}$.

58. VII. 336. **Mary Elizabeth Pickering Dorsey** [Elizabeth 58. VI. 118], born at "The Manor," Baltimore County, Md. Residence: Edgewood, Elkridge, Howard County, Md.

The first twenty years of Mrs. Donaldson's life were spent in Boston with her relatives, where she knew many young people who afterwards attained distinction, notably, Dr. Holmes, Longfellow, Charles Sumner, and others. She once saw Aaron Burr; and she heard John Randolph, of Roanoke, talk after his return from the Russian Embassy, with his eccentricities something akin to madness. Her home, Edgewood, where she has always exercised a simple hospitality, stands on a few acres of her grandfather Dorsey's land in Howard County, near the boundary line of Baltimore County.

Mrs. Donaldson is gifted in conversation, and her vivid memory of people and events are particularly interesting. She and her husband were first cousins.

58. VII. 336. **Thomas Donaldson**, her husband, born in Baltimore, Md., died at Edgewood, Elkridge, Howard County, Md. A lawyer. Residence: Edgewood, Elkridge, near Baltimore.

Mr. Donaldson was fitted for college at Round Hill School, Northampton, Mass., graduated at Harvard College in 1834, and began the study of law in Baltimore. Failing health, however, made him choose the more active duties of a civil engineer, and he was employed in the construction of various rail-

roads. On the re-establishment of his health, he resumed the study of the law, was admitted to the Bar in 1843, and as a lawyer attained distinction. In 1847 and in 1848, he was a member of the Maryland House of Delegates, serving as chairman of the Committee of Ways and Means. He also took a determined stand against the pending measures of repudiation, and did more than any other man to defeat the scheme. In 1847, he had the satisfaction of seeing Maryland place herself among the solvent States of the Union. He took an active part in the Constitutional Convention called in 1850 to make a new constitution for the State of Maryland.

About the year 1843, he purchased several acres in a tract of land called Elkridge, eight miles from Baltimore. This place, which he made his home, he called Edgewood.

From the year 1851 to 1861, Mr. Donaldson was actively engaged in the duties of his profession, and took no part in politics. In 1854, he was chosen director and also one of the counsel of the Philadelphia, Wilmington, and Baltimore Railroad Company, and he held both of these offices as long as he lived. He was elected a member of the Board of Trustees of the Peabody Institute of the city of Baltimore, some time after its establishment, and took an active interest in its affairs until his death.

During the war for the preservation of the Union, Mr. Donaldson was an avowed Union man. In November, 1861, he was elected a member from Howard County to the House of Delegates of Maryland, and, on the fourth of December, he took his seat at the extra session of the General Assembly called by Governor Hicks. On the seventeenth of the month, he submitted a series of joint resolutions which expressed his opinions on the political questions of the day. These resolutions were adopted by the House of Delegates, but were very materially altered in the Senate.

Mr. Donaldson was a diligent reader to the end of his life. The great poets were his especial favorites, and their works were indelibly engraved on his memory. High tributes to his learning, culture, and character were paid him in the Evening Bulletin, and in the Baltimore American, by S. Teackle Wallis, and by George William Brown, both of whom were his early friends and professional brethren.

Mr. Wallis speaks of the excellence of his individual and personal quali-

ties ; his high sense of duty, which caused him to fulfil every professional obligation, no matter how much it might entail of patient industry and labor ; the amiable frankness of his temper, and the cordial kindness of his intercourse and manners. Chief Justice Brown speaks of him as dying in the maturity of his powers, with a still more distinguished career lying immediately before him, and says that in Howard County, where he resided, he was universally beloved and honored, that he was the leader of the Bar, and was engaged in every important case.

Mr. Donaldson was the eldest son of John Johnston and Caroline (Dorsey) Donaldson. *Hammond Dorsey* [58. VI. 118] was his uncle. His ancestors on both sides were of Irish extraction.¹ His ancestry includes the following families : Donaldson, Johnston, Dorsey, Ely, Warfield, Hill, Dorsey, Todd, Hammond, Bowan. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{186}$.

59. VII. 338. **Pickering Dodge** [Pickering 59. VI. 123], born in Salem, died in Worcester, Mass, Residence : Salem.²

Mr. Dodge, H. C. 1823, was fitted for college at the private school of John Brazer Davis. On leaving college he studied law in the office of the Hon. John Pickering, of Salem. Here he remained until January, 1824, when he went with his uncle, William Lander, on a short tour in Europe. During this trip he kept a careful diary, which he afterwards transcribed into two large volumes. After his marriage, Mr. Dodge resided in Lynn, on a farm, where for a part of the time his father-in-law, the Rev. Henry Colman, lived. He returned to Salem in 1837, the Eastern Railroad having been carried through the entire length of his farm.

From the death of his wife, in September, 1849, most of his time for the following four years was spent in European travel. In June, 1855, with his second wife and his daughter, Mr. Dodge made his fourth visit to Europe. He returned in June, 1856.

¹ A Sketch of The Life of Thomas Donaldson, by George William Brown ; also an obituary notice in the Salem Register of Oct. 8, 1877, and the Harvard Class Book of 1834, pp. 33-36.

² The date of his birth is given as April 24, 1804, in Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. III. p. 256, and by his cousin, Mrs. Nathaniel Silsbee ; while it is given as March 24, 1804, by the Harvard College Necrology printed in the Boston Daily Advertiser of July 20, 1864.

In 1846, he published, under the signature of "T. C. the compiler," his first printed volume, entitled, "A History of the Art of Painting." In 1849, he published a second volume, entitled "Sculpture and the Plastic Art."

Mr. Dodge was a man of cultivated tastes with a great love of art. At his death he left a number of fine paintings, engravings, books, articles of *virtu*, etc., also several works in manuscript. Among these were: "A Universal History," prepared by him for his children; "A Tribute to the Memory of the Departed Dead," on the death of his son George; two volumes entitled "Sketches in the South of Europe," the title-pages and ornamental lettering being done by his wife; "Journal of a Tour around Winnipiseogee in 1825;" "Journal of a Tour to the White Hills in 1828;" "Letters to my Children from Europe, Asia, and Africa, 1850-1851." Mr. Dodge owned the pictures of his grandfather and grandmother, Israel and Lucia Dodge, one of his father, Pickering Dodge, and one of Colonel Timothy Pickering, all by Frothingham; also one of his mother, by Osgood, one of his first wife, one of his son Charles, a group of his three children, Charles, Ellen, and Edward, and the portrait of his daughter, Georgiana.¹

59. VII. 338¹. *Anna Storer Colman*, the first wife of Pickering Dodge, died in Salem.

An obituary notice of Mrs. Dodge, which appeared in the Salem Gazette of Sept. 18, 1849, pays a warm tribute to her character.

She was a daughter of the Rev. Henry and Mary (Harris) Colman. Her father graduated at Dartmouth College in 1805, and is spoken of as a celebrated agriculturist. Her ancestry includes the following families: Colman, Brown, Jones, Whipple, Harris, Hills, Croswell, Upham, Dowse, Jewett, Rand, Edenden, Call, Kettell, Estabrook, Frothingham, Hett, Rand, Edenden, Whittemore, Upham, Frost, Miller, Whittemore, Upham, Hail, Collicut, Phipps, Kettell, Hayden. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{187}$.

59. VII. 338². *Eliza Webb Gilman*, the second wife of Pickering Dodge, born in Charleston, S. C. Residence: Washington, D. C.

Mrs. Dodge's second husband, to whom she was married in September,

¹ Harvard College Necrology in the Boston Daily Advertiser, July 20, 1864.

1865, is General Francis J. Lippitt, a lawyer, of Washington. He was born in Providence, R. I., July 19, 1812, and is a graduate of Brown University. Mrs. Dodge is his second wife.

She is a daughter of the Rev. Dr. Samuel and Caroline (Howard) Gilman. Her father (H. C. 1811) was a distinguished Unitarian clergyman of Charleston, S. C., and her mother was an authoress.¹ *Richard Sullivan Fay* [50. VIII. 555] was her cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Clark, Somerby, Greenleaf, Robinson, Somes, Stanwood, Robinson, Haraden, Emerson, Symonds, Read, Batter, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Mecom, Howard, Wallingford, Travers, Tuttle, Goffe, Sumner, West, Clement, Lillie, Frary, Eliot, Ruck, Clarke, Hutchinson, Marbury, Hamby, Hawkins, Breck, Pateshall, Woody, Dexter, Thomas, Jacob, Ruck, Clarke. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{187}$.

59. VII. 340. **Mary Jenks Dodge** [Pickering 59. VI. 123], probably born and died in Salem.²

A portrait of Mrs. Jenks, painted by Osgood, is in the possession of her sister, Mrs. William A. Lander, of Salem. A heliotype of it is here given.

59. VII. 340. **George W. Jenks**, her husband, born in Salem, died in St. Louis, Mo. A merchant. Residence: St. Louis.

There is a gravestone still standing in the Broad Street Burying Ground, Salem, on which is inscribed the death of George W. Jenks, his wife, and his parents.

He was a son of John and Annis (Pulling) Jenks. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{188}$.

59. VII. 341. **Lucy Pickering Dodge** [Pickering 59. VI. 123], probably born in Salem, died near Richmond, Va.

A portrait of Mrs. Allen, painted in Rome, and from which the heliotype here given was taken, is in the possession of her niece, Miss Lucy Allen Lander, of Salem. There is also a miniature of Mrs. Allen at Pontotoc, Miss.

¹ The Gilman Family, by Arthur Gilman, pp. 145-149.

² Family records differ as to the date of her marriage, — one giving it as March 21, 1831, and another as March 24, 1831.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

MARY JENKS (DODGE) JENKS.

[59. VII. 340.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY OSGOOD, PAINTED ABOUT 1835, NOW IN THE POSSESSION
OF MRS. WILLIAM A. LANDER, OF SALEM, MASS.



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

LUCY PICKERING (DODGE) ALLEN.

[59. VII. 34.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT PAINTED IN ROME, ITALY, NOW IN THE POSSESSION
OF MRS. WILLIAM A. LANDEP, OF SALEM, MASS.





JOHN FISKE ALLEN.

[59. VII. 347.]

FROM THE MINIATURE NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE EAST INDIA
MARINE SOCIETY, SALEM, MASS.

59. VII. 341. *John Fiske Allen*, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Allen began his business life as a book-keeper in the office of Pickering Dodge, whose daughter he afterwards married. After making several voyages to India as supercargo and as a shipmaster, he engaged in business with his brother, Edward Allen; but in a few years they dissolved partnership. For forty-four years he was a member of the Salem East India Marine Society, of which he was secretary from 1834 to 1836.

Mr. Allen is best known, however, by his devotion to horticulture in its higher branches, especially to the culture of the grape, of which he raised several new varieties. His published treatise on this fruit is regarded as an authority, and has passed through three editions. His success in raising the *Victoria Regia*, and his splendid monograph on that gorgeous flower, are well known. He was an original member of the Essex Institute, and was for several years one of the curators of horticulture. He was also a vice-president of that institution from 1864 to 1867. He published the following works: "A Practical Treatise on the Culture and Treatment of the Grape Vine," New York, C. M. Saxton, 2d edition, 1848; 3d edition, 1853; "Victoria Regia, or The Great Water Lily of America," Boston, Dutton & Wentworth, 1854.¹

Mr. Allen's second wife was Mary Hodges Cleveland. They were married Oct. 13, 1842. By her he had the following children:—

MARION ALLEN, born Oct. 16, 1848.

ELIZABETH C. ALLEN, born Dec. 18, 1850.

The heliotype of Mr. Allen is from a miniature in the possession of the East India Marine Society, of Salem.

He was a son of Edward and Anna (Fiske) Allen, of Salem. *Elizabeth Putnam Orne* [52. VIII. 592¹] and *Anne Fiske Orne* [52. VIII. 592²] were his nieces. His ancestry includes the following families: Allen, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Fiske, Lanterce, Gipps, Symmes, Sparhawk, Angier, Gerrish, Lowell, Waldron, Higginson,

¹ Salem Register of Thursday, Oct. 19, 1876; also Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XIV. p. 272.

Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Phippen, Wood, Guppy, Palfray, Manning, Calley, Beckford, Pinson, Green. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{189}$.

59. VII. 342. **Catherine Elizabeth Dodge** [Pickering 59. VI. 123], probably born in Salem.

Mrs. Lander has in her possession the following portraits: One of her father, Pickering Dodge, by Frothingham; one of her mother, by Osgood; and one of her sister, Mrs. George W. Jenks, by Osgood.

59. VII. 342. **William A. Lander**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Lander when a young man was in the office of Pickering Dodge, whose daughter he afterwards married; and he was at one time connected with the Wenham Ice Company. He formerly owned the beautiful place in Danvers called Oak Knoll, which he laid out and planted with great taste. It has since been made famous by the visits of Whittier. Mr. and Mrs. Lander were first cousins.

He was a son of William and Mary (Jenks) Lander. *Rebecca Jenks* [59. VI. 123] was his aunt. His ancestry includes the following families: Lander, Morse, Brown, Jenks, Merriam, Barry, Newhall, Potter, Farrar, Breed, Ballard, Masury. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{180}$.

59. VII. 343. **Rebecca Anne Dodge** [Pickering 59. VI. 123], born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Silsbee was identified with very many of the charitable movements in Salem, and to her, perhaps more than to any other person, many of them owed their success. Probably no woman was better known to all classes of citizens, from the humblest to the highest walk in life, and none held more firmly their confidence and regard. To aid and cheer the poor and discouraged, was her delight, and she was widely known for her broad charity and noble work for the poor.

Mrs. Silsbee was of a joyous nature, had a most original mind, and witty tongue, and was an ideal hostess,—charming and entertaining. She kept abreast with the times, and was interested in all musical and literary schemes. For years she was the head of a class of ladies who met together

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

THE HOUSE OF JOHN HENRY SILSBEE AT
SALEM, MASS.

[39. VII. 343]

for the study of literature, the membership of which was highly prized. She was for many years a member of the North (Unitarian) Church in Salem. She owned the portraits by Frothingham of her grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. Israel Dodge, and one of Colonel Timothy Pickering.¹

59. VII. 343. *John Henry Silsbee*, the husband of Rebecca Anne Dodge, born in Salem, died in North Conway, N. H. A merchant. Residence : Salem.

Mr. Silsbee, H. C. 1832, upon leaving college, entered upon a mercantile career in his father's counting-room. He was associated subsequently in the East India trade with the Stone brothers, of Salem, the firm being Stone, Silsbee, & Pickman. The firm was later succeeded by that of Silsbee, Pickman, & Allen, continuing as such until a very recent date. Mr. Silsbee was a man of generous impulses, of cultivated tastes, of high literary attainment, and of quiet, unostentatious manners, and enjoyed the esteem and respect of his associates. He was a member of the North Church.² A heliotype of his house is here given.

He was a son of William and Mary (Hodges) Silsbee, of Salem. *Ernest Francisco Fenollosa* [13. X. 192] is his nephew, and *Nathaniel Silsbee* [59. VII. 350] and *Caroline Silsbee* [50. VIII. 557] were his first cousins, and *Elizabeth W. Sparks* [58. VIII. 708] is his first cousin once removed. His ancestry includes the following families: Silsbee, Tompkins, Fowle, Paine, Ingersoll, Felton, Coomes, Becket, Sibley, Mason, Beadle, Hicks, Gillingham, Bly, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Manning, Calley, Stone, Lambert, Brown, King, Guy (?), Walker, Talmage, Barton, Roberts, Andrew, Grafton, Gardner, Frier, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Gerrish, Lowell, Ruck, Spooner. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{191}$.

59. VII. 346. *John Hubbard Stone* [Catherine 59. VI. 125], born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence : Salem.

Mr. Stone was educated in the Salem schools, and, at an early date,

¹ The Boston Journal of April 19, 1890; also Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XXVII. pp. 199-201.

² The Boston Evening Transcript, and The Salem Register of Sept. 21, 1891.

began a business life as clerk in the store of Kimball & Clark. Later, he went on a voyage to South America, and on his return removed to North Reading, where he engaged in business. He was afterwards in business in South Reading, now Wakefield, and in Calais, Maine. He returned to Salem in 1850, and was for a number of years in the Adjutant-General's office in Boston, and afterwards in the Salem Custom House, under democratic administrations. For the latter part of his life, he was connected with the Essex Institute, being, at the time of his death, its librarian. He was interested in historical and especially in genealogical matters, and was associated with John Flint in preparing the Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Flint of Salem, besides preparing other work of a like character while at the Institute.¹

59. VII. 346. *Eliza Jane Flint*, the wife of John Hubbard Stone, born in North Reading, Mass., died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mrs. Stone is spoken of as a very superior woman. She was a daughter of Addison and Sally (Upton) Flint, of North Reading. Her ancestry includes the following families: Flint, Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Burnap, Sawyer, Richardson, Fuller, Tidd, Draper, Richardson, Pierson, Converse, Carter, Upton, Goodwell, Emerson, Underwood. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{192}$.

59. VII. 347. *Lucy Pickering Stone* [Catherine 59. VI. 125], born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mrs. Johnson was connected with many of the charitable institutions of Salem. For twelve years she was a manager of the Seamen's Orphan and Children's Friend Society. She was president of the Salem Female Employment Society, and, at the time of her death, was first directress (president) of the Salem Female Charitable Society, one of the oldest charitable organizations in Salem. She attended the North (Unitarian) Church.

Her portrait was painted by Osgood in 1838. A heliotype of it is here given. There is also a crayon portrait of her at the age of thirty-six years, by W. H. Furness.²

¹ We are indebted to John Robinson, of Salem, for most of these facts.

² From facts furnished by John Robinson, of Salem.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

LUCY PICKERING (STONE) ROBINSON.

[59. VII. 347.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY OSGOOD, PAINTED IN 1838, NOW IN THE POSSESSION
OF JOHN ROBINSON, ESQ., OF SALEM, MASS.





JOHN ROBINSON.

[59. VII. 3471.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY OSGOOD, PAINTED ABOUT 1845 OR 1846, NOW IN THE
POSSESSION OF JOHN ROBINSON, F.S.Q., OF SALEM, MASS.

59. VII. 347¹. *John Robinson*, the first husband of Lucy P. Stone, born in North Andover, Mass., died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Robinson was born at the homestead of his mother's family near the Shawsheen River. He was educated in the old Franklin Academy at Andover; but while yet a boy he went to Salem, where he became a clerk in stores and offices. By the advice of his uncle, Nathan Robinson, a merchant of Salem, he went to sea. His first voyage was in the ship "Two Brothers," Captain Gilchrist, commander, for whom he was a clerk. She sailed from Salem, visiting Batavia and Antwerp, and returned to Salem after an absence of over two years. This voyage was repeated during the following years; and he afterwards continued to make voyages as supercargo in several vessels. He finally closed his foreign career by a residence of considerable length in Canton, China, as factor for the firm of Bryant & Sturgis, of Boston.

He returned to Salem in 1839, and became treasurer of the Newmarket Manufacturing Company, which position he occupied until his death.

Mr. Robinson's character was rather reserved, and his business success was from thoughtful conservative action rather than boldness. In all capacities, he labored to serve faithfully those in whose employ he was, and the interests of those associated with him. During his long voyages he devoted his time to reading, when not otherwise engaged, and possessed considerable knowledge of such foreign languages as were required in his business relations.

A summary of his life between his first and last voyage, found in a carefully written journal, gives an excellent idea of the character of the times, and the almost universal tendency in those days toward a life abroad. The following memoranda are from his journal: —

"At sea from Feb. 2, 1817, to Feb. 24, 1839, 3470 days, or 9 years and 6 months. On shore in the United States, Europe, Java, Sumatra, Manila, and China during the same period, 4587 days, or 12 years, 6 months, 22 days.

"To Java, 11 voyages, remaining there 701 days; Manila, 2 voyages, there 129 days; China, 2 voyages, there 501 days; Padang, 3 voyages, there 350 days; Antwerp and

the continent of Europe, 12 times, there 911 days; England, 5 times, 50 days. In foreign countries 2642 days, or 7 years, 2 months, 24 days. In United States during this period also 1945 days, or 5 years, 4 months."

Mr. Robinson's portrait was painted by Osgood, and is now owned by his son, John Robinson. A heliotype of it is here given. Mr. Robinson also has a full length silhouette of his father.

John Robinson was a son of Aaron and Sarah (Poor) Robinson, of Andover. His paternal ancestors were all successful farmers, and had lived for several generations in Andover and Boxford, near where the line between the town passes north of the Great Pond. His grandfather, Major John Robinson, was one of the minute-men of the Revolutionary War. He served under Washington, and was in the battles of Trenton and Brandywine. During the terrible winter at Valley Forge, he held the position of captain, and was instrumental in maintaining order among the troops. These services were recognized by the Commander-in-Chief, who presented him with a sword, which is now in the possession of his great-grandson, in Salem, who bears his name.¹ The ancestry of John Robinson includes the following families: Robinson, Dane, Ingalls, Stevens, Abbot, Chandler, Ames, Wood, Andrew, Spofford, Scott, Hubbard, Wheeler, Wise, Peabody, Foster, Andrew, Pope, Tenney, Poor, Farnum, Adams, Pettingill, Ingersoll, Longfellow, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Barker, Dix, Gage, Farnum, Holt. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{193}$.

59. VII. 347². *Samuel Johnson*, the second husband of Lucy P. Stone, born in North Andover, Mass., died in Salem, of apoplexy. A physician. Residence: Salem.

Dr. Johnson, H. C. 1814, studied medicine with Dr. Thomas Kittredge, of North Andover, and settled in practice in Salem, where he was a leading physician from 1818 to 1860. During this period he had a most extensive practice, and secured the confidence and esteem of his patients, his fellow-practitioners, and the community.²

Dr. Johnson's first wife, whom he married June 7, 1821, was Anna

¹ From facts furnished by John Robinson, of Salem.

² Obituary in The Salem Register of June 1, 1876.

Dodge, who was born in Salem, Jan. 7, 1797, and died there Oct. 22, 1849. She was a daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Crowninshield) Dodge, of Salem. By her he had the following children:—

SAMUEL JOHNSON,	born Oct. 10, 1822; died Feb. 19, 1882.
ANNA JOHNSON,	born in 1824; died in 1825.
ANNA JOHNSON,	born Jan. 15, 1826. She married, Dec. 24, 1867, Rev. Augustus Mellen Haskell (H. C. 1856).
JOSHUA JOHNSON,	born Feb. 13, 1827; died Feb. 2, 1880.
GEORGE JOHNSON,	born Feb. 6, 1828.
ELIZABETH JOHNSON,	born Jan. 5, 1830.
CATHERINE JOHNSON,	born Feb. 14, 1831.
JAMES JOHNSON,	born March 20, 1833; died Jan. 20, 1834.
JAMES JOHNSON,	born Jan. 28, 1834; died Oct. 2, 1836.
MARTHA JOHNSON,	born Aug. 21, 1835; died Sept. 29, 1836.
FRANCIS DODGE JOHNSON,	born March 3, 1842; died May 26, 1883.

There are portraits of Dr. Samuel Johnson and his first wife in the possession of their daughter, Miss Catherine Johnson, of North Andover, Mass.

Dr. Johnson was a son of Joshua and Martha (Spofford) Johnson, of North Andover. His father was a farmer. His ancestry includes the following families: Johnson, Aslett, Ayer, Sprague, Gage, Spofford, Scott, Burpee, Kelly, Stickney, Swan, Heseltine, Langhorne, Moody. See ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VII} 183.

59. VII. 348. **Henry Orne Stone** [Catherine 59. VI. 125], born in Salem. A farmer. Residence: Framingham, Mass.¹

Mr. Stone, H. C. 1838, studied medicine, and, in 1841, received the degree of M.D. from the Harvard Medical School. After his marriage, he resided in Concord, N. H., a few years, and then removed to Framingham, where he has since lived, owning a small farm, and devoting his time to its cultivation. He is much interested in sustaining the literary institutions of the town, having been for many years a trustee of the public library, and

¹ The date of his marriage is given as Nov. 12, 1844, and it is also announced in the Salem Register of Nov. 15, 1844; while the Harvard College Class Book of 1838 gives it as Jan. 12, 1844.

holding positions in institutions of a similiar character. He has never practised his profession except perhaps occasionally.¹

59. VII. 348. *Mary Baldwin Low*, the wife of Henry O. Stone, born in Boston, died in Framingham, Mass.

Mrs. Stone was a daughter of John Frazer and Anna D. Low, of Boston.

ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VII}₁₉₄.

59. VII. 349. *George Humphrey Devereux* [Eliza 59. VI. 126], born in Salem, died in Salem. A lawyer. Residence: Salem.

General Devereux was fitted for college at the Latin Grammar School, and graduated at Harvard College, with honors, in 1829. He studied law in the office of the Hon. Leverett Saltonstall, and was admitted to the Bar, but early relinquished the profession. For several years he lived in the State of Maine, but his adventures there proved unfortunate, and he returned to Salem, where he continued to reside. In 1834, he was elected captain of the Salem Light Infantry, and was its commander for three or four years. In 1835, he was a representative from Salem in the General Court. From 1848 to 1851, he was Adjutant-General of the Commonwealth. He was one of the most promising young men of his day; but business misfortunes early repressed his progress, and made his life a long struggle for recovery. He was a fine classical scholar, and an eloquent and graceful speaker on all occasions. He was buried with military honors.²

59. VII. 349. *Charlotte Story Forrester*, the wife of George H. Devereux, born in Salem, died in Salem, of apoplexy.

Mrs. Devereux was admitted a member of the First Church, Feb. 1, 1837. Her husband was admitted the same day.

She was a daughter of John and Charlotte (Story) Forrester, of Salem. *Mary Barrow White* [52. VII. 284] was her first cousin, and *William Story Sargent* [26. IX. 415] is her first cousin once removed. Her ancestry includes the following families: Forrester, Haley, Hathorne, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Bowditch, Gardner, Frier, Porter, Phelps, Story, Cooper,

¹ The Harvard Class Book, of 1838, p. 142.

² Salem Register of Oct. 28, 1878.

MARION, Eddy, Harrison, Peirce, Bridge, Pedrick, Brown, Chinn, Martin, Northey, Knott, Devereux, Stacy, Pedrick, Boden. See ANCESTRY TABLES VII 185.

59. VII. 350. **Marianne Cabot Devereux** [Eliza 59. VI. 126], born in Salem, died in Milton, Mass. Residences: Boston and Milton.

Mrs. Silsbee was one of the most striking and interesting of Salem's matrons, gifted in conversation, with much originality, and possessed of a fund of anecdotes. She had a taste for writing, and wrote many "occasional verses" which were never collected. At the time of the Taylor Campaign, she wrote many campaign songs which enjoyed considerable popularity. She used often to tell laughingly how one day on coming from Salem, where her life had been spent until the year 1862, she was surprised to hear a fire company singing one of these songs in front of the Revere House. She compiled a book of poems under the title of "Memory and Hope," which was published by Ticknor, Reed, & Fields, Boston, 1851. She edited "Willie Winkie's Nursery Songs of Scotland," published by Ticknor & Fields, Boston, 1859. These intense Scotch dialect songs were in fact translations by her. At the age of seventy-five she published a book, written and finished within the year, "A Half Century in Salem," which had run through four editions before her death, the last one containing some few additions. It was published in Boston and New York, Houghton, Mifflin & Co., 1887.

With her grandchildren Mrs. Silsbee was full of reminiscences, and talked much of her grandmother, Lucia (Pickering) Dodge.

Her mother died while she was still a child, and some of her letters, which Mrs. Silsbee kept through her long life, and which are still in existence, were the material from which one of the most interesting chapters in her book was written.

On Saturday, Nov. 8, 1879 (the real anniversary was the following day), she and her husband celebrated their golden wedding at their Boston home.

Her portrait was painted by Nichols, about 1844, and represents a beautiful woman. It is in the possession of her son, William E. Silsbee, of Boston.¹

¹ From facts furnished by the family.

59. VII. 350. *Nathaniel Silsbee*, the husband of Marianne C. Devereux, born in Salem, died in Milton, Mass., of disease of the kidneys. A merchant. Residences: Boston and Milton.

Mr. Silsbee, H. C. 1824, was a prominent and public-spirited citizen of Salem. In 1851, he was a member of the board of aldermen, and for the years 1849, 1850, 1858, and 1859, he was mayor of Salem. In 1833, 1846, and 1848, he was a representative from Salem in the General Court. In politics he was an earnest Whig, and in the extra session of the Legislature of 1848 he was called to choose presidential electors. Between his terms of mayor he passed several years in Europe. He removed to Boston in 1862, and in that year he was chosen treasurer of Harvard College, a position which he held for fourteen years. In 1869, he became a citizen of Milton, passing his winters in Boston.¹

Mr. Silsbee's portrait was painted in 1842, by Healy, and is now in possession of his son, William E. Silsbee, who also has an autobiography of Mr. Silsbee's father.

He was a son of the Hon. Nathaniel and Mary (Crowninshield) Silsbee, of Salem. *Elizabeth W. Sparks* [58. VIII. 708] is his niece; *John H. Silsbee* [59. VII. 343], *Caroline Silsbee* [50. VIII. 557], and *Francis B. Crowninshield* [55. VII. 313] were his first cousins; and *John Collins Warren* [51. IX. 1049] is his first cousin once removed. His ancestry includes the following families: Silsbee, Tompkins, Fowle, Paine, Ingersoll, Felton, Coomes, Becket, Sibley, Mason, Beadle, Hicks, Gillingham, Bly, Crowninshield, Allen, Clifford, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Derby, Hilman, Hasket, Langdon, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley. See ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VII}₁₉₈.

60. VII. 351. *John Pickering Wellington* [Hannah 60-62. VI. 127].

Very little has been learned concerning the history of Mr. Wellington, save that he left home many years ago, and was never heard from. Several statements have been made about his disappearance. One account says he

¹ The Salem Register, July 11, 1881; also A Genealogical Account of Henry Silsbee and some of his Descendants, by James A. Emmerton, pp. 41-42.

died in Louisville, Ky. Another, contained in a letter of his niece, Mrs. William E. Griffin, dated Aug. 1, 1886, is that, "John went West to buy cattle 48 years ago, and was never heard from. His wife waited for him seven years, then married again." Another, made by an old resident of Andover, Vt., is that, "He went off with a man, and was never heard from, and his widow married Bishop Fuller." Still another, made by his niece, Mrs. Sidney M. Morse, is that, "Uncle John went to Kentucky, and was supposed to have died there, as he never came back. Of his family, if he left any, I know nothing."

60. VII. 351. *Mary Howard*, his wife, died in Andover, Vt. Residence: probably Andover.

She was called Polly. Her gravestone was standing in the graveyard at Windham, near Andover, a few years since.

Her second husband was Bishop Fuller.

She was a daughter of Joseph and Sarah (French) Howard, of Andover.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{197}$.

60. VII. 352. *Sarah Wellington* [Hannah 60-62. VI. 127].

The only information we have been able to obtain concerning her whereabouts after her marriages is derived from her nephew and her niece. The former, Samuel A. Wellington, writes, under date of Dec. 2, 1886, that, "My brother says our Aunt Sarah lived at De Kalb, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., when he was about six or eight years old, and came to our house visiting. That was probably forty years ago. He says the Slaters were near the Keyes, and perhaps went with them to Grand Rapids, Michigan." Mrs. Sidney M. Morse, her niece, stated that, "Aunt Sarah went to Michigan, Grand Rapids, I think. I know nothing of her family."

60. VII. 352¹. *Lyman Peters*, the first husband of Sarah Wellington.

He is said to have died about 1815, in South Hero, Grand Isle County, Vt.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{198}$.

60. VII. 352². **Jonathan Slater**, the second husband of Sarah Wellington.

He is said to have removed to Michigan.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{198}$.

61. VII. 353. **Eunice Wellington** [Hannah 60-62. VI. 127].

Of her one of the family writes, "Aunt Eunice died in Mississippi, where nearly all her family settled."

61. VII. 353. **Asa Washburn**, her husband.

Of him his niece, Mrs. William E. Griffin, writes, under date of Aug. 3, 1886, "I think the children of Asa Washburn were born in Putney, Vt., as that was their home as long as I can remember, and when Uncle Asa wrote me last, he was there and wrote that he had come to the home of his youth to die. His children were all in Mississippi; the girls had all married Southerners, and the sons and sons-in-law were all in the rebel army."

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{199}$.

61. VII. 354. **David Pickering Wellington** [Hannah 60-62. VI. 127], born in Brattleborough, Vt., died in Pierrepont, N. Y. A farmer. Residence : Pierrepont.

61. VII. 354. **Sarah Howard**, his wife, born in Andover, Vt., died in North Eaton, Lorain County, Ohio.

Mrs. Wellington's second husband was a Mr. Swift. She was a daughter of Antipas and Cloe (Darling) Howard. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{200}$.

62. VII. 355. **Samuel Wellington** [Hannah 60-62. VI. 127].

His niece, Mrs. William E. Griffin, stated that he was killed by the falling of a tree; and another niece, Mrs. Sidney M. Morse, stated that he was buried in Brattleborough, Vt.

62. VII. 356. **Orin Pickering Wellington** [Hannah 60-62. VI. 127], born in Brattleborough, Vt., died in Castleton, N. Y. A manufacturer. Residence : Castleton.

When he was eighteen years old he left home and went to Castleton to seek employment. Here he found work in a brick-yard, and being a bright and industrious boy, he soon learned the trade. He then went to Philadelphia to learn to make pressed brick. Having accomplished this, he returned to Castleton, hired a yard, and became a successful manufacturer of bricks. He was a very enterprising man, and his early death was considered a great loss to the place.¹

62. VII. 356. *Jane Eliza Harper*, his wife, died in Greenbush, N. Y., by drowning.

On the evening of Aug. 16, 1876, Mrs. Zergason took a walk, missed her way, and fell off the dock, which was only a short distance from the main street. She was the fourth of her father's family who were drowned, — three of them in the Hudson River.

Her second husband was Joseph S. Zergason, whom she married in 1844. He proved an excellent husband, and to her children was a kind father.²

She was a daughter of Charles Lendric Harper, a shipbuilder of Bristol, now Malden, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{201}$.

62. VII. 357. *Olive Wellington* [Hannah 60–62. VI. 127]. Residence: Winchester, N. H.³

62. VII. 357. *Asa French*, her husband, born in Brattleborough, Vt.

Mr. French was a son of Asa and Mercy (Rice) French, of Brattleborough. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{202}$.

62. VII. 358. *Hannah Wellington* [Hannah 60–62. VI. 127], died in Watertown, N. Y. Residence: Watertown.

62. VII. 358. *Randall Dinsmore Rice*, her husband, died in Watertown, N. Y. A paper manufacturer. Residence: Watertown.

¹ Letter of Mrs. William E. Griffin, dated at Greenbush, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1886.

² Ibid.

³ The date of her birth is given by us as July 4, 1803. It has also been given as July 6, 1804.

The second wife of Mr. Rice was living in feeble health at Watertown, in 1886.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{203}$.

62. VII. 359. **Ebenezer Pickering** [Nathaniel 62. VI. 128], born in Richmond, N. H.

62. VII. 360. **Hannah Pickering** [Nathaniel 62. VI. 128], born in Richmond, N. H.

62. VII. 361. **Tamar Pickering** [Nathaniel 62. VI. 128], born in Richmond, N. H.

62. VII. 362. **Marinda Pickering** [Nathaniel 62. VI. 128], probably born in Richmond, N. H.

62. VII. 362. ————— **Langstaff**, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{204}$.

62. VII. 363. **Edward Pickering** [Nathaniel 62. VI. 128], probably born in Richmond, N. H.

Mr. Pickering was called "Doctor."

63. VII. 364. **George Gale** [Eunice 63. VI. 131], born in Barre, Vt., died in Albion, Mich.¹ A hardware dealer. Residence: Albion.

In 1821, Mr. Gale moved from Barre to L'Acadie, Lower Canada, and from there he removed to Montreal. He returned to Barre in 1827, and in September, 1835, he removed with his family to the West. In the summer of 1836, he settled in Moscow, Mich., where he afterwards established a foundry. In 1852, he went to California, where he remained three years. In 1856, Mr. Gale removed to Albion, Mich., where he established a hardware store, and in which business his son, Orlando Charles Gale, was associated with him. He was an active and successful business-man, and was called Esquire Gale.²

¹ The date of his birth is given as July 7, 1798; while it is given as July 7, 1799, in The Gale Family Records, by George Gale, p. 111.

² Ibid. pp. 149-150.

63. VII. 364. **Harriet Stone**, his wife, born in Royalton, Vt., died in Albion, Mich.

Mrs. Gale was a daughter of Nathan Stone, who died in Jackson County, Mich. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{205}$.

63. VII. 365. **Lucinda Gale** [Eunice 63. VI. 131], born in Barre, Vt., died in Moscow, Mich.

She is said to have been the perfect image of her grandmother, Eunice Pickering.

63. VII. 365. **Joseph H. Bigelow**, her husband.

His father died in Barre, Vt. He may have been the Joseph, son of Ebenezer and Sally (Wales) Bigelow, who was born in Winchendon, Mass., May 6, 1798,¹ though the names of his children are not the same as those printed on the Sheets. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{206}$.

63. VII. 366. **Brooks Gale** [Eunice 63. VI. 131], born in Barre, Vt.

63. VII. 366. **Betsey Hale**, his wife.

Mrs. Gale was a daughter of Apollas and Lucina (Adams) Hale, of Barre, Vt., who were from Hartford, Conn. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{207}$.

63. VII. 367. **Eunice Gale** [Eunice 63. VI. 131], born in Barre, Vt., died in Barre. Residence: probably Barre.

63. VII. 367. **Hazen L. Davis**, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{208}$.

63. VII. 368. **Aurora Gale** [Eunice 63. VI. 131], born in Barre, Vt., died in Moscow, Hillsdale County, Mich.

63. VII. 368. **Walter Huntington**, her husband.

It is not improbable that he is the same Walter Huntington, of Barre, Vt., cabinet-maker, who was a son of Eliphalet and Edna (Clement) Huntington, of Plainfield, Vt., and who is mentioned in the Huntington Genealogy.² ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{209}$.

¹ Genealogy of the Bigelow Family, by Gilman B. Howe, p. 465.

² A Genealogical Memoir of the Huntington Family, by the Rev. E. B. Huntington, p. 203.

63. VII. 369. **Orlando Convers Gale** [Eunice 63. VI. 131], born in Barre, Vt., died in Moscow, Hillsdale County, Mich.¹

63. VII. 369¹. **Louisa French**, his first wife, born in Barre, Vt., died in Moscow, Hillsdale County, Mich.

Mrs. Gale was a daughter of Maynard and Clarissa (Pollard) French, of Barre, Vt. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{210}^1$.

63. VII. 369². **Jane Hood**, his second wife.

Mrs. Gale was a daughter of James and Catherine (McNelly) Hood. Her father died in Moscow, Mich. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{210}^2$.

64. VII. 370. **William Ballou** [Elizabeth 64-65. VI. 132], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Springville, Erie County, N. Y. A blacksmith and farmer. Residence: Springville.

William Ballou was a man of considerable local celebrity. It is claimed that he possessed a peculiar power of revealing hidden facts, and that he could point out the whereabouts of criminals and of lost or stolen articles.

64. VII. 370. **Eunice Cook**, his wife, born in Richmond, N. H., died in Morton's Corner, Erie County, N. Y., nearly ninety-nine years old.

Mrs. Ballou was a daughter of William and Eunice (Mann) Cook, of Collins, Erie County, N. Y. Her father was a farmer. Her ancestry includes the following families: Cook, Ballou, Pike, Whitman, Arnold, Peak, Smith, Carpenter, Arnold, Peak, Harris, Mann, Cass, Brown. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{211}$.

65. VII. 371. **John Ballou** [Elizabeth 64-65. VI. 132], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Wallingford, Vt. Residence: Wallingford.

Shortly after his first marriage he moved to Shrewsbury, Vt., thence to Tinnmouth, Vt., and finally to Wallingford.

65. VII. 371¹. **Alma Jones**, his first wife.²

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{212}^1$.

¹ The date of his first marriage is given as June 17, 1841; while the Barre Town Records give it as June 20, 1841. His middle name is spelled with a final "e" in the Gale Genealogy.

² Called Almira in the History and Genealogy of the Ballous, by Adin Ballou, p. 927.

65. VII. 371². *Sophia Sabin*, his second wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{212}$.

65. VII. 372. *Harty Ballou* [Elizabeth 64–65. VI. 132], probably born in Richmond, N. H., died in Tinmouth, Vt.

The gravestone of Mrs. Eddy was standing in the Wallingford cemetery a few years ago.¹

65. VII. 372. *Joseph Eddy*, her husband, died in Starksborough, Vt. Residence: Tinmouth, Vt.

Joseph Eddy was a son of James and ——— (Ross) Eddy, of Wallingford, Vt. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{213}$.

65. VII. 373. *David Ballou* [Elizabeth 64–65. VI. 132], born in Shrewsbury, Vt., died in Otto, Cattaraugus County, N. Y. A blacksmith. Residence: Ashford, Cattaraugus County, N. Y.

65. VII. 373¹. *Eliza Ann Barrett*, his first wife, died in Ashford, N. Y.²

Mrs. Ballou was an adopted daughter of William Barrett, a farmer, of Ashford. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{214}$.

65. VII. 373². *Mary Ellis*, his second wife, born in Schuyler, Herkimer County, N. Y., died in Ashford, N. Y.

Mrs. Ballou was a daughter of John Finster, of Schuyler, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{214}$.

65. VII. 374. *Mary Ballou* [Elizabeth 64–65. VI. 132], born in Shrewsbury, Vt., died in Wallingford, Vt.

The gravestone of Miss Ballou was standing in the Wallingford cemetery a few years since.³

¹ Called Harty on her gravestone, as well as by several other authorities; while she is called Hattie, and is said to have been born in Shrewsbury, Vt., in the History and Genealogy of the Ballous, by Adin Ballou, p. 928.

² The date of her birth is given as Feb. 25, 1805; while it is given as Feb. 5, 1805, in the History and Genealogy of the Ballous, by Adin Ballou, p. 928. The same book gives the place of her death as Otto, N. Y.

³ The date of her birth is given as April 21, 1802, by her niece, Mrs. John Wells, and the History and Genealogy of the Ballous, by Adin Ballou, p. 931; while it is given on her gravestone as April 21, 1803.

65. VII. 375. **Elizabeth Ballou** [Elizabeth 64-65. VI. 132], born in Shrewsbury, Vt., died in Wallingford, Vt.¹

Miss Ballou's gravestone was standing in the Wallingford cemetery a few years since.

65. VII. 376. **Eliakim Johnson Ballou** [Elizabeth 64-65. VI. 132], born in Shrewsbury, Vt., died in Wallingford, Vt. A farmer. Residence: Wallingford.

65. VII. 376¹. **Eliza Havens**, his first wife, born in Camden, Vt., died in Wallingford, Vt.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{215^1}$.

65. VII. 376². **Atherlinda Chesterville Howe**, his second wife, born in Ludlow, Vt. Residence: Wallingford, Vt.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{215^2}$.

65. VII. 377. **James Ballou** [Elizabeth 64-65. VI. 132], born in Shrewsbury, Vt.

He was a twin of Louisa D. Ballou [65. VII. 378].

65. VII. 378. **Louisa Delcena Ballou** [Elizabeth 64-65. VI. 132], born in Shrewsbury, Vt., died in Wallingford, Vt.²

She was a twin of James Ballou [65. VII. 377].

65. VII. 378. **Lucian Streeter**, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{216}$.

65. VII. 379. **Olivia Ballou** [Elizabeth 64-65. VI. 132], born in Shrewsbury, Vt., died in Wallingford, Vt.

Miss Ballou lived an intelligent and useful life.³

¹ The date of her death is given on her gravestone as Jan. 22, 1825; while it is given by her niece, Mrs. John Wells, as Jan. 12, 1825; and in the History and Genealogy of the Ballous, by Adin Ballou, p. 931, as Jan. 19, 1825, aged 20 years, 7 mos. 6 days.

² The date of her death is given on her gravestone as April 6, 1842, aged 33; while her niece, Mrs. John Wells, and the History and Genealogy of the Ballous, by Adin Ballou, p. 932, give her death as April 8, 1842, aged 32 years, 11 mos. 23 days.

³ History and Genealogy of the Ballous, by Adin Ballou, p. 932.

66. VII. 380. **Hannah Pickering** [Theophilus 66. VI. 133], probably born in Richmond or Winchester, N. H.

66. VII. 380. **Barney Downer**, her husband, probably died in Lebanon, N. H. Residence: Lebanon.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{217}$.

66. VII. 381. **Susan Pickering** [Theophilus 66. VI. 133], probably born in Winchester or Richmond, N. H., died in Barre, Vt.

66. VII. 382. **Sarah Pickering** [Theophilus 66. VI. 133], born in Winchester, N. H., died in Chelsea, Vt.

66. VII. 382. **Chauncey Lathrop**, her husband, born in Chelsea, Vt., died in Vershire, Vt. Residence: Chelsea.

Mr. and Mrs. Lathrop had an adopted daughter.

Mr. Lathrop was a son of Elias and Dorcas (Bohonon) Lathrop, of Chelsea, Vt. His father was engaged as a teamster in the Revolutionary War, and was present at the surrender of Burgoyne.¹ His ancestry includes the following families: Lathrop, Scudder, Bliss, Waterman, Sluman, Gurdon, Bohonon. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{218}$.

66. VII. 383. **Mary Pickering** [Theophilus 66. VI. 133], probably born in Winchester or Richmond, N. H. Residence: Burlington, Vt.

66. VII. 383. **Albert Metcalf**, her husband. A carpenter. Residence: Burlington, Vt.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{219}$.

66. VII. 384. **Theophilus Pickering** [Theophilus 66. VI. 133], died in Burlington, Vt.

66. VII. 385. **Olivia Ingersoll Pickering** [Theophilus 66. VI. 133], probably died in Burlington, Vt. Residence: Burlington.

66. VII. 386. **Brittannia Pickering** [Theophilus 66. VI. 133], died in Barre, Vt.

¹ A Genealogical Memoir of the Lo-Lathrop Family, by the Rev. E. B. Huntington, p. 170.

66. VII. 387. **John Denison Pickering** [Theophilus 66. VI. 133].
Residence: Burlington, Vt.

Mr. Pickering was for several years superintendent of the Burlington water-works.

66. VII. 387¹. **Harriet Bissell**, his first wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220}$.

66. VII. 387². **Harriet T. Drew**, his second wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220}$.

66. VII. 387³. **Rosanna Holden Peck**, his third wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220}$.

66. VII. 387^a. **Abner Gilman Thurber** [Lois 66-66^a. VI. 134], born in Cooperstown, N. Y., died in Jamaica, L. I. A hat-maker and afterwards a farmer. Residence: Cooperstown, N. Y., afterwards Delhi, N. Y.

66. VII. 387^a. **Lucy Dunham**, his wife, born in Cooperstown, N. Y., died in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mrs. Thurber was a woman of great energy of character, whose strong sense of right and justice, and kindness of heart, endeared her to all. Her whole life was devoted to what she deemed to be her duty to God, to her family, and to her fellow-beings. Her industry and prudence were shown in the education of her children, under more than ordinary difficulties. From her girlhood she was a member of the Presbyterian Church.¹

Mrs. Thurber was a daughter of Abner and Candace (Irons) Dunham. Her father was a farmer, of Cooperstown, N. Y., who served as the colonel of a regiment during the War of 1812. His father was Dr. Obadiah Dunham, who came from Vermont, and was one of the earliest settlers of Otsego County, N. Y. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220}$.

66^a. VII. 387^b. **Caleb Prentiss Thurber** [Lois 66-66^a. VI. 134], born in Cooperstown, N. Y., died in Oxford, N. Y.

¹ Obituary of Mrs. Thurber in the Dry Goods Chronicle of Feb. 6, 1892, which has been reprinted in leaflet form.

66^a. VII. 387^{b.1}. *Maria Dennend*, his first wife, died in Oxford, N. Y.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220 \text{ II. 1.}}$

66^a. VII. 387^{b.2}. *Alvira Dennend*, his second wife.

She was a sister of her husband's first wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220 \text{ II. 2.}}$

66^a. VII. 387^c. *Horace Kinsley Thurber* [Lois 66-66^a. VI. 134], born in Cooperstown, N. Y., died in Oswego, N. Y. A physician.

66^a. VII. 387^{c.1}. *Millicent Penfield*, his first wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220 \text{ III. 1.}}$

66^a. VII. 387^{c.2}. *Caroline Hawes*, his second wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220 \text{ III. 2.}}$

66^a. VII. 387^d. *Rensselaer Ferdinand Thurber* [Lois 66-66^a. VI. 134], born in Cooperstown, N. Y., died in California.

66^a. VII. 387^d. *Dolly McLean*, his wife, died in Delhi, N. Y.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220 \text{ IV.}}$

66^a. VII. 387^e. *Sophonria Thurber* [Lois 66-66^a. VI. 134], born in Cooperstown, N. Y., died in Delhi, N. Y.

66^a. VII. 387^e. *David H. Pardee*, her husband, born in Sharon, Conn., died in Delhi, N. Y. Residence: Delhi.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{220 \text{ V.}}$

66^a. VII. 387^f. *Lydia Ann Thurber* [Lois 66-66^a. VI. 134], born in Cooperstown, N. Y.

66^b. VII. 388. *Eunice Pickering* [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], born in Richmond, N. H.

66^b. VII. 388. *Elias Howe*, her husband, probably born in Richmond, N. H., died in New York City.¹

¹ Called "Eli" in the History of the Town of Richmond, N. H., by William Bassett, pp. 415, 464.

Mr. Howe was a son of Dr. Amos and Candace (Buffum) Howe, of Richmond. His ancestry includes the following families: Howe, Potter, Smith, Buffum, Pope, Taft. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{221}$.

66^b. VII. 389. **Nathaniel Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], born in Richmond, N. H. A farmer. Residence: Cobden, Union County, Ill.

Mr. Pickering was formerly a carpenter and joiner, but for more than twenty-one years he was a farmer.

66^b. VII. 389. **Deliverance Hurst**, his wife, born in Brookfield, Mass., died in Cobden, Ill., of heart-disease.

Mrs. Pickering was a sister of Leonard Russell, of Brookfield, Mass. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{222}$.

66^b. VII. 390. **Horace Kelton Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], born in Richmond, N. H., probably died in Eagle Grove, Iowa. A farmer. Residence: Eagle Grove.

Horace K. Pickering began at the age of ten years to work at the house-carpenter's trade with his father, and continued in this employment until 1840, when he gave it up, and became a farmer. In 1832, he went West. For a year and a half he was located at Louisville, Ky. He then went to Hennepin, Ill., where he lived until 1840, at which time he returned to Winchester, N. H., and was married. He returned to Illinois in 1854, and, in 1881, he removed to Eagle Grove, where, in 1893, he was still residing.

66^b. VII. 390. **Hannah Eliza Doolittle**, his wife, born in Townsend, Vt., died in Eagle Grove, Iowa.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Origen and Hannah (Barber) Doolittle. Her father was a farmer. *Caroline E. Doolittle* [68. VII. 411¹] was her sister. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{223}$.

66^b. VII. 391. **Martha Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], born in Richmond, N. H., probably died in Richmond.

66^b. VII. 393. **David Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], probably born and died in Richmond, N. H.

66^b. VII. 394. **Alanson Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Richmond. A carpenter. Residence: Richmond.

Alanson Pickering's gravestone was standing in the Richmond South Graveyard, a few years since.

66^b. VII. 394. **Phianda Maria Ballou**, his wife, born in Richmond, N. H., died in New Haven, Conn.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Benoni and Sarah (Buffum) Ballou, of Richmond. Her father was a farmer. Her ancestry includes the following families: Ballou, Latham, Buffum, Pope, Taft, Arnold. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{224}$.

66^b. VII. 395. **Sylphina Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], probably born in Richmond, N. H., died in Winchester, N. H.

66^b. VII. 395. **Ransom Ingalls**, her husband, probably born in Richmond, N. H., died in Troy, N. H. A shoemaker. Residence: Troy.

Mr. Ingalls formerly lived in Fitzwilliam, N. H. He moved to Winchester, N. H., and finally to Troy.

He was a son of Zimri and Parna (Howe) Ingalls, of Richmond. His ancestry includes the following families: Ingalls, Howe, Potter, Smith. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{225}$.

66^b. VII. 396. **Olive B. Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], born in Richmond, N. H. Residence: Richmond.

Mrs. Norwood says: "That, just before the Civil War, she had a cousin William Pickering, come from the South to Richmond. He spoke in the Baptist Church of the condition of the slaves in the South, and said they were as well off as the whites. He owned no slaves himself."

66^b. VII. 396¹. **Joseph Randall Buffum**, her first husband, born in Richmond, N. H. A farmer. Residence: Richmond.

Mr. Buffum went to Ohio in 1862, and never returned. He was a son of Joseph and Judith (Aldrich) Buffum, of Richmond. His father was a farmer. His ancestry includes the following families: Buffum, Pope, Taft,

Winslow, Miller, Whittredge, Randall, Aldrich, Cook, Randall, Lyon.
See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{226}$.

66^b. VII. 396². *Charles Norwood*, the second husband of Olive B. Pickering, born in Lynnfield, Mass., died in Richmond, N. H. A shop-keeper. Residence: Richmond.

Mr. Norwood was a dealer in general merchandise, at the Four Corners, and held the office of postmaster of Richmond. His first wife was Mary Hart, by whom he had the following children:—

MARY NORWOOD, born April 18, 1840; died Jan. 2, 1863.

CLARA NORWOOD, born May 2, 1842.

JOHN E. NORWOOD, born June 28, 1846.

His second wife, to whom he was married Oct. 6, 1852, was Phebe Bolles. By her he had the following children:—

FLORENCE NORWOOD, born Feb. 6, 1855.

NELLIE NORWOOD, born April 29, 1859.

Charles Norwood was a son of James and Betsey (Peabody) Norwood, of Lynnfield, Mass. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{226}$.

66^b. VII. 397. *Timothy Pickering* [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], probably born in Richmond, N. H., died in Swansea, N. H.

66^b. VII. 397. *Arvilla Stanley Williams*, his wife.

Her second husband was Sanford S. Wilber, of Worcester, Mass., who died in a hospital at New Orleans, July 20 or 21, 1863.

She was a daughter of Hubbard and Dolly (Whitcomb) Williams.
ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{227}$.

66^b. VII. 398. *John Pickering* [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], probably born in Richmond, N. H., died at Louisville, Ky. Residence: Cascade, Iowa.

John Pickering died in the hospital on his way to join the army.

66^b. VII. 398. *Hattie Eliza Wright*, his wife, died in Monticello, Iowa.

Her second husband was a Mr. Pond, of Hartford, Conn. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{228}$.

66^b. VII. 399. **Van Rensselaer Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Burrillville, R. I. An expressman. Residence: Pascoag, R. I.

66^b. VII. 399. **Mary Annah Curtis**, his wife, born in Bellingham, Mass.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Seth and Mary (Wheeler) Curtis. Her ancestry includes the following families: Curtis, Cook, Wheeler. SEE ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{228}$.

66^b. VII. 400. **Amaziah Kelton Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], born in Richmond, N. H. A farmer and stock-raiser. Residence: Eagle Grove, Iowa.

66^b. VII. 400. **Harriet J. Greenleaf**, his wife, born in Starks, Somerset County, Maine.

She is a daughter of Gason and Nancy H. (Joy) Greenleaf. Her father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{230}$.

66^b. VII. 401. **Lovel Kelton Pickering** [Timothy 66^b. VI. 135], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Philadelphia, Pa. A book-keeper. Residence: Philadelphia.¹

66^b. VII. 401. **Martha Jane Cook**, his wife, born in Richmond, N. H. Residence: West Gardner, Mass.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Nicholas and Judith (Capron) Cook, of Richmond. Her ancestry includes the following families: Cook, Jillson, Hix, Garnsey, Capron, Freeman, King. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{231}$.

67. VII. 402. **Louisa Pickering** [Jonathan I. 67. VI. 136], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Salem, Dent County, Mo.

67. VII. 402. **Orange Gray**, her husband, born in New Fairfield, Conn., died in Coffeerville, Kansas.

¹ Members of his family give the date of his birth as April 20 and April 30, 1834.

He was a son of Gabriel Gray. His ancestry includes the following families: Gray, Frost, Meaker, Disbrow, Disbrow. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{232}$.

67. VII. 403. **Polly Pickering** [Jonathan I. 67. VI. 136], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Albany, N. Y.

67. VII. 403. **Archibald Grey Birch**, her husband, died in Jefferson, N. Y. A physician. Residence: Summit, Worcester, and afterwards Jefferson, N. Y.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{233}$.

67. VII. 404. **Josiah Pickering** [Jonathan I. 67. VI. 136], born in Richmond, N. H. A merchant. Residence: Smithborough, Tioga County, N. Y.

Mr. Pickering has lived in Worcester, West Colesville, Elmira, and Smithborough, N. Y. He was a merchant and postmaster of West Colesville, N. Y., eight years. He was a justice of the peace in Worcester, and was a supervisor of the town of Tioga in 1874–1876.

67. VII. 404. **Chalista Livingston**, his wife, born in Cobleskill, N. Y.

She is a daughter of Derick and Susannah (Edwards) Livingston, of Worcester, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{234}$.

67. VII. 405. **Justus Pickering** [Jonathan I. 67. VI. 136], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Binghampton, N. Y. A marble dealer. Residence: Binghampton.

Mr. Pickering formerly lived in Worcester and Albany, N. Y. He was at one time a cattle-broker in New York.

67. VII. 405¹. **Tirzah Dickinson**, his first wife, born in Richmondville, N. Y., died in West Colesville, Broome County, N. Y.

Mrs. Pickering's first husband was Francis Dickinson, Jr.

She was a daughter of ——— Fuller, of Cobleskill, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{235^1}$.

67. VII. 405². **Theresa M. Hamilton**, his second wife. Residence: Binghampton, N. Y.

Mrs. Pickering's first husband was Dr. Hamilton.

She was a daughter of Colonel Bela and Rebecca (Bigelow) Johnson, of Worcester, N. Y. Her father was a farmer who was born in Lebanon, Columbia County, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{235}$.

67. VII. 406. **Albert Pickering** [Jonathan I. 67. VI. 136], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Geneva, Iowa. A farmer and merchant. Residence: Geneva.

Mr. Pickering was sheriff of Franklin County, Iowa.

67. VII. 406. **Laura Fowler**, his wife, born in Westford, N. Y.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Jedediah and Hannah (Woodin) Fowler, of Worcester, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{236}$.

67. VII. 408. **Diancy Pickering** [Jonathan I. 67. VI. 136], born in Worcester, N. Y.

67. VII. 408. **Benjamin Franklin Abbott**, her husband, born in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., died in Brooklyn, N. Y. A manufacturer of cocoa in Brooklyn. Residence: Brooklyn.

Mr. Abbott was formerly a merchant and manufacturer in Vermont, Boston, and New York. He had travelled through Europe and most of the United States.

He was a son of Lester and Mehitable (Clark) Abbott. His ancestry includes the following families: Abbott, Chandler, Gray, Andrews, Flint, Clark. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{237}$.

67. VII. 409. **Mary Pickering** [Jonathan I. 67. VI. 136], born in Worcester, N. Y., died in Binghamton, N. Y.

67. VII. 409. **Lionel Aluradus Sheldon**, her husband, born in Worcester, N. Y., died in Albany, N. Y. A clothier and grocer. Residence: Albany.

He was a son of Colonel Lionel Sheldon, of Worcester. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{238}$.

68. VII. 410. **Ferdinand Pickering** [Samuel 68. VI. 138], born in Richmond, N. H., died in Winchester, N. H. A mechanic. Residence: Winchester.

Mr. Pickering was killed on the railroad between Winchester and Keene, N. H. He was a remarkably ingenious and inventive man. Without any previous knowledge, he took up the manufacture of wind instruments, in which he became very skilful. He was quite deaf, and amusing stories are told of the talks between himself and father, who was also very deaf. Both carried ear-trumpets.¹

68. VII. 410¹. *Betsey Richardson Stone*, his first wife, born in Winchester, N. H., died in Winchester.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Daniel and Lydia (Wise) Stone, of Winchester. ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VII}_{2 3 9}¹.

68. VII. 410². *Lucy Hill*, his second wife.

She was a daughter of Joseph and Mary (Pomeroy) Hill. ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VII}_{2 3 9}².

68. VII. 411. *Loring Pickering* [Samuel 68. VI. 138], born in Richmond, N. H., died in San Francisco, Cal. A journalist. Residence: San Francisco.

Mr. Pickering was a high type of the patient, practical, determined, self-made man, and his history illustrates forcibly the fact that everything yields to honest earnestness and persistent industry. At the early age of fourteen, he made the acquaintance of John Prentiss, editor of the New Hampshire Sentinel, and from him he imbibed the early taste for journalism which caused him subsequently to adopt that calling. In 1832, he went West, with a view of settling there. He was a clerk in stores in New Orleans, Louisville, and St. Louis, and returned to New Hampshire after an absence of a year or two. He married, and, taking with him his young wife and infant child, he again went West, settling at Hennepin, in Illinois, where, for a time, he engaged in mercantile pursuits. He soon, however, engaged in journalism, and published the Hennepin Journal. In 1840, he was appointed postmaster of the town. Four or five years later, he sold out his business, and went to St. Louis. He joined with others and purchased two newspapers at St. Louis, called

¹ On the authority of Dr. Pierce, of Winchester, N. H.

the Reporter and Missourian. These papers were the representatives of the two wings of the Democracy. Mr. Pickering was at this time an earnest Democrat, and was well-known throughout the West. It was largely through his efforts that the rival factions united, and that a newspaper called the St. Louis Union was produced by the consolidation of the other two. Mr. Pickering became one of the owners, and the chief editor of this paper, and his prominent position in the State led to his election, by the legislature, as one of the directors of the State Bank. After meeting with success for several years, Mr. Pickering was obliged to make an assignment, and he started across the plains for California. He reached California in the fall of 1849, prepared to begin life anew. For a while he lived with his delicate wife in a tent. Early in 1850, he went to Illinoistown in Placer County, and established a store. Here he continued until past midsummer, when he returned to Sacramento, and purchased an interest in the Placer Times, his partner being Joseph E. Lawrence. In 1851, this newspaper was consolidated with the Transcript. The latter was owned by George K. Fitch and Martin F. Grove, and here began the long partnership of Mr. Pickering and Mr. Fitch. Their business at once became prosperous, and, in 1852, Pickering, Fitch, and Lawrence bought Mr. Grove's interest in the paper, and moved the paper to San Francisco, where it became still more profitable. In 1853, they sold it, and Mr. Pickering established with Mr. Fitch a banking and stock-brokerage business. In two years, however, they closed out their venture and purchased the Alta California, which they sold in 1856, after nine months' trial. Mr. Pickering was a member of the Vigilance Committee of that year, and, after the subsidence of that troublesome period, he took a trip to Europe. He remained abroad four years, for the most time living in Paris, where he studied the French language and the customs of the people. In 1860, he returned to San Francisco. During his absence Mr. Fitch had purchased an interest in the Evening Bulletin, and, in 1861, Mr. Pickering took an interest in that paper. From that time, Mr. Pickering was engaged in active work, interrupted only by short intervals devoted to travel.

Although all his life a Democrat, Mr. Pickering believed, at the breaking out of the war, that, to save the Union, democracy must be abandoned. To the cause of the Union, therefore, he devoted his best abilities. There was no more devoted Union man than he throughout the war, and, when the conflict ended, his feelings left him a stanch Republican, with which party he ever afterwards acted.

About 1867, he acquired an interest in the *Morning Call*, and its direction and control fell almost entirely upon him. Both the *Bulletin* and the *Call* have been papers above the petty prejudices of politics, and they worked assiduously for the general welfare.

If the various articles written by Mr. Pickering were collected and published in book form, the volumes would form a library of no small proportions. These articles show that his voice was never raised except for the public good, and that his courage and patience were inexhaustible. His influence was one of the powerful factors in the government of the city and State. Being incorruptible, and having high ideas of life and morals, his judgment and motives were respected, and carried with them great weight.

When a young man, he possessed a handsome figure. He was nearly six feet tall, and carried himself with military erectness. In later years, he was still a fine-looking man. Among all who knew him, he was highly esteemed and venerated. To his employés, he was most kind and considerate, and his acts of kindness to those who had been disabled or grown old in his service were proverbial. His honesty is shown in the payment of every dollar of his early liabilities in St. Louis, after he had grown prosperous.

Mr. Pickering was a member of the Society of California Pioneers, a member of the Masonic fraternity, and a Past Grand Master in the Odd Fellows. The Templar Lodge No. 17, I. O. O. F. passed appropriate resolutions to his memory, and the Campaign Committee of the Citizens Non-partisan party of San Francisco did the same.¹

¹ Sketches of Mr. Pickering in "America's Advancement," published by Virtue, in 1876; in *Prominent Californians*, by Professor Phelps; also an obituary in the *Evening Bulletin of San Francisco, Cal.*, of Dec. 28, 1892.

68. VII. 411¹. *Caroline E. Doolittle*, the first wife of Loring Pickering, born in New Fane, Vt., died in San Francisco, Cal.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Origen and Hannah (Barber) Doolittle. Her father was a farmer. *Hannah Eliza Doolittle* [66. VII. 390] was her sister. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{240}$.

68. VII. 411². *Margaret Isabel Crothers*, his second wife, born in Venice, Province of Quebec, Canada, died in Birmingham, England.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Robert and Mary (Foreman) Crothers, and sister of her husband's third wife. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{240}$.

68. VII. 411³. *Rose Anna Crothers*, his third wife, born in Canada. Residence: San Francisco, Cal.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Robert and Mary (Foreman) Crothers, and sister of her husband's second wife. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{240}$.

68. VII. 412. *Alcander Pickering* [Samuel 68. VI. 138], born in Richmond, N. H., died in the West.

Mr. Pickering moved from Winchester, N. H., to the West.

68. VII. 412¹. *Candace L. Pickett*, his first wife, died in Winchester, N. H.

Mrs. Pickering's gravestone was standing in the Winchester graveyard a few years ago.

She was a daughter of Hosea Pickett. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{241}$.

68. VII. 412². *Vienna Peterson*, his second wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{241}$.

68. VII. 413. *Elvira Pickering* [Samuel 68. VI. 138], born in Richmond, N. H.

68. VII. 413. *Luther Parker Rixford*, her husband, born in Winchester, N. H. A manufacturer. Residence: San Francisco, Cal.

Shortly after his marriage, Mr. Rixford moved from Winchester to East Highgate, Vt., where for some years he carried on the business of manufacturing scythes with his father. He afterwards carried on the same business with his brother, Oscar Stephen Rixford. In 1850,

he removed to Bedford, Province of Quebec, Canada, where he pursued his business of manufacturing scythes, axes, and so forth, until his removal to California in 1868-1869. From his arrival in California in January, 1869, until 1881, he was engaged in farming in Sonora County. He is now out of active business.

He is a son of Luther and Sarah (Hawkins) Rixford. Luther Rixford's father and grandfather were both at the battle of Bunker Hill. The latter had also served in the French War. He died at Crown Point, and was buried there.¹ His ancestry includes the following families: Rixford, Wilson, Hawkins, Parker. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{243}$.

68. VII. 414. **Samuel Pickering** [Samuel 68. VI. 138], probably born in Richmond, N. H., died in Winchester, N. H. Residence: Winchester.

Mr. Pickering's gravestone was standing in the Winchester graveyard a few years ago.

68. VII. 414¹. **Hannah P. Baker**, his first wife, died in Winchester, N. H.

Mrs. Pickering's gravestone was standing in the Winchester graveyard a few years ago.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{243}$.

68. VII. 414². **Susan Lavina Fisher**, his second wife, probably born in Richmond, N. H.²

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Kendall Fisher, Esq., for many years one of the leading men of Richmond. Her ancestry includes the following families: Fisher. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{243}$.

68. VII. 415. **Emeline Pickering** [David 68. VI. 139], born in Shrewsbury, Vt., died in Providence, R. I.

Mrs. Greene is said to have been fond of literary pursuits.

¹ Letter of E. H. Rixford, of July 27, 1893.

² She is called Lorina in the History of the Town of Richmond, N. H., by William Bassett, p. 485.

68. VII. 415. *John Stockford Greene*, her husband, died in Chicago, Ill. A real-estate dealer.

Mr. Greene was formerly of Providence, R. I.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{244}$.

68. VII. 421. *Caroline Elizabeth Pickering* [David 68. VI. 139], born in Providence, R. I.

Mrs. Handy became greatly interested in Spiritualism, and went to Ohio to live with some community there. She gave away her four children to friends in Butternuts, N. Y., and married again.¹

68. VII. 421¹. *Benoni Handy*, her first husband, probably born in Richmond, N. H. Residence: Butternuts, Otsego County, N. Y.

The following information concerning Mr. Handy is contained in a letter sent by Mrs. Henry T. Kneeland: "Mr. Benoni Handy went to California in 1848 or 1849, returned after a time and died."

He was a son of George and Ruth (Estes) Handy, of Richmond. His ancestry includes the following families: Handy, Estes. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{245^1}$.

68. VII. 421². ——— ———, her second husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{245^2}$.

68. VII. 422. *Charles Hartshorn Pickering* [David 68. VI. 139], born in Providence, R. I.

Mrs. Henry T. Kneeland writes of Mr. Pickering as follows: "I believe that Charles H. Pickering was in Nashville during the Civil War, and at one time in command of a colored regiment."

68. VII. 422. ——— ———, his wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{246}$.

68. VII. 424. *David Pickering* [David 68. VI. 139], born in Providence, R. I.

¹ Letter from Mrs. Henry T. Kneeland.

68. VII. 425. **Angeline Pickering** [David 68. VI. 139], born in Buffalo, N. Y.

Mrs. Kneeland was brought up by her mother's sister, Mrs. A. C. Moore.

68. VII. 425. **Henry Timothy Kneeland**, her husband, born in Rochester, N. Y. A commission merchant. Residence: Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mr. Kneeland is of the firm of Henry T. Kneeland & Co., commission merchants, of New York.

He is a son of Elisha Yale and Charlotte (Ball) Kneeland, of Buffalo, N. Y. His father was engaged in furnace building and in other pursuits. His ancestry includes the following families: Kneeland, Pepon, Tracy, Sprague, Ball, Cook, Nye, West. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{247}$.

69. VII. 426. **Mary Simonds** [Hannah 69. VI. 141], born in Warwick, Mass.

69. VII. 426. **Artemas Murdock, Jr.**, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{248}$.

69. VII. 427. **Sarah Simonds** [Hannah 69. VI. 141], born in Warwick, Mass., died in Warwick.

69. VII. 427. **Henry Kirke Flagg**, her husband. A minister and doctor. Residence: Lynn, Mass.

Mr. Flagg is the eldest child of Samuel and Lucy (Howe) Flagg. His ancestry includes the following families: Flagg, Daken, Howe. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{249}$.

69. VII. 428. **Montraville Simonds** [Hannah 69. VI. 141], born in Warwick, Mass., died in San Francisco, Cal.

69. VII. 428. **O. Cornelia Johnson**, his wife.

Mrs. Simonds was of Nahant, Mass.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{250}$.

69. VII. 429. **William Pickering Simonds** [Hannah 69. VI. 141], born in Warwick, Mass., died in Boston. Residence: Boston.

69. VII. 429. *Lydia Ann Abbott*, his wife, born in Brookfield, Vt., died in Boston.

Mrs. *Simonds* was a daughter of Stephen and Betsey Abbott. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{251}$.

69. VII. 430. *Harriet Simonds* [Hannah 69. VI. 141], born in Warwick, Mass.

69. VII. 430. *Caleb Davis*, her husband, born in Royalston, Mass. A farmer. Residence: Denver, Col.

Mr. *Davis* is a son of Captain Asahel and Deborah (Mason) Davis, of Royalston, Mass. Her father was a blacksmith. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{252}$.

69. VII. 431. *Hannah Mandana Simonds* [Hannah 69. VI. 141], born in Warwick, Mass. Residence: Lynn, Mass.

Mrs. *Clarke* inherited from her mother several heirlooms of the *Pickering* family. Among them are an old desk, a framed embroidered coat of arms of the *Pickering* family, and an embroidered landscape. She also has her father's family Bible.

69. VII. 431. *Melancthon W. S. Clark*, her husband. A superintendent. Residence: Lynn, Mass.

Mr. *Clark* removed from Royalston, Mass., to Lynn. He was superintendent of the Gloucester Horse Railroad, Gloucester, Mass.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{253}$.

69. VII. 432. — *Pickering* [William 69. VI. 148].

69. VII. 433. — *Pickering* [William 69. VI. 148].

69. VII. 434. — *Pickering* [William 69. VI. 148].

69. VII. 435. *Rufus Battles* [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150], died in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mr. *Battles* is said to have been in the Florida War.

69. VII. 435. *Elizabeth J. Emery*, his wife.

Mrs. *Battles* is said to have come from Poland, Maine.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VII}{254}$.

69. VII. 436. **Caleb Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150].

69. VII. 437. **Luther Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150]. Residence: Tyngsboro, Canada.

69. VII. 437¹. **Nancy Bartlett**, his wife, died in Newburgh, N. Y. Mrs. Battles was a sister of John Bartlett, of K Street, South Boston.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{255}$.

69. VII. 437². ——— ———, his second wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{255}$.

69. VII. 438. **Hannah Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150], born in Warwick, Mass.

69. VII. 438. **Rufus Lamb**, her husband, born in Oxford, Mass. A farmer. Residence: Westborough, Mass.

Mr. Lamb formerly resided in Uxbridge, Mass.

He is a son of Jesse and Mary (Stephens) Lamb, of Charlestown, Mass. His father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{256}$.

69. VII. 440. **Eunice Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150], born in Westmoreland, N. H., died in St. Albans, Vt.

69. VII. 440. **Charles Kibby**, her husband, born in Morristown, Vt. A builder and carpenter. Residence: Chelsea, Mass.

Mr. Kibby married his second wife, Lizzie Mason, of Clinton, Mass., July 13, 1871. By her he has had children.

He is a son of Josiah and Nabby (Cheney) Kibby, of Randolph, Vt.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{257}$.

70. VII. 441. **Mary E. Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150], died in Wheaton, Du Page County, Ill.

70. VII. 441. **Stillman Ward**, her husband, born in Bradford, N. H. Residence: Wheaton, Ill.

Mr. Ward is a son of Isaac and Catherine (Davis) Ward, of Westmoreland, N. H. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{258}$.

70. VII. 442. **William Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150].

Mr. Battles died in the army.

70. VII. 442. *Eliza Ann Howard*, his wife.

Mrs. Battles was of Saxon River, Vt.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{2\ 5\ 9}$.

70. VII. 443. **Sarah Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150].

70. VII. 443. *Spencer Smith*, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{2\ 6\ 0}$.

70. VII. 444. **James Henry Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150], born in Westmoreland, N. H. A teamster. Residence: Brainard, Minn.

70. VII. 444. *Hannah Maria Barber*, his wife, born in Leeds, England, died in Turner Junction, Ill.¹

Mrs. Battles was a daughter of James and Sarah (Woolford) Barber, of Turner Junction. Her father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{2\ 6\ 1}$.

70. VII. 445. **Lorenzo Denisen Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150], born in Westmoreland, N. H. A locomotive engineer. Residence: Turner Junction, Ill.

Mr. Battles has been in the employ of the C. & N. W. R. R. Company for the past seventeen years.

70. VII. 445¹. *Mary Rich*, his first wife.

Mr. and Mrs. Battles separated.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{2\ 6\ 2^1}$.

70. VII. 445². *Celia Hale*, his second wife, born in Cayuga County, N. Y.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VII}}{2\ 6\ 2^2}$.

70. VII. 446. **Edwin Battles** [Eunice 69-70. VI. 150].

Mr. Battles was in the army during the civil war, and was killed in battle.

¹ The date of her death was given by the family as Feb. 23, 1883; while the undertaker's books state that she died Feb. 24, 1883.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

1. VIII. 3. **Mary Anna Lee** [George G. 1. VII. 3], born in Boston, died in Rhinebeck, N. Y.

Mrs. Bryant's sister, Georgina Gardner Lee, who was born in Boston, and died at sea, was her husband's first wife.

1. VIII. 3. **John Bryant**, her husband, born in Boston, died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Bryant, H. C. 1830, spent about a year in an extended European tour, and on his return was admitted as a partner in the firm of Bryant & Sturgis.

Soon after his second marriage, he retired from business. His friend, the Hon. John Lothrop Motley, at the time of his death, wrote a warm tribute to his memory, which is too extended for this sketch, and which speaks of him as surrounded by all which makes life desirable; as prosperous, honored, beloved; happy in all his social relations, gifted with a sweet and sunny temper, with a keen sense of enjoyment, with a merry heart whose outpourings were so sparkling that he was not only happy himself but was the cause of happiness in others.

His mind was no common one. It was quick, healthy, robust, accurate, sagacious. It had been cultivated by an excellent education, improved by much travel and intercourse with the world, and imbued with a love of literature and with an unaffected but refined and appreciating love of art.

As he was a bold and manly thinker, so was he prompt, courageous, and resolute in action, and emphatically one of those who impress themselves indelibly upon his fellow-men. He was a man of unsullied integrity and steadfast truth, of lofty principles and pure character, a brave spirit in a loyal breast.¹

¹ Harvard Class Book, 1830, pp. 19-21.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

JOHN CLARKE LEE.

[L. VIII. 11.]

[7. VIII. 67.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY CHESTER HARDING, PAINTED ABOUT 1832, NOW IN
THE POSSESSION OF FRANCIS HENRY LEE, ESQ., OF SALEM, MASS.

John Bryant was a son of John and Mary Cleaveland (Smith) Bryant. *Annie Mason Grant* [51. VIII. 579] was his niece. His father was one of the richest merchants of Boston, being head of the eminent firm of Bryant & Sturgis. His ancestry includes the following families: Bryant, Noakes, Brown, Lincoln, Mason, Parker, Stoddard, Stevens, Gammon, Symmes, Graves, Gray, Blowers, Belcher, Danforth, Smith, Poore, Hopkinson, Clarke, Sawyer, Poore, Thurlow, Morse, Merrill, Cleaveland, Winn, Bates, Paine, Snow, Hopkins, Doane, Bangs, Hicks, Stevens. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{1}$.

1. VIII. 11. **John Clarke Lee** [Nathaniel C. 1. VII. 7], born in Boston, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Lee, H. C. 1823, studied law for a time in the office of John Pickering [58. VI. 109], but subsequently engaged in commercial business in Boston, being, from 1826 to 1830, of the firm of Merrick & Lee, wholesale dry-goods dealers. In 1848, with *George Higginson* [2. VIII. 14], he founded the house of Lee, Higginson, & Co., bankers and brokers.

Having lost both of his parents at the age of five years, when he was seven years old he went to Salem to live with his great-grandmother, Sarah (Pickering) Clarke. He also spent some time in ministers' families for educational advantages and care. Judge Charles Jackson, his uncle by marriage, and who was his guardian, made a proposition to Mr. John Pickering, a kinsman of young Lee, that the latter should enter his family. Mr. Pickering accepted Judge Jackson's proposition, and accordingly John Clarke Lee, when he was twelve years old, took up his residence with Mr. Pickering.

Here he remained during his minority, attending a private classical school, and receiving the same care and attention from Mr. and Mrs. Pickering as was bestowed on their own children. The interest and attachment growing out of these associations continued throughout his life, and he often referred with pleasure and gratitude to the advantages of home education and training which he received from them.

Early in his married life he settled in Salem, devoting himself largely

to horticultural pursuits, at the same time filling various offices of trust in the business and literary institutions of the city, in which he was deeply interested. He was a director of the National Exchange Bank of Salem, for many years a trustee and officer of the Salem Savings Bank, a director in the Eastern Railroad corporation, and was a representative of Salem in the General Court. He was deeply interested in the organization of the Essex County Natural History Society, now embraced in the Essex Institute, and was also a prominent member and officer of the latter institution, being chairman of the finance committee from its formation to the day of his death. Mr. Lee was an active mover in forming the Harmony Grove Cemetery Association, of which he was a trustee. He was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and for many years its treasurer. Mr. Lee was of a singularly independent character, but nevertheless he was held in the highest estimation by those who knew him best. His abilities were of no ordinary kind. He was a wide and intelligent reader, and on all financial questions he was thoroughly informed, and a safe and reliable guide.¹

A portrait of him was painted by Chester Harding, about 1836, and one in later life by R. M. Staigg. Both of these pictures are in the family residence at Salem. The heliotype here given is from the Harding picture.

1. VIII. 11. *Harriet Paine Rose*, the wife of John Clarke Lee, born in St. Johns, Island of Antigua, W. I., died in North Conway, N. H.

Mrs. Lee, whose father was a merchant and planter of Antigua, W. I., was placed by him, about the year 1816, at a school in Boston. While living in Antigua, she studied music under Mr. Green, the organist of the cathedral, and she was often permitted by him to play the organ. He was a warm friend of the family, and his miniature is in the possession of Mrs. Lee's son, Francis H. Lee, of Salem.

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XV. pp. 35-62; an obituary in the Salem Register of Nov. 22, 1887; and Life of John Pickering, by Mary Orne Pickering, pp. 257-258.

HARRIET PAINE (ROSE) LEE.

[1. VIII. 11.]

[7. VIII. 67.]

FROM THE MINIATURE NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF FRANCIS HENRY LEE,
ESQ., OF SALEM, MASS.



Her parents finally removed permanently to this country, making their residence at Worcester, the native place of her mother. Here she returned after her education was finished; and from the old Paine mansion, the home of her grandfather, she was married.

Mrs. Lee was a woman most happily constituted by nature, and her life was an unusually fortunate one. She was born into competency, and possessed a large circle of friends and relatives among the most cultivated circles in social life, where she always held a leading place.

She was a blonde of a very delicate type, and retained, through the whole of her more than fourscore years, the rare personal beauty, the gracious manner, and the kindly and considerate spirit which had charmed all who knew her in her earlier life.¹

The heliotype here given is from a miniature painted about the year 1816, by Miss Goodrich. It is in the possession of Mrs. Lee's son, Francis H. Lee, of Salem. Several other portraits of Mrs. Lee were painted. There was one painted when a child, representing her playing the piano at her home in Antigua. She disliked this picture, and destroyed it just before her first visit to Europe. Another portrait, taken in her early life, was painted by Osgood, of Salem, and another of her in later years was painted by R. M. Staigg.

Mrs. Lee's number in direct descent is [7 .VIII. 61].

2. VIII. 14. **Mary Cabot Lee** [Henry 2. VII. 14], born in Boston, died in West Cambridge, Mass.

2. VIII. 14. **George Higginson**, her husband, born in Boston, died in Boston, of pneumonia. A banker. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Higginson, when a young man, went to New York, where he was engaged for some years in the East India trade. He became as well-known in the business and social life of New York, as he subsequently became in his native city. Returning to Boston, he, in 1848, in connection with John C. Lee [1. VIII. 11], founded the banking house of Lee, Higginson, & Co., which has continued with unchanged name to this day. Subsequently, his brother-in-law, Colonel Henry Lee, a cousin of John

¹ Obituary in the Salem Gazette of Aug. 18, 1885.

C. Lee, became a partner, and he is now the head of the firm. In 1874, Mr. Higginson withdrew from the firm, and devoted himself to the care of his property, and to works of philanthropy and charity, bestowing his gifts with great kindness and liberality.

He was a trustee in the Provident Institution for Savings, a director in the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, and a director in the Calumet and Hecla Mining Company. For many years he was a vestryman of King's Chapel. He never took an active part in politics, and never held a political office. During the late war, however, he was intensely interested in the cause of the Union, and was a liberal contributor to, and for some time treasurer of, the Sanitary Commission.

Mr. Higginson was of a kind and generous nature. He was pre-eminent in those qualities which entitle a man to love and respect. He had been tried by adversity and prosperity, and subdued by neither. He was liberal with his money, and also with his time. He took the same generous view of his social, as of his pecuniary obligations; and whether as father, friend, trustee, almoner, citizen, or patriot, his duties were rigidly and cheerfully discharged. His habit of living, like his habit of giving, was liberal and unostentatious. An old-fashioned simplicity, in which he had been bred, he maintained through life, combined with an unbounded hospitality.¹

George Higginson was a son of George and Martha (Babcock) Higginson. *Deborah Cabot* [2. VI. 2²] was his grandaunt, and *Martha Salisbury Higginson* [44. VII. 217²] was his cousin. His ancestry includes the following families: Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Cleaveland, Winn, Wilson, Waters, Linton, Hudson, Porter, Stanley, Cook, Westwood, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, Babcock, Hubbard, Rogers, Crane, Leverett, Sedgwick, Russell, Pitt, Wyllis, Haynes, Harlaken-den, Coit, Jenner, Harris, Chandler, Douglas, Mattle, Greene, Tattershall, Barton, Gould, Robinson, Gardiner, Wilemson, King, Ludlam. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{4}$.

¹ Obituary in the Boston Daily Advertiser of April 29, 1889; also a printed leaflet by Colonel Henry Lee.

2. VIII. 15. **Henry Lee** [Henry 2. VII. 14], born in Boston. A banker. Residence: Brookline, Mass.

Colonel Lee, H. C. 1836, immediately after graduating, went into his father's counting-room, the firm being Bullard & Lee, in the East India and the South American trade. After remaining in this business a number of years, he, in 1851, joined the banking house of Lee, Higginson, & Co., of Boston, of which he is now the head. Some thirty years ago he originated the first safe deposit vault in Boston, of which he is manager, under the name of the Union Safe Deposit Vaults. Colonel Lee is connected, as director and otherwise, with many of the financial institutions of Boston, among them the Provident Institution for Savings, of which he is president.

During the Rebellion, he was one of those citizens of Boston who were especially distinguished for conspicuous and consistent loyalty. He was lieutenant-colonel and aide-de-camp on the staff of Governor Andrew, from January 12, 1861, to June 9, 1864, and was distinguished for earnest service in the formation of regiments in 1861, and for helpfulness throughout the war. He is a member of the third class of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, having been elected Sept. 1, 1868.

Colonel Lee is a rare combination of business ability and highly cultivated tastes, and is one of the best-known men in the business and social life of Boston. He is a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society; for twenty-eight years he has been one of the overseers of Harvard College; for twenty years has been treasurer of the Old South Preservation Fund; for some years a director of the Bunker Hill Association, and was one of the founders of the Union Club of Boston, of which he is president.

Colonel Lee has a decided taste for historical and genealogical studies, and is always one of the foremost in defending the historical monuments of his native city from the encroachment of the iconoclast.

Although not inclined to hold public office, there are few such disinterested and public-spirited citizens as he. He represents, in a marked degree, many of the strong characteristics of the two noted families from which he descends — the Jacksons and the Lees. He is the fortunate

possessor of several interesting portraits of his ancestors, among them being one of Major Thomas Savage, who was a noted Bostonian in his day.

Colonel Lee has a summer residence at Beverly Farms, and until within a few years he also occupied a house on Beacon Street, Boston.

2. VIII. 15. *Elizabeth Perkins Cabot*, his wife, born in Boston.¹

Mr. and Mrs. Lee are second cousins. Mrs. Lee is a daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Perkins) Cabot, of Boston and Brookline. *Marianne Cabot* [48. VII. 264] was her aunt; *Elizabeth Cabot* [1-2. VI. 2¹] was her grandaunt; *Joseph Cabot* [6. VI. 11] and *Francis Cabot* [48. VI. 80] were her granduncles; and *Richard Clarke Cabot* [51. IX. 1032] is her nephew. Her ancestry includes the following families: Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Boardman, Bull, Truesdale, Halton, Barrett, Barnard, Manning, Gerrish, Lowell, Waldron, Noyes, Clarke, Appleton, Everard, Paine, Whittingham, Lawrence, Winslow, Chilton, Hutchinson, Marbury, Hamby, Pemberton, Perkins, Hudson, Frothingham, Lowden, Cole, Peck, Eliot. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{5}$.

2. VIII. 16. *Elizabeth Cabot Lee* [Henry 2. VII. 14], born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

2. VIII. 16. *Charles Eliot Ware*, her husband, born in Cambridge, Mass., died in Winchendon, Mass. A physician. Residences: Boston, and Rindge, N. H.

Dr. Ware, H. C. 1834, obtained his degree of M.D. in 1837, and established himself as a physician in Boston, where he practised many years as one of the leading men in his profession. He finally retired from practice, and bought a large farm in Rindge, N. H., where he resided for a large part of the year, during the remainder of his life. He was a visiting physician at the Massachusetts General Hospital from 1857 to 1867. He was a trustee and member of the executive committee, and vice-president of the Boston Lying-in Hospital; and this institution owed

¹ Erroneously called "Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Perkins," in John Leigh, of Agawam (Ipswich), Massachusetts, 1634-1671, by William Lee, p. 52.

much to the active and intelligent interest which he always manifested in its welfare. He served the Massachusetts Medical Society for six years, as secretary; and for three years he was the secretary of the Boston Society for Medical Improvement.

Dr. Ware was well fitted for his calling by the clearness of his perceptions, by the soundness of his judgment, by his industrious habits, and by his unflinching courtesy and dignified deportment. He was well read in medical literature; and while not departing from a wise conservatism, his mind was open to receive the new truths which are constantly presented by the rapid advance of medical science.¹

Dr. Ware was a son of the Rev. Henry and Elizabeth (Bowes) Ware, of Cambridge, Mass. *William Lowell Putnam* [55. IX. 1137] is his grand-nephew. His father, Henry Ware, was for forty years Hollis Professor of Divinity in Harvard College; his brother, Henry Ware, Jr., was Professor of Pulpit Eloquence and Pastoral Care for thirteen years, in Harvard College, and another brother, John Ware, was for twenty-six years Hersey Professor of the Theory and Practice of Physic, in the same college, and one of the most eminent physicians of Boston. Dr. Ware's ancestry includes the following families: Ware, Hunting, Gay, Wood, Williams, Prentice, Dunton, Rand, Sharp (?), Edenden, Whitman, Peirce, Bowes, Champney, Bridge, Hancock, Prentice, Clark, Clark, Bulkley (?), Wendell, Du Trieux, Staets, Joehemse, Oliver, Bradstreet, Dudley, Tyng, Hunt, Richards, Torrey, Shrimpton. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{6}$.

2. VIII. 17. **Francis L Lee** [Henry 2. VII. 14], born in Boston, died in Westport, N. Y. Residences: Boston, and Westport, N. Y.

Colonel Lee, H. C. 1843, never entered into active business except to carry out practical ideas in landscape gardening, an occupation of which he was very fond, and to which he devoted much time at his country seat in Westport, which overlooked Lake Champlain. He was also a great admirer of the fine arts.

¹ Obituaries in the Boston Journal of Sept. 6, 1887; Boston Transcript of Sept., 1887; notices in The Boston Medical and Surgical Journal of Sept. 22, 1887; and the Report of the Annual Meeting of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, May 23, 1888.

Colonel Lee took an interest in politics, but he never held public office. He was a man keenly alive to duty; and, when in 1862, Governor Andrew issued a call for nine-months volunteers, and appointed him colonel of the Forty-fourth Regiment, he promptly accepted the command. He served under General Burnside in North Carolina; and, at the close of his term of enlistment, he volunteered his services to Governor Andrew as aid without pay. He had an instinctive knowledge of men, and the way of dealing with them, and he was a great aid in equipping and officering regiments for the field.

He was a man of such sterling worth and originality of idea that Governor Andrew became greatly attached to him, and held him in the warmest esteem to the hour of his death.

Colonel Lee was major of the Fourth Battalion Infantry, M. V. M., in service of the United States, May 25, 1862. Mustered out June 1, 1862. Colonel, Forty-fourth Infantry, M. V. M., Aug. 29, 1862. Mustered Sept. 12, 1862. Mustered out, June 18, 1863. He was elected April 6, 1869, a member of the first class of the Loyal Legion of the United States.

He was connected with several of the charities of Boston, for many years being a visitor in the Provident Association. He was a very generous man, and gave largely to charities in a quiet way.¹

2. VIII. 17. *Sarah Mary A. Wilson*, his wife, born in Keene, N. H. Mrs. Lee is a daughter of James and Elizabeth (Little) Wilson, of Keene, N. H. ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VIII}/₇.

2. VIII. 18. *Harriet Jackson Lee* [Henry 2. VII. 14], born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Morse has been interested in the charities of Boston for many years.

2. VIII. 18. *Samuel Torrey Morse*, her husband, born in Boston, died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Morse was at the Round Hill School, Northampton, Mass., from 1823 to 1828, entering with his two brothers at the opening of the school.

¹ Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, p. 83; obituaries in the Boston Transcript of Sept. 2, 1886, and the Boston Daily Advertiser of Sept. 3, 1886.

He was afterwards at Mr. Ingraham's school in Boston. He fitted for Harvard College; but, owing to a change in the circumstances of his family, he thought he ought at once to begin to earn his own living. In 1836, he went on a voyage to Cuba, from there to Russia, reaching Boston in October; and in November of the same year he sailed for Calcutta as supercargo's clerk. He made two more voyages to India, which occupied his time until October, 1841. Soon after this he went into business with Mr. Frederic Gray, in which he continued until the war checked the India trade.

Mr. Morse became a member of the Union Club at its organization, and remained in it until a few years before his death. He was also a member of the Somerset Club.¹

He was a son of John and Frances Hicks (Torrey) Morse. His father (H. C. 1808) was a Boston merchant. His ancestry includes the following families: Morse, Phillips, Wood, Paine, Penniman, Bush, Barrett, Pond, Temple, Joslin, Eddy, Brown, Marks, Bronsdon, Torrey, Greene, Tattershall, Almy, Bridge, Torrey, Cowell, Gore, Weld, Bowen, Kilby, Pinkney, Gretien. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{8}$.

3. VIII. 19. **Esther Mackey West** [Elizabeth 3. VII. 19], born in Salem, died in Salem.

An obituary of Mrs. Abbott, in the Salem Gazette of Sept. 24, 1850, states that she possessed an active, intelligent mind, a kindly heart, and that she was one whose cheerfulness neither age nor sickness could subdue.

3. VIII. 19. **Amos Abbott**, her husband, born in Andover, Mass., died in Andover. Residence: Andover.

Mr. Abbott was long in the public service, representing his native town in both branches of the Legislature; and for three successive terms he was a member of Congress from the Essex North District. During the Rebellion, Mr. Abbott was very active, serving on committees, addressing his fellow-townsmen on all occasions, and doing everything in his power to encourage the enlistment of men. In business, society, and public life he exhibited qualities that commanded respect. He was a man of spotless

¹ Obituary in the Boston Post of Nov. 8, 1890.

integrity, of rare modesty, and of gentle courtesy.¹ In 1845, Thomas Buchanan Read painted Mr. Abbott's portrait. It now hangs in Memorial Hall, Andover.

Mr. Abbott was a son of Captain Jeduthan and Hannah (Poor) Abbott, of Andover. His ancestry includes the following families: Abbott, Farnum, Lovejoy, Foster, Jackson, Kimball, Scott, Bigsby, Poor. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{9}$.

4. VIII. 21. **Frederick Lucius Quintus Cincinnatus Frye** [Margaret 4. VII. 20], born in Andover, Mass.

Mr. Frye left New York in the year 1820-1821, with the intention of settling in some of the Southern or Western States, and in 1822 was known to be in Tennessee. Since that time nothing has been heard from him. He was unmarried at the time of leaving home.²

4. VIII. 22. **Daniel Mackey Frye** [Margaret 4. VII. 20], born in Andover, Mass., died in New York. A lawyer. Residence: New York City.

Captain Frye, from 1805 to 1826, resided in Montgomery, Orange County, New York, and from the latter year until his death he lived in the city of New York. He served as a captain in the War of 1812. He "was admitted a member of the New York Society of the Cincinnati in 1836, on condition of his paying 'into the fund of the society one month's pay, upon the rank held by his father in the Continental Army, previous to its dissolution.' He died in 1859 without complying with the conditions."³

4. VIII. 22. **Ann Butler**, his wife, born in Litchfield, Conn.

Her second husband, to whom she was married Nov. 2, 1863, was Charles B. Hubbell, of Bridgeport, Conn. He died May 22, 1873.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{10}$.

¹ Obituary in the Salem Gazette of Nov. 6, 1868.

² From an account written by Theophilus C. Frye, of Montclair, N. J.

³ Memorials of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, edited by James M. Bugbee, p. 204.

4. VIII. 25. **Margaret E. O. Frye** [Margaret 4. VII. 20], born in Fort Jay, Governor's Island, N. Y., died in Pulaski, Oswego County, N. Y. Residence: Pulaski.

4. VIII. 25. **Alexander Forman**, her husband, born in New Paltz N. Y., died in Pulaski, Oswego County, N. Y. A Methodist minister. Residence: Pulaski.

Mr. Forman was a son of Josiah and Lucretia (Conckling) Forman.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{II}$.

4. VIII. 27. **Nancy Mackey Frye** [Margaret 4. VII. 20], born in Andover, Mass., died in Andover.

There was a gravestone erected to her memory in the graveyard at Andover.

5. VIII. 32. **Mary Turner Jones** [Sarah 5. VII. 30], born in Southampton, Mass., died in Bentonsport, Iowa.

Mrs. Richards is said to have been a woman of great beauty.

5. VIII. 32. **Seth Richards**, her husband, born in Enfield, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Oakland, California.

In 1837, Mr. Richards moved to Iowa. He first settled at Fort Madison, where the Indian chiefs Black Hawk and Keokuk were often his guests. He transacted business at several places in the West, and finally established himself at Bentonsport, where a few years ago he still had a house. He has retired from active business, in which he acquired wealth.

The marriage to his second wife, Cornelia Smith, took place Sept. 20, 1849. She was born in South Hadley, Mass., May 3, 1819, and died Feb. 5, 1890, at Oakland, Cal. She was a daughter of David and Delia (Warner) Smith, of Enfield. Her father was a manufacturer of woollen goods.¹

Seth Richards is a son of James and Sarah (Rich) Richards. His father was a contracting builder. His ancestry includes the following

¹ A Genealogical Register of the Descendants of Several Ancient Puritans, by the Rev. Abner Morse, Vol. III. p. 81.

families: Richards, Faxon, Adams, Bailey, Perry, Rich. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{12}$.

5. VIII. 33. **Henry Gardner Jones** [Sarah 5. VII. 30].

Mr. Jones is supposed to be dead, and it is not known by his relatives that he ever married. He travelled extensively for several years in South America, and elsewhere, and was last heard from in 1852.

5. VIII. 33^a. **Elizabeth Gardner Dabney** [Nathaniel G. 5-5^d. VII. 32], born in Youngstown, Ohio, died in Farmington, Ohio.

Mrs. Curtis was among the first children born in the new settlement. She is said to have resembled her mother in her strength and activity, and to have occupied a high social position in West Farmington, which place was an educational centre of some note.

5. VIII. 33^a. **Ransley Curtis**, her husband, born in Farmington, Conn., died in Farmington, Ohio. A capitalist. Residence: Farmington.

He was a son of Zenas and Anna (Ledyard) Curtis. His father was a farmer of Farmington. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{12}$.

5^a. VIII. 33^b. **Mary Dabney** [Nathaniel G. 5-5^d. VII. 32], probably born in Somerset, Pa., died in Portsmouth, Ohio.

Mrs. Everett was of a delicate organization and lovely character. What was withheld physically, was given back in mind and heart. She is thought to have been born while her mother was visiting her parents in Somerset, Pa.

5^a. VIII. 33^b. **Peter Sherer Everett**, her husband, born in Pennsylvania, died in Youngstown, Ohio. A farmer. Residence: Youngstown.

He was a son of Theophilus and Susan (Crone) Everett. His father was a farmer of Canfield, Ohio, who emigrated from the vicinity of Harrisburg, Pa., when their son was nine years old. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{12}$.

5^b. VIII. 33^c. **Sophia Dabney** [Nathaniel G. 5-5^d. VII. 32], born in Youngstown, Ohio, died in Farmington, Ohio.

She is said to have been a noble type of a pioneer woman, of high moral tone.

5^b. VIII. 33^c. *Isaac Miller*, her husband, born in Millersburgh, Ohio, died in Johnson, Ohio. A farmer. Residence: Johnson.

Mr. Miller was a son of Matthew and Margaret Miller. His father was a farmer of Millersburgh. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{I\ 2^{III}}$.

5^c. VIII. 33^d. *Gardner Dabney* [Nathaniel G. 5-5^d. VII. 32], born in Youngstown, Ohio, died in Austintown, Ohio. A manufacturer. Residence: Austintown.

Mr. Dabney was extensively engaged in the manufacturing of woollen goods and edge tools at Austintown.

5^c. VIII. 33^d. *Kate Vanwye*, his wife, born in Washington County, Pa.

Mrs. Dabney was a daughter of Charles and Jane (Cameron) Vanwye. Her father was a farmer of Lordstown, Ohio. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{I\ 2^{IV}}$.

5^c. VIII. 33^e. *John Dabney* [Nathaniel G. 5-5^d. VII. 32], born in Youngstown, Ohio, died in Youngstown. Residence: Youngstown.

Mr. Dabney is said to have been of a delicate organization, and of a fine character. He was not strong enough for manual labor. Of a kindly disposition and courtly presence, he was a favorite with the family.

5^c. VIII. 33^e. *Jane Wheatley*, his wife, born in Nottingham, England, died in Warren, Ohio.

Mrs. Dabney resided in Warren at the time of her marriage.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{I\ 2^{V}}$.

5^c-5^d. VIII. 33^f. *Ebenezer Dabney* [Nathaniel G. 5-5^d. VII. 32], probably born in Youngstown, Ohio.

Mr. Dabney was a well-to-do farmer, and was very prominent in Methodist circles. He gave liberally to good works; and the needy who came to him for help never went away empty. He was called the "banker" in the community in which he lived.

5^c-5^d. VIII. 33^f. *Martha Kincaid*, his wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{I\ 2^{VI}}$.

5^d. VIII. 34. **Fidelia Kettell** [Fidelia 5^d. VII. 34], born in Danvers, Mass., died in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Miss Kettell resided in Brooklyn, during the last ten years of her life.

5^d. VIII. 37. **James Bridges Endicott** [Fidelia 5^d. VII. 34], born in Danvers, Mass., died in Hong Kong, China. A merchant. Residence: Hong Kong.

Mr. Endicott followed the sea in early life, and became commander of receiving ships for Russell & Co., China, being stationed at Cum-sing-morn, near Macoa. He remained in the employ of the firm, having charge of its trade at this point, until about 1854, when, in connection with Mr. J. P. Cook, of Salem, he entered into partnership under the firm name of Thomas Hunt & Co., and engaged in the business of ship-chandlery, ships, and dock-yards. The firm also did a commission business, and had their main house at Hong Kong, with branches at Whampoa and Shanghai. Mr. Endicott was the owner of the steamer "Spark," the first American steamer running regularly on the Canton River.

He was an enterprising and adventurous merchant, amassing a very large fortune, and also meeting with very great losses. With the exception of a few years spent in European and American travel, he lived in Hong Kong.

Mr. Endicott was a large man, with a good deal of mental vigor. He had a high and quick temper, but was a delightfully genial companion, and had one of the most infectious laughs. He had a very off-hand manner, and, although he professed the most independent and republican feelings, he was proud of his descent from the first governor.¹

5^d. VIII. 37. **Sarah Anne Russell**, his wife. Residence: England.

Mrs. Endicott has married again. Her second husband is a Mr. McGregor. She is a daughter of Robert and Sarah Anne (Cork) Russell, of Brixton, County of Surrey, England. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{13}$.

¹ We are indebted to Thomas F. Hunt, of Salem, for most of these facts.

5^d. VIII. 38. **Henry Bridges Endicott** [Fidelia 5^d. VII. 34], born in Danvers, Mass., died at sea. Residence: Danvers.

Mr. Endicott was drowned at sea the first night out from port, on what is thought to have been his first voyage. It was a fearful storm, the rigging of the ship covered with ice, but all hands were needed on deck. In the morning he was missing.¹

5^d. VIII. 39. **William Endicott** [Fidelia 5^d. VII. 34], born in Danvers, Mass., died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: London, England.

Mr. Endicott was for many years in the mercantile house of Augustine Heard & Co., of China, being a captain of a receiving ship for them. Of late years he had lived between London and New York, having crossed the Atlantic more than forty times.

He owned the old Endicott farm at Danvers, and was the last male descendant of the Danvers branch of the family in the direct line.²

5^d. VIII. 41. **Eliza Chadwick Bridges** [Henry G. 5^d. VII. 35], born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

On the death of her parents, Miss Bridges, with her sister, Miss Elizabeth Gardner Bridges, opened a school for young ladies in Salem. In a few years she removed to Brooklyn, N. Y. Miss Bridges was a woman of unusual intelligence and education, but she soon broke down, and returned to Salem to die.³

5^d. VIII. 43. **Elizabeth Gardner Bridges** [Henry G. 5^d. VII. 35], born in Salem, died in New York. Residence: New York.

She was the twin sister of Gilbert Chadwick Bridges. Miss Bridges was engaged in teaching with her sister, Eliza Chadwick Bridges, and kept up the school for many years after her sister's return to Salem.

5^d. VIII. 44. **Gilbert Chadwick Bridges** [Henry G. 5^d. VII. 35], born in Salem, died in Salem, of scarlet fever.

He was the twin brother of Elizabeth Gardner Bridges.

¹ Letter of Miss Fidelia Bridges, dated April, 1893.

³ Ibid. April 6, 1893.

² Ibid. March 30, 1885.

5^d. VIII. 45. **Anna Bridges** [Henry G. 5^d. VII. 35], born in Salem, died in Salem, of scarlet fever.

5^d. VIII. 46. **Fidelia Bridges** [Henry G. 5^d. VII. 35], born in Salem. An artist. Residence: Canaan, Conn.

Miss Bridges was a resident of Salem until about 1855. From 1860 to 1863, she studied painting with W. T. Richards, of Philadelphia, and, in 1871 or 1872, she was elected a member of the American Water Color Society, and an associate of the National Academy of Design. She is well known for her faithful and charming studies of bits of out-door nature, and her works are highly prized by art-patrons. She is well represented at the exhibits in New York and Philadelphia. A New York paper speaks of her as a poet as well as painter. A few years ago she gave to the Essex Institute, Salem, a charming picture called "Pastures near the Sea."

Miss Bridges owns portraits of her great-grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Gardner, also one of her grandmother, Mrs. Elizabeth (Gardner) Bridges. They have been reproduced for this work.¹

5^d. VIII. 47. **Henry Gardner Bridges** [Henry G. 5^d. VII. 35], born in Salem. A man of leisure. Residence: London, England.

Mr. Bridges left Salem at the age of seventeen, for London, where he spent three years studying teas in the house of Capel & Co. Thence, he went to China as tea-taster for the firm of Augustine Heard & Co., living in various parts of that country. In 1864, while at Kiukiang, he was appointed consul of the United States, and at the same time served in that capacity for Russia, there being at that time no suitable Russian to hold the office at that port. After twelve years' residence in China, he returned to America, remaining unsettled for eight or ten years, living sometimes in England, sometimes in America, spending one year in Japan, and travelling in Europe.

Mr. Bridges is a man of fine tastes, and a connoisseur of Eastern art, choice specimens of which he takes great delight in collecting.²

¹ Daughters of America, by Phebe A. Hanaford, p. 279.

² Letter of his sister, Miss Fidelia Bridges, dated March 30, 1885.

5^d. VIII. 47. *Mary Ann Montgomery*, his wife, born in Canterbury, England.

She is a daughter of William and Elizabeth (Silva) Montgomery. Her father is a government clerk. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{14}$.

6. VIII. 48. *Joseph Sebastian Cabot* [Joseph 6. VII. 38], born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Cabot, H. C. 1815, studied law for a while in the office of the Hon. Leverett Saltonstall, of Salem, but, having an ample fortune, did not pursue the study long.

In 1829, he became president of the Asiatic Bank, and held the office till his death, except while he was bank commissioner, and during his two visits to Europe.

In 1833, he was appointed by President Jackson a commissioner on the Naples Claims, serving with great acceptance. He was interested in the organization of Harmony Grove Cemetery in 1840, and was a trustee and president of this corporation until his decease. He was for a long time president of the Salem Savings Bank, and for many years he was on its most important committees. For several years he was president of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and was noted for his interest and taste in horticulture and kindred pursuits. During his European tours he communicated several papers of value on his observations among foreign florists and fruit-growers.

Mr. Cabot was originally a Federalist; but when the contest came between John Quincy Adams and Andrew Jackson, he joined the Democratic Party, and was often the candidate for representative in Congress from his district. He was, however, never elected, as the Whigs were in the majority.

In 1843 and 1844, he was an alderman, and, in 1845, 1846, 1847, and 1848, he was mayor of Salem, showing great efficiency in both positions.

Mr. Cabot was a companionable, courteous man, and was greatly respected in Salem. He left a large fortune.¹

¹ Salem Register of July 2, 1874.

6. VIII. 48¹. *Martha Laurens Stearns*, his first wife, born in Lunenburg, Mass., died in Salem.

Mrs. Cabot was a daughter of Thomas and Priscilla (Cushing) Stearns. Her father was major, justice of the peace, and farmer, of Lunenburg, Mass. Her ancestry includes the following families: Stearns, Beers, Reed, Corey, Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Jacob, Russell, Chauncy, Eyre, Walley, Croade, Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Jacob, Russell. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{15}$.

6. VIII. 48². *Susan Burley Howes*, his second wife, born in Salem. Residences: Boston and Beverly, Mass.

Mrs. Cabot is a daughter of Frederick and Elizabeth (Burley) Howes, of Salem.

Mr. Howes, a lawyer of Salem, was for several years president of the Salem Marine Insurance Company. He was also for many years an officer of the Salem Athenæum, and a trustee in 1824–1848, and treasurer, 1831–1848, of the Essex Historical Society. Mrs. Cabot's ancestry includes the following families: Howes, Burley, Conant, Horton, Walton, Pingree, Clement, Jewett, Burnham, Farley. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{15}$.

6. VIII. 51. *Elizabeth Orne Cushing* [Catherine S. P. 6. VII. 41], born in Newton, Mass., died in Brookline, Mass.

6. VIII. 51. *Luke Baldwin*, her husband, born in Brookfield, Mass., died in Marengo, Iowa. A merchant. Residence: Marengo.

For many years Mr. Baldwin was a commission merchant in Boston; but, in 1857, he moved to Iowa City and went into business there. About 1860, he removed to Marengo, where he was the first to begin a general business at the depot.

Mr. Baldwin was a man of strict integrity, sociable in his nature, and pleasing in his manners. Politeness with him seemed to be as the breath of his life. He was greatly respected and beloved by a wide circle of friends.

In 1862 he married Mrs. H. S. Hall.¹

¹ The Marengo Iowa Democrat, Nov. 3, 1887.

Mr. Baldwin was a son of Luke and Mary (Avery) Baldwin, of Boston. *Thomas Cushing* [6. VII. 41¹] was his granduncle; and *Harriet Upham* [55. VII. 314] and *Mary Ann S. M. Baldwin* [6. IX. 69] were his nieces. His ancestry includes the following families: Baldwin, Richardson, Fisk, Wilson, Flagg, Leppingwell, Carter, Burnham, Parkman, Trask, Adams, Champney, Hubbard, Avery, Lane, Little, Warren, Sturdevant, Deming, Treat, Green, Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Thaxter, Jacob, Bromfield, Danforth, Wilson, Fletcher, Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Thaxter, Jacob. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{16}$.

6. VIII. 54. **William Mack** [Catherine S. P. 6. VII. 41], born in Salem, died in Salem. A physician. Residence: Salem.

Dr. Mack, H. C. 1833, M.D. 1838, was prepared for college at the Salem Latin Grammar School. The two years following his graduation were spent as a teacher in a school at New Bedford, Mass., of which his cousin, David Mack, was principal. Leaving New Bedford, he began the study of medicine with Dr. John C. Warren, of Boston. During the last year of his medical course, he was house-surgeon in the Massachusetts General Hospital.

Having passed two years in Europe, devoting his time principally to his professional studies in Paris, and in visiting the hospitals and schools of other countries, and in foreign travel, he returned to this country; and, in 1841, he began practice in Salem, which he pursued up to within several months of his death, taking a leading position among the surgeons and physicians of that city and its vicinity. He was always interested in the scientific and literary institutions of Salem, and in some of them he had held prominent positions. He was also interested in several of the industries that have from time to time been introduced into Salem with the view of promoting its prosperity and growth, and was among the largest taxpayers of the city. Dr. Mack took an active interest in the establishment of the Salem Hospital in 1873, and was one of its surgeons until his resignation in 1891.

Dr. Mack bequeathed to the city of Salem the Mack farm, situated in Ward Six; and to the American Unitarian Association, the sum mentioned

under the head of his sisters, the Misses Esther Clarke Mack and Harriet Orne Mack. He also made bequests to the Salem Fraternity and to the Essex Institute.

Dr. Mack had a number of interesting heirlooms. Among them were an old thread-case which belonged to his sisters' great-grandmother Clarke; an old and beautifully worked linen petticoat which was made by his great-grandmother Rebecca (Taylor) Orne; two old satin quilted petticoats; an old vest beautifully embroidered; an embroidered pocket; a pair of shoes; and a sampler worked by Sarah (Pickering) Clarke.

The part of the block in which Dr. Mack resided was built by Henry Pickering [58. VI. 111]. The other part was built by John Pickering [58. VI. 109]. A heliotype of the block is given facing page 261.¹

6. VIII. 55. **Mary Catherine Mack** [Catherine S. P. 6. VII. 41], born in Salem, died in Salem.

A tribute to Mrs. Wheatland's character appeared in the Christian Register of Feb. 25, 1862.

6. VIII. 55. **Henry Wheatland**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Dr. Wheatland, H. C. 1832, M.D. 1837, was fitted for college at the Salem Latin Grammar School, and entered college in 1828. Upon graduating he began the study of medicine, and received his degree; but he never entered upon the practice of the profession, his interest being in the direction of natural history and kindred studies.

After leaving college, he made two or three voyages for his health, with his father, to South America and Europe, pursuing his favorite studies and making collections of natural objects which have enriched the cabinets of Salem.

He was a member, corresponding secretary, cabinet-keeper, and librarian of the Essex Historical Society, formed in 1820; was one of the organizers, secretary and treasurer of the Essex County Natural History Society, founded in 1833, and held that office until 1848, when, chiefly through his efforts, the Essex County Natural History Society and the

¹ Communicated by Dr. Henry Wheatland, January 12, 1888.

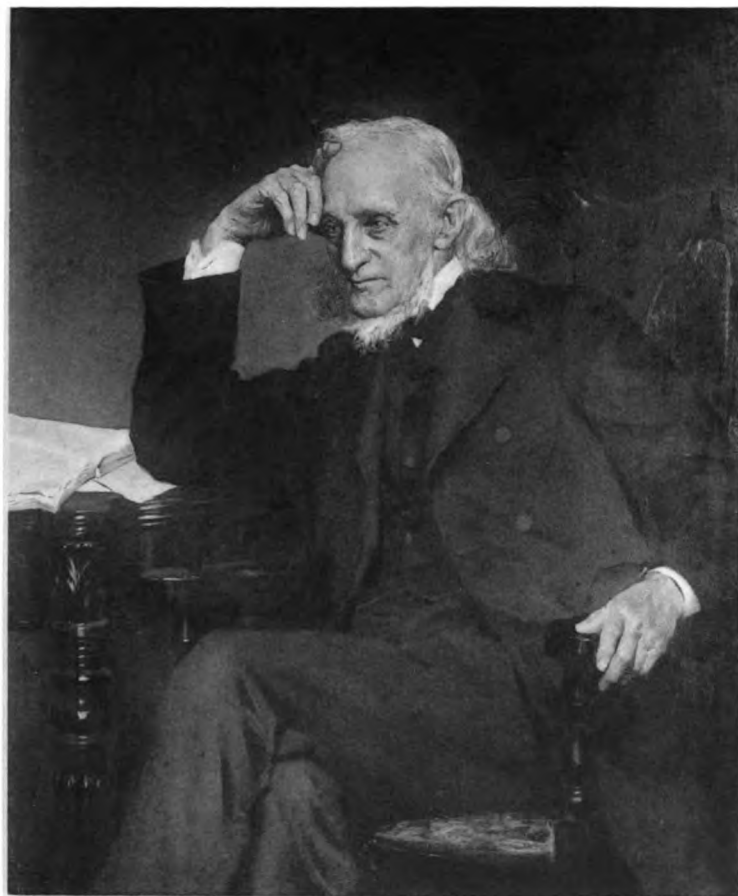
Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

HENRY WHEATLAND.

[6. VIII. 55.]

[17. VIII. 189.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT BY VINTON, PAINTED IN 1887, NOW IN THE POSSESSION
OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE AT SALEM, MASS.



Essex Historical Society became united as the Essex Institute. To the building up of the Essex Institute, he untiringly gave up his life, and was at his death its president, which position he had held a number of years. During the latter part of his life he gave less attention to natural history, devoting himself to local history and genealogy, and was one of the leading antiquaries of Essex County.

He labored with rare intelligence, in season and out of season, and gave the impetus to that marked scientific activity for which Salem has been noted. He had drawn about him from time to time, during the last forty years, groups of studious and ambitious young men, many of whom he stimulated and promoted, and some of whom have become distinguished in the scientific world.

Dr. Wheatland was a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences; one of the oldest members of the Massachusetts Historical Society; an original trustee and secretary of the Board of the Peabody Museum of Archæology and Ethnology at Cambridge; a fellow and auditor for many years of the American Association for the Advancement of Science; one of the original trustees and vice-president of the Peabody Academy of Science in Salem; and was connected with other organizations literary and scientific.¹

Dr. Wheatland had a decided taste for genealogy, and had collected a large amount of matter relating to the Salem families, concerning the history of which he was considered an authority. With his material he was always generous, and was frequently able, with his remarkable memory, to give one's line of descent from the primitive settler down to the present generation. He was one of those most interested in the progress of this work, and to him, more than to any other person, are we indebted for assistance.

On Dec. 28, 1890, he was stricken with paralysis; but, in spite of this affliction, he was a remarkable example of cheerfulness and patience. The heliotype of Dr. Wheatland is taken from his portrait painted by Vinton, in the possession of the Essex Institute.

His number in direct descent is [17. VIII. 189].

¹ The Prescott Memorial, by William Prescott, p. 128; The Salem Register of March 2, 1893; The Salem Gazette of Feb. 27, 1893; The Salem Observer of March 4, 1893; and The Boston Herald of April 18, 1893.

6. VIII. 56. **Sally Pickman Osgood** [Rebecca T. 6. VII. 43], born in Salem, died in Andover, Mass.

Mrs. Loring was a woman of rare social and intellectual endowments.

6. VIII. 56. **Bailey Loring**, her husband, born in Duxbury, Mass., died in North Andover, Mass. A minister. Residence: North Andover.

Mr. Loring, Brown University, 1807, studied divinity with Dr. Allyn, of Duxbury, and was settled over the First Church in Andover in 1810. He continued its pastor nearly forty years, resigning Feb. 27, 1850. For fifty years he was a resident of the parish. Two of his sermons were printed at the request of the society.

Mr. Loring was one of the earliest advocates of the Unitarian doctrine, and his church maintained an honorable eminence in that denomination. As a preacher, he was distinguished for the clearness of his style, and for an earnest and commanding delivery, which made him one of the most popular speakers of his day. In the impressiveness of his devotional exercises he had few superiors.¹

The engraving here given is from a plate in the possession of his son, John Alden Loring.

Mr. Loring was a son of William and Alithea (Alden) Loring, of Duxbury. His ancestry includes the following families: Loring, Newton, Jacob, Cushing, Pitcher, Hawke, Bailey, Alden, Mullins, Southworth, Collier, Sprague, Eames, Chillingworth, Thomas, Pitney, Ford, Dingley. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{18}$.

6. VIII. 57. **Gayton Pickman Osgood** [Rebecca T. 6. VII. 43], born in Salem, died in North Andover, Mass. Residence: North Andover.

Mr. Osgood, H. C. 1815, was fitted for college at the Franklin Academy of North Andover. At college he held a high rank in his class. He studied law with Benjamin Merrill, of Salem, and began the practice of his profession there, but removed, in 1819, to North Andover. He possessed an ample fortune, and led a retired life, with the exception of the

¹ Historical Sketches of Andover, Mass., by Sarah Loring Bailey, pp. 465-468.

BAILEY LORING.

[6. VIII. 56.]



Bailey Loring

time when he was in public service. He was several times elected to the Massachusetts Legislature, and for one term, 1833-1835, was a representative in Congress.

Mr. Osgood was a man of rare culture and scholarly habits. He sought the pleasures of home, of his books, and genial companions, rather than the annoyance of active business or of political life; and it was only at the earnest solicitation of friends that he allowed the use of his name as a candidate for office.

He lived in a fine mansion that had been his father's, on the Haverhill Road.¹

6. VIII. 57. *Mary Farnham*, his wife, born in Andover, Mass., died in North Andover, of a fever.

Mrs. Osgood was a daughter of Isaac and Persis Farnham, of Andover.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{\text{I } 9}$.

6. VIII. 58. *Isaac Osgood* [Rebecca T. 6. VII. 43], born in North Andover, Mass., died at sea. A mariner. Residence: North Andover.

Mr. Osgood died off the Island of Java, while in command of the ship Henry Tuke, of Boston, on her passage from Java to Boston.

6. VIII. 58. *Charlotte Adams*, his wife, born in Andover, Mass., died in North Andover.

Mrs. Osgood was a daughter of John and Dorcas (Faulkner) Adams. Her ancestry includes the following families: Adams, Farnum, Osgood, Clement, Poor, Farnum, Russell, Faulkner. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{\text{2 } 0}$.

7. VIII. 61. *Harriet Paine Rose* [Harriet 7. VII. 48], born in the Island of Antigua, W. I., baptized there Feb. 16, 1804.

For an account of her see pages 500-501.

7. VIII. 61. *John Clarke Lee*, her husband.

His number in direct descent is [1. VIII. 11]. For an account of him see pages 499-500.

¹ Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, by Joseph Palmer, pp. 359-360. The Newburyport Herald of July 2, 1861, and Historical Sketches of Andover, by Sarah Loring Bailey, p. 22.

7. VIII. 68. **Josephine Rose** [Harriet 7. VII. 48], born at St. Johns, in the Island of Antigua, W. I., baptized there Feb. 13, 1815, died in Worcester, Mass.

Mrs. Chandler was for many years very small and sickly, which was one cause of the family leaving the West Indies for Massachusetts. She was of a dark complexion, had dark hair and deep hazel eyes tinged with gold. Her kindness of heart and sympathetic feeling were very great. An oil painting of her by M. Wight, in the possession of her children, is a correct likeness, and makes a handsome picture of a lovely woman.¹

7. VIII. 68. **George Chandler**, her husband, born in Pomfret, Conn., died in Worcester, Mass. A physician. Residence: Worcester.

Dr. Chandler, Union College, 1829, Yale College, M.D., 1831, lived at home on his father's farm until his seventeenth year. In 1823, he attended two terms of the academy at Dudley, and, in 1824, he attended the Leicester Academy. He spent some time in teaching, and, in 1826, entered Brown University, where he remained two years; but on account of the disturbed state of the college, he went to Union College, Schenectady, N. Y. He studied medicine with his brother-in-law, Dr. Hiram Holt, of Pomfret, Conn., and attended courses of medical lectures at both Harvard and Yale. On receiving his degree, in 1831, he opened an office in Worcester. In March, 1833, he became Dr. S. B. Woodward's assistant at the State Lunatic Hospital, Worcester. In 1842, he was appointed superintendent of the New Hampshire State Lunatic Asylum, at Concord, which position he filled with great acceptance to the trustees, and which he resigned much against their wishes. In 1846, he succeeded Dr. Woodward as superintendent of the State Lunatic Asylum in Worcester. His administration of the hospital, which lasted for ten years, was marked by great success. He retired at the expiration of that time, making his home in Worcester, and giving up active practice, having devoted twenty-five years to the care of the insane.

He was appointed, March 23, 1839, surgeon of the Regiment of Light Infantry, First Brigade of the Sixth Division, Massachusetts Militia. In

¹ The Chandler Family, by George Chandler, p. 577.

1862, he responded to the call for volunteer surgeons, and went to Fortress Monroe, and returned in medical charge of a transport. In 1859, he was a representative in the Legislature, and, in 1862, was an alderman of Worcester. He was also a justice of the peace.

Dr. Chandler, in 1872, compiled a genealogy of the Chandler Family, which is a volume of over thirteen hundred pages, and is one of the most complete and valuable works of the kind which has been printed.

He travelled with his two daughters in Europe, Asia, and Africa, in 1867, 1868, and 1869.

He married his second wife, Mary Eliza Wheeler, April 8, 1874. She was the widow of Charles A. Wheeler, of Worcester, and daughter of Stephen and Nancy Howe Douglas, of Greenwich, Mass. That year he went to the Pacific coast and to Europe.

Dr. Chandler was a member of the Massachusetts, New Hampshire, and Connecticut State medical societies, the American Antiquarian Society, the Worcester Fire Society, the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, and for a long time was inspector of the State Almshouse at Monson. Dr. Chandler was of a vigorous constitution, and, until he was eighty-three years old, rode horseback regularly.¹

He was a son of Major John Wilkes and Mary (Stedman) Chandler. His father was a farmer of Pomfret, Conn. His ancestry includes the following families: Chandler, Douglas, Mattle, Perrin, Hodges, Andrews, Williams, Macy, Clapp, Gill, Otis, Stedman, Seaver, Ballard, Griffin, Chandler, Dane, Clark, Clary. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{22}$.

7. VIII. 69. **William Russell Paine** [Frederick W. 7. VII. 51], born in Worcester, Mass., died in Brookline, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Brookline.

Mr. Paine attended the public schools of Worcester, and later, the Chauncy Hall School, Boston. He became a clerk in the office of B. C. Clarke, of Boston, and a partner in the firm of Winslow, Adams & Co.

¹ The Chandler Family, by George Chandler, pp. 577-579; the Worcester Gazette of May 17, 1893; the Worcester Telegram of May 18, 1893; the Worcester Spy and the Boston Herald of May 18, 1893.

He made one voyage to Calcutta in the course of business. At the time of his death, he was agent of the Old Colony Iron Company, of Taunton, and had his office in Boston.¹

7. VIII. 69. *Frances Thomas Crocker*, his wife, born in Taunton, Mass., died in Brookline, Mass., of cancer.

Mrs. Paine was a daughter of William A. and Frances Church (Thomas) Crocker. Her ancestry includes the following families: Crocker, Hinckley, Richards, Thacher, Gorham, Howland, Tilley, Allen, Russell, Leonard, Gulliver, King, Whitman, Deane, Leonard, Ingell, Thomas, Grant, Dill, Weld, Whiting, White, Dorr, Church. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{23}$.

7. VIII. 70. *Elizabeth Orne Paine* [Frederick W. 7. VII. 51], born in Boston. Residence: Beverly, Mass.

Mrs. Sturgis, at the time of her marriage, went to Manila to reside. She made a short visit to the United States in 1854, and spent the next two years in Europe. In 1864, she spent six months there. She also passed six months in China.

7. VIII. 70. *Henry Parkman Sturgis*, her husband, born in Boston, died in London, England. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Sturgis, in company with George Robert Russell, about the year 1825, founded the famous mercantile house of Russell & Sturgis, of Manila, Philippine Islands. He married his first wife, Georgiana Howard, of Calcutta, March 5, 1835, and visited the United States with her about the year 1843 or 1844, and then returned to Manila. He returned to this country permanently about the year 1847 or 1848, and took up his residence in Boston. His wife died in Boston, Feb. 25, 1850, aged 33 years, and was interred in the family lot at Mt. Auburn. By her he had the following eight children:—

GEORGE ROBERT RUSSELL STURGIS,	born May 25, 1836; died Dec. 11, 1865.
MARY HOWARD STURGIS,	born Dec. 8, 1837; died Dec. 12, 1837.
HENRY HOWARD STURGIS,	born Nov. 5, 1838; married, Nov. 5, 1863, Caroline Augusta Manson.

¹ Communicated by the Rev. George S. Paine and Mrs. H. P. Sturgis.

JAMES PERKINS STURGIS,	born Oct. 29, 1839; died Sept. 8, 1840.
JAMES PERKINS STURGIS,	born Oct. 14, 1841; died Jan. 2, 1864.
CHARLES EDWARD STURGIS,	born July 31, 1843; died Aug. 14, 1843.
FREDERICK RUSSELL STURGIS,	born July 7, 1844; H. C., M.D. 1867. He married, April 6, 1870, Martha De Wolf Hazard, of Newport, R. I.
MARY HOWARD TRINIDAD STURGIS,	born July 26, 1845. She married, at Florence, Italy, Samuel G. C. Middlemore, of England, who died at Rome, Italy, Jan. 22, 1890. She died at Malvern, England, Feb. 11, 1890.

In 1851, Mr. Sturgis married Elizabeth Orne Paine, and went again to Manila, returning to the United States in 1854 for a three months' visit. They spent the following two years in European travel, and finally returned to Boston in 1856, where they lived till 1867.

Mr. Sturgis was a knight of the order of Carlos III. of Spain. An obituary notice of him, which appeared in the Boston Daily Advertiser of Jan. 11, 1870, speaks of him as a man of kindly pleasant manners, and of a warm, affectionate heart, with natural peculiarities of character and temperament.¹

Mr. Sturgis was the son of Nathaniel Russell and Susan (Parkman) Sturgis. *Anne Cushing Sturgis* [7. VII. 51] was his aunt. His ancestry includes the following families: Sturgis, Russell, Paine, Freeman, Bacon, Perkins, Hudson, Frothingham, Lowden, Peck, Parkman, Trask, Adams, Breck, Wainwright, Shaw, Burt, Cheever, Lathrop, Bill. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{24}$.

7. VIII. 71. **James Perkins Paine** [Frederick W. 7. VII. 51], born in Worcester, Mass. A man of leisure. Residence: Worcester.

Mr. Paine has always lived on the old Paine Place in Worcester. He made three voyages to Calcutta and China between 1848 and 1851, for both pleasure and business.

7. VIII. 71. *Sarah Loring Turner*, his wife, born in Chelsea, Mass.

Mrs. Paine was a daughter of Otis and Sarah Loring (House) Turner, of Boston. Her ancestry includes the following families: Turner, James,

¹ Communicated by the Rev. George S. Paine.

Hudson, Perry, Randall, Little, Bender, House, Loring, Newton, Hawke, Vickery, Phippen, Cromwell, Vickery, Pike. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{25}$.

7. VIII. 72. **Mary Pickard Paine** [Frederick W. 7. VII. 51], born in Worcester, Mass., died in Worcester, of congestion of the lungs.

7. VIII. 72. **Allyn Weston**, her husband, born in Duxbury, Mass., died in New York. A lawyer. Residence: Milford, Mass.

Mr. Weston, H. C. 1846, studied law, and engaged in its practice in Milford, Mass., where he remained but a few years. He removed to Milton, Mass., and from there went to Colorado, where he edited a newspaper, and also became interested in mining concerns. He was much interested in Masonry, and a correspondent writes to his daughter as follows:—

“Your father laid the foundation of our masonic structure broad and strong, and left the impress of his master hand upon the masonic life of our state. He was at one time Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Colorado, and the ritual, with few alterations, that he was instrumental in introducing, is to this day used in subordinate lodges. A man of good bearing and intellectual attainments was rare among the early settlers. He was possessed of these, and well posted in Masonry, and the lodges of his day in his jurisdiction have him to thank for the energy he put into his work.”

During the last few years of his life he was much out of health.¹

Mr. Weston was a son of Gershom Bradford and Judith (Sprague) Weston. *Francis Peleg Sprague* [55. VIII. 648] is his first cousin. His ancestry includes the following families: Weston, Delano, Peterson, Hobart, Dewey, Warren, Wilson, Wadsworth, Andrews, Wiswall, Alden, Mullins, Southworth, Collier, Bradford, May, Richards, Rogers, Bartlett, Warren, Pabodie, Alden, Mullins, Alden, Mullins, Southworth, Collier, Sprague, Chillingworth, Thomas, Ford, Sprague, Eames, Chillingworth, Thomas, Pitney, Ford, Dingley, Chandler, Sprague, Bassett, Sampson, Nash, Standish, Alden, Mullins, Chandler, Bisbee. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{25}$.

7. VIII. 73. **George Sturgis Paine** [Frederick W. 7. VII. 51], born in Worcester, Mass. A clergyman. Residence: Worcester.

¹ Letters of his daughter, Miss Annie S. Weston, dated Sept. 17, 1893, and Feb. 2, 1894.

Mr. Paine, H. C. 1853, travelled in Europe after graduating, residing principally in Paris. On his return, he devoted himself mainly to theological studies. In 1858, he again visited Europe, residing principally in Rome. On his return, after a few months' residence at the General Theological Seminary in New York, he was ordained to the Episcopal ministry by the Rt. Rev. Manton Eastburn, D.D., of Boston. Since then he has resided most of the time in Worcester, declining any local settlement, but filling temporarily vacant parishes.

Mr. Paine is a member of the American Antiquarian Society, and holds the degrees of Hon. A.M. Trinity College (Connecticut), 1865, and Hon. A.M. Holy Cross College (Worcester), 1867.

7. VIII. 76. **John L. Clarke** [Esther O. 7. VII. 54], born in Malden, Mass., died in Chicago, Ill. A capitalist. Residence: Chicago.

His name was legally changed from John Clarke Fillis to John L. Clarke. Up to 1840 Mr. Clarke resided in Salem. In that year he moved to Illinois, and settled in Kendall County. In 1856, he built the first one of the fine row of stone front houses on Michigan Avenue, known before the Chicago fire as Terrace Row. After the fire he rebuilt on the old site, and lived there until his death. Mr. Clarke was a man of fine tastes and culture, and was a valuable citizen.¹

7. VIII. 76. *Elizabeth Matilda Shepard*, his wife, born in Salem. Residences: Chicago, Ill., and Beverly, Mass.

A miniature of Mrs. Clarke and one also of her father are in the possession of her daughters.

Mrs. Clarke was a daughter of Jeremiah and Ruth (Cheever) Shepard, of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Shepard, Bora-del, Wainwright, Wade, Cogswell, Thompson, Hawkes, Pike, Orms, Webb, Bray, Collins, Cockerill, Saunders, Skerry, Lunt, Cheever. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{27}$.

7. VIII. 77. **Esther Clarke Mack** [Harriet 7. VII. 56], born in Worthington, Mass., died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

¹ The Chicago Tribune of Oct. 13, 1885.

Miss Mack was a woman of gentle and engaging manners, and her hospitality was cordial and graceful. She was philanthropic, and was quick to discover and to relieve the needy. She looked below the mere surface of things, and worked for remote, as well as immediate results, and sought to apply correctives to poverty, ignorance, idleness, and vice. She gave time and thought to the promotion of industrial education, and lent sympathetic aid to whatever measures and methods of social reform that gave the best promise of raising the standard of individual character.¹

Miss Mack left the bulk of her estate to her brother, William Mack, during his life, and at his death the sum of thirty-five thousand dollars was to be given to the American Unitarian Association, in order to carry out the wishes of her late sister, Harriet O. Mack, who, dying intestate, requested that at the decease of her brother and sister seventy thousand dollars of her property should be given to said association for the purpose of the diffusion of liberal Christianity, it being the intention of her brother William to make over to the said association for the same purpose the remaining thirty-five thousand dollars required to make up the seventy thousand dollars aforesaid. Miss Mack desired that the bequest be made in the name of her sister, Harriet O. Mack. She gave to her brother William her portion of the estate in North Salem known as "Ledge Hill," trusting that he would bequeath said estate to the city of Salem for public grounds. She also provided, after her brother's death, for the establishing in Salem of an industrial school for females; but if a similar school should be established in Salem, then a "Children's Mission to the Children of the Destitute."

7. VIII. 78. **Harriet Orne Mack** [Harriet 7. VII. 56], born in Worthington, Mass., died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Miss Mack was possessed of a clear and vigorous intellect, and a distinct individuality of character. She was rather devoted to the tranquil occupations of home life, the companionship of books, and a limited circle of friends, than to the conventional routine of social life. To her the stimulating conversation of strong thinkers and positive minds was more attractive than the colorless commonplaces of customary intercourse. Although her

¹ Letter of Rev. Edmund B. Willson.

sincere loyalty to truth caused her to be plain of speech, she was nevertheless kindly and generous in her judgments of personal conduct. Her sympathies went out warmly to all those engaged in the attempt to reform social abuses, and she answered without fail to the appeal made in behalf of the suffering or oppressed. Her response was never slow or doubtful.¹

Miss Mack died intestate. It appears from the will of her sister, Miss Esther C. Mack, that she requested that seventy thousand dollars of her estate be given to the American Unitarian Association, after the death of her sister, Esther C. Mack, and her brother, William Mack.

8. VIII. 80. **Maria Stuart Diman** [Samuel 8. VII. 57], born in Wolfborough, N. H., died in Dover, N. H.

8. VIII. 80. **William Millett Henderson**, her husband, born in Rochester, N. H., died in Dover, N. H. A cabinet-maker. Residence: Dover.

In 1821, Mr. Henderson was apprenticed to Deacon Charles Dennett, of Rochester, to learn the cabinet-maker's trade. He lived for many years in Rochester, and finally moved to Dover.

He was a son of William and Margaret (Roberts) Henderson, of Dover, N. H. His ancestry includes the following families: Henderson, Roberts. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{28}$.

8. VIII. 81. **Hannah Diman** [Samuel 8. VII. 57], born in Salem, died in Dover, N. H.

8. VIII. 81. **William Blake Smith**, her husband, born in Rochester, N. H., died in Dover, N. H. A hotel-keeper. Residence: Dover.

Mr. Smith was for many years a hotel-keeper, and at one time he kept the Pearl Street House in Boston. He was postmaster of Dover, N. H., through the last six years of Jackson's administration. He married, Oct. 2, 1836, a second wife, Mary Augusta Hardy, who died Dec. 17, 1888.

Mr. Smith was a son of John Blake and Betsey (Roberts) Smith, of Rochester, N. H. His ancestry includes the following families: Smith, Blake, Roberts. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{29}$.

¹ Letter of Rev. Edmund B. Willson.

8. VIII. 82. **Priscilla Diman** [Samuel 8. VII. 57], probably born in New Hampshire, died in Dover, N. H.

8. VIII. 82. **George Frederic Bond**, her husband, born at Strawn Terrace, Islington, England, died on his passage to England. A general agent and hygeist. Residence: Dover, N. H.

Mr. Bond was a son of George Simmons and Mary (Longdon) Bond, of Frier Gate, Derby, England. His father was an accountant. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{30}$.

8. VIII. 83. **Sarah Dodge** [Mary 8. VII. 59], probably born in Hampton Falls, N. H. Residence: Hampton Falls.

8. VIII. 83. **Charles Nealley**, her husband, born in Northwood, N. H., died in Muscatine, Iowa. Residence: Muscatine.

Mr. Nealley's first wife was a daughter of Governor Lucas, of Burlington, Iowa. By her he had three children.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{31}$.

8. VIII. 84. **Eunice Dodge** [Mary 8. VII. 59], born in Hampton Falls, N. H., died in Waverly, Tioga County, N. Y.

8. VIII. 84. **James Smith Sheafe**, her husband, born in Durham, N. H. A railroad agent. Residence: Elmira, N. Y.

Mr. Sheafe's name was changed, in 1854, from James Sheafe Smith to James Smith Sheafe. He was named for James Sheafe, of Portsmouth, N. H., his grandmother's brother. His children's names were also changed to Sheafe at the same time. Mr. Sheafe's second wife was Louisa Terry.

He is a son of Ebenezer and Hannah (Richardson) Smith. His ancestry includes the following families: Smith, Sheafe, Cotton, Sheafe, Webb, Walton, Seavey, Richardson, Green, Hills, Upham, Wood, Briggs, Hanson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{32}$.

8. VIII. 88. **James Diman Dodge** [Mary 8. VII. 59], born in Hampton Falls, N. H. A farmer and store-keeper. Residence: Hampton Falls.

8. VIII. 88. *Harriet F. Hadley*, his wife, born in Waterville, N. H., died in Hampton Falls, N. H.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{34}$.

8. VIII. 90. *Mary Adaline Diman* [David R. 8. VII. 65], born in Stratham, N. H., died in South Newmarket, N. H.

8. VIII. 90. *James Kimball*, her husband, born in Wells, Maine, probably died in South Newmarket, N. H. A carpenter. Residence; South Newmarket.

Mr. Kimball was a son of Robert and Meribah (Stuart) Kimball, of Wells, Maine. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{35}$.

8. VIII. 91. *James Hervey Diman* [David R. 8. VII. 65], born in Stratham, N. H. Real-estate agent. Residence: Minneapolis, Minn.

Mr. Diman was formerly engaged in the nursery and greenhouse business in Stratham, N. H. He afterwards was a real-estate agent in Boston.

8. VIII. 91. *Sarah Elizabeth Sinclair*, his wife.

Mrs. Diman is a daughter of James and Mary (Leavitt) Sinclair, of Stratham, N. H. Her father was a carpenter. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{36}$.

9. VIII. 92. *Bernard Richardson Green* [Ezra 9. VII. 69], born in Malden, Mass. A civil engineer. Residence: Washington, D. C.

Mr. Green took the course in engineering at the Lawrence Scientific School of Harvard College, graduating in 1863. For fourteen years (1863-1877) he was engaged as a civil engineer on the construction of the coast defences and other public works of Maine, New Hampshire, and Massachusetts. From that time to the present he has, in the same profession, been chiefly engaged upon, and in local charge of, the construction of public buildings in Washington, D. C., amongst which are those for the State, War, and Navy Department, and the Congressional Library. In 1896, he succeeded General Casey as superintendent of construction of the latter building. He is a member and director of the American Society of Civil Engineers.

9. VIII. 92. *Julia Eliza Lincoln*, his wife, born in Canterbury, Conn.

Mrs. Green is a daughter of Marvin and Asenath (Brooks) Lincoln, of Malden, Mass. Her father is an artificial-limb maker. Her ancestry includes the following families: Lincoln, Jacob, Huntington, Rockwell, Capen, Backus, Pratt, Stowell, Webb, Flint, Reed, Hall, Tilden, Brooks, Spencer, Bailey, Tryon. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{37}$.

9. VIII. 94. *Sarah Elizabeth Green* [Ezra 9. VII. 69], born in Malden, Mass.

9. VIII. 94. *Charles Lewis Wilder*, her husband, born in Lancaster, Mass. A cotton broker. Residence: Jackson, Miss.

Mr. Wilder is of the firm of Wilder & Tuttle, cotton brokers, of Jackson, Miss.

He is a son of Charles Lewis and Harriet Ellen (Harris) Wilder. His father is a farmer and manufacturer of Lancaster. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{38}$.

9. VIII. 95. *James Diman Greene* [Ezra 9. VII. 69], born in Malden, Mass. A man of leisure. Residence: Newton, Mass.

Mr. Greene is the only member of his father's family who has adopted the final "e" in his name. He has been engaged in mercantile and manufacturing enterprises, but is now retired. He has spent some time in European travel.

9. VIII. 95. *Elizabeth Orne Damon*, his wife, born in Boston.

Her first husband was Edward Adams Damon [10. VIII. 113]. Her number in direct descent is [10. VIII. 121].

9. VIII. 96. *George Ezra Green* [Ezra 9. VII. 69], born in Malden, Mass., died in Lancaster, Mass. A grocer. Residence: Lancaster.

9. VIII. 96. *Rebecca Chapman Blanchard*, his wife, born in Newburyport, Mass.

Mrs. Green is a daughter of Frederick and Mary Jane (York) Blanchard, of Malden, Mass. Her father was a sailmaker and was born in Newburyport. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{40}$.

9. VIII. 98. **Emelie Augusta Green** [Ezra 9. VII. 69], born in Malden, Mass.

9. VIII. 98. **Herbert Joseph Harwood**, her husband, born in Littleton, Mass. Superintendent of The Harwood Manufacturing Company, Boston, Mass. Residence: Littleton.

Mr. Harwood, H. C. 1877, has spent some time in travelling in Europe and the United States. In 1882, he was on the staff of Governor Long, A. A. G. with rank of lieutenant-colonel.

He is a son of the Hon. Joseph Alfred and Lucy Maria (Hartwell) Harwood. His father was a farmer and manufacturer, of Littleton, Mass. His ancestry includes the following families: Harwood, Fox, Stone, Prescott, Platts, Loker, Draper, Wheeler, Larkin, Kimball, Scott, Hazeltine, Day, Pingree, Emerson, Grant, Toothaker, Allen, Little, Poor, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Greenleaf, Clement, Ayer, Dutton, Hartwell, Wheeler, Blanchard, Wood (?), Dix, Shattuck, Randall, Barron, Sherman, Palmer, Winship, Walker, Trype, Peverly. SEE ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{I}$.

9. VIII. 101. **James Durell Greene** [James D. 9. VII. 71], born in Lynn, Mass. An inventor. Residence: Ann Arbor, Mich.

General Greene, H. C. 1849, spent several years in Europe. He served with distinction during the late war. He was appointed lieutenant-colonel of the Fifth M. V. M., April, 1861, and lieutenant-colonel of the Seventeenth Infantry, U. S. A., May 14, 1861. He was ordered to Portland, Maine, to organize regiments; was in command of forts in the harbor until the spring of 1863; and served in the campaigns of the Army of the Potomac. He was made colonel of the Sixth Infantry, U. S. A., Sept. 20, 1863. He was provost-marshal general of Wisconsin Jan. 1, 1864; was ordered to Ohio July, 1864; was in command of Draft Rendezvous at Columbus, Ohio; rejoined his regiment in New York February, 1865, and was ordered to the Department of the South in command of the district of Port Royal, S. C. He was brevetted brigadier-general of the United States Army, March 13, 1865. He resigned June 25, 1867.¹

¹ Harvard University in the War of 1861-1865, p. 42.

He is a manufacturer of breech-loading arms, for which he holds several patents. He adopted the final "e" in his name.

9. VIII. 102. **Nicholas St. John Green** [James D. 9. VII. 71], born in Dover, N. H., died in Cambridge, Mass. A lawyer. Residence: Cambridge.

Mr. Green, H. C. 1851, LL.B. 1853, was a lawyer in practice in Boston. He was author of Green's Criminal Law Reports in two volumes; also of three volumes of Reports, 112 to 114, of Decisions of the Massachusetts Supreme Court. These last reports, though issued in the name of Albert G. Browne, Jr., were actually reported by Mr. Green. He was also a contributor of articles printed in the American Law Review. He was a lecturer in Harvard College, and in the Boston University Law School, 1872-1876, and was a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences.

Mr. Green was an important figure in the field of jurisprudence. In his early practice he acquired a critical knowledge of the criminal law. He was a student of history, political economy, psychology, and logic. The evidence of his ability was not confined to the lecture-room, for it is not too much to say that no man at the Suffolk Bar produced a greater effect upon the opinion of the Supreme Court in the cases which he presented than he. His arguments, in addition to the qualities of substance which we have mentioned, had a terseness and beauty of form which it is impossible to compare with any less distinguished models than those of Judge Curtis.

He was paymaster in the United States Army, Aug. 31, 1863, stationed at Washington, D. C., and Norfolk, Va. He resigned May 19, 1865.¹

9. VIII. 102. **Cornelia Henshaw**, his wife, born in Boston. Residence: Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. Green is a daughter of John and Mary Ann (Lewis) Henshaw. Her ancestry includes the following families: Henshaw, Sumner, West, Clement, Webster, Hay, Bass, Alden, Mullins, Belcher, Sargent, Sprague, Goffe, Bunker, Mellows, Smith, Denny, Syer, Cook, Jones, Lewis, Shaw. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{42}$.

¹ Harvard University in the War of 1861-1865, p. 51; also The American Law Review, Vol. XI. pp. 173-174.

9. VIII. 110. **Charles Ezra Greene** [James D. 9. VII. 71], born in Cambridge, Mass. A civil engineer. Residence: Ann Arbor, Mich.

Mr. Greene, H. C. 1862, Institute of Technology, B. S. 1868, University of Michigan, honorary degree C. E. 1884, was fitted for college at the Cambridge High School and at Phillips Exeter Academy. From college he went to Millbury, Mass., engaging in the manufacture of rifles. Thence he went to Worcester, and engaged in the same business until November, 1863. In February, 1864, he went to Readville, as clerk in the depot quartermaster's department, and remained there until October. He was appointed, Jan. 5, 1865, first lieutenant of the Seventh United States Regiment of Colored Troops, and joined the regiment in the field before Richmond, Va., as regimental quartermaster. He marched to Appomattox Court House in April, 1865, and thence back to Petersburg and to City Point. He embarked for Texas, May 25, where his regiment performed garrison duty at Indianola, Port Lavaca, Victoria, and Goliad. He was discharged on resignation Aug. 13, 1866. In October of that year he entered the Massachusetts Institute of Technology to pursue a course of study in civil engineering, and graduated in May, 1868. He was assistant engineer of the Bangor & Piscataquis Railroad, Maine, 1868-1870; civil engineer under the firm name of Greene & Danforth, Portland, Maine, 1870-1871; and city engineer of Bangor, Maine, in 1871-1872. In October, 1872, he was appointed to the Chair of Civil Engineering in the University of Michigan, Ann Arbor. His publications are as follows: January, 1875, "A Graphical Method for the Analysis of Bridge Trusses;" in 1876, "Trusses and Arches, Part I.," and "Graphical Analysis of Roof Trusses;" April, 1879, "Trusses and Arches, Part II.," "Bridge Trusses," — an enlarged and rewritten edition of the book published in 1875; also, in 1879, "Trusses and Arches, Part III.," and "Arches," — the last of the series. All these books are devoted to the graphic method of treatment. He published Notes on Rankine's Civil Engineering, 1891.

Mr. Green was chief engineer of the Toledo, Ann Arbor, & North Michigan Railroad, 1879-1880; superintending and consulting engineer of the Wheeling & Lake Erie Railroad Bridge, Toledo, Ohio, 1881-1882; and engineer of the Ann Arbor Water Works, 1885. He was associate editor

of the Engineering News in 1876 and 1877, and was president of the Michigan Engineering Society in 1880 and 1882.¹ He adopted the final "e" in his name.

9. VIII. 110. *Florence Emerson*, the wife of Charles Ezra Greene, born in Bangor, Maine.

Mrs. Greene is a daughter of Albert and Martha (Young) Emerson, of Bangor, Maine. Her ancestry includes the following families: Emerson, Burnham, Adams, Brigdon, De Merritt, Pitman, Randall, De Merritt, Buzzel, Cate, Young, Davis, Sleeper, Dudley, Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Folsom, Gilman, Clark, Perkins, Clark, Burnham, Colburn, Varnum, Nelson, Jewell, Burns. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{43}$.

10. VIII. 112. *Delia Augusta Damon* [Lois O. 10. VII. 74], born in Lynnfield, Mass. Residence: Northampton, Mass.

10. VIII. 112. *Henry Dikeman*, her husband, born in Hartford, Conn., died in Northampton, Mass. A hat and fur dealer. Residence: Northampton.

In 1863, Mr. and Mrs. Dikeman adopted Lily King, a grandniece of "old John Brown." She was born in Waterbury, Conn., Dec. 24, 1857, and married, Sept. 11, 1883, Edwin Hill Banister.

Mr. Dikeman was a son of Nathan and Cynthia (Osborne) Dikeman. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{44}$.

10. VIII. 113. *Edward Adams Damon* [Lois O. 10. VII. 74], born in North Reading, Mass., died in St. Louis, Mo. A wholesale grocer. Residence: St. Louis.

10. VIII. 113¹. *Abigail Evans Holmes*, his first wife, born in Tilton, N. H., died in St. Louis, Mo.

Mrs. Damon was a daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Hoar) Holmes. He was a manufacturer of Tilton, N. H. Her family was of New Ipswich, N. H., and was a branch of the Hoar family, of Concord, Mass. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{45}$.

¹ Harvard College Class Book, 1862, pp. 147, 148, and Harvard University in the War of 1861-1865, p. 182.

10. VIII. 113². *Elizabeth Orne Blanchard*, his second wife.

She is his second cousin. Her second husband is James Diman Greene [9. VIII. 95].

Her number in direct descent is [10. VIII. 121]. For an account of her see page 532.

10. VIII. 117. *Charles Pickering Damon* [Lois O. 10. VII. 74], born in North Reading, Mass. A merchant. Residence: St. Louis, Mo.

Mr. Damon has a very quaint illustrated Bible which came down to him from the Ornes.

10. VIII. 117. *Rose Ewald*, his wife, born in St. Louis, Mo.

Mrs. Damon is a daughter of Dr. Philip and Katherine (Fath) Ewald, of St. Louis, Mo. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{48}$.

10. VIII. 118. *John Orne Green* [John O. 10. VII. 77], born in Lowell, Mass. A physician. Residence: Boston.

Dr. Green, H. C. 1863, M.D. 1866, went to Europe and studied for two years (1865–1868) in Berlin, Vienna, Würzburg, and Paris.

He is one of the leading aurists of Boston. He was president of the American Otological Society in 1881, 1882, and 1883, has been Clinical Instructor in Harvard College, and is now Clinical Professor of Otology in the same university.

His literary labors have been entirely professional, having written many papers, five of which were contributions to the American Journal of Otology, of which he was one of the editors. He has also translated two books from the German, viz., "Schwartz's Pathological Anatomy of the Ear," and "Troeltsch on Ear Disease in Children."¹

Dr. Green owns the crayon portraits of his grandparents, the Rev. Aaron and Eunice Green, which have been heliotyped for this work.

10. VIII. 119. *George Thomas Green* [John O. 10. VII. 77], born in Lowell, Mass. A member of the New York Stock Exchange. Residence: Englewood, N. J.

¹ Harvard Class Book, 1863, pp. 42–43.

10. VIII. 119. *Mary Burd Peale*, his wife, born in Philadelphia. She is her husband's first cousin once removed.

Mrs. Green is a daughter of Dr. James Burd and Mary Clarissa (McBurney) Peale, of Philadelphia, Pa. *Jane McBurney* [10. VII. 77³] was her grandaunt. Her ancestry includes the following families: Peale, McBurney, Warnock, Patterson, McKay, Scott (?), Lyman. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{4\ 6^1}$.

10. VIII. 121. *Elizabeth Orne Blanchard* [Caroline M. 10. VII. 79].

For an account of her see page 532.

10. VIII. 121¹. *Edwards Adams Damon*, her first husband.

His number in direct descent is [10. VIII. 113]. For an account of him see page 536

10. VIII. 121². *James Diman Greene*, her second husband.

His number in direct descent is [9. VIII. 95]. For an account of him see page 532.

10. VIII. 126. *Florence Green* [Charles R. 10. VII. 81], born in Nahant, Mass., died in Newport, R. I., of typhoid fever.

Mrs. Whiting was well known in Newport and New York society, and had been a summer resident of Newport for a number of years.¹

10. VIII. 126. *Augustus Whiting*, her husband, born in Newport, R. I., died in Newport, of diabetes. A man of leisure. Residence: Newport.

Mr. Whiting was a son of Augustus and Sarah S. Whiting. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{4\ 9}$.

11. VIII. 130. *Ralph Wells* [Marianne 11. VII. 83], born in New York City. A man of leisure. Residence: New York City.

11. VIII. 130. *Sarah Fisher Adams*, his wife, born in New York City.

¹ The Boston Daily Advertiser of Nov. 23, 1888.

Mrs. Wells is a daughter of John and Anne (Glover) Adams. Mr. Adams came to America in 1800 from Strabane, Ireland. He was first a merchant in New York, and then for forty years president of the Fulton Bank, a governor of the New York Hospital and Bloomingdale Asylum, and director in many of the charitable institutions of New York. His wife's father, Stephen Glover, was a New York merchant. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{50}$.

11. VIII. 131. **Fanny Wells** [Marianne 11. VII. 83], born in New York City. Residence: New York City.

Mrs. Embree has some heirlooms of the Orne family, among others, a very curious silver pepper-box, marked with the names of Timothy and Lois Orne.

11. VIII. 131. **George W. Embree**, her husband, born in Flushing, L. I., died in New York City. A physician. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Embree was a son of John L. and Deborah (Lawrence) Embree, of the society of Friends, Flushing, L. I. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{51}$.

11. VIII. 137. **Pamela Orne Emerson** [Harriet 11. VII. 90], born in Lynnfield, Mass.

Mrs. Bond is now the owner of Orne Place, Lynnfield, of which a heliotype is given facing page 203.

11. VIII. 137. **Henry Frederic Bond**, her husband, born in Boston. A retired minister. Residences: West Newton, Mass., and Lynnfield, Mass.

Mr. Bond, H. C. 1840, Harvard Divinity School, 1845, was ordained Jan. 7, 1846, over the Unitarian Society in Barre, Mass., and at various times has been settled over parishes in Northborough, Mass., Dover, N. H., and Omaha, Neb.

From 1859 to 1869 he was engaged in the manufacture of machinery in Waltham, Mass. From 1874 to 1876 he was United States Indian Agent in Colorado; and for four and a half years, from 1886 to 1890, he was superintendent of the Montana Industrial School for Indians, near Blakeley, Montana, under the auspices of the American Unitarian Association.

Mr. Bond's first wife, Maria Jackson Foster, whom he married Oct. 1,

1846, was born Oct. 2, 1825, and died in 1869. By her he had the following children:—

FRANCIS HENRY BOND, born July 27, 1847.

CHARLES EDWARD BOND, born May 18, 1849.

— BOND.

Mr. Bond is a son of George and Ann Sigourney (Hammett) Bond. His father was a merchant of Boston from early life until his death in 1842. His ancestry includes the following families: Bond, Biscoe, Woolson, Hyde, Spring, Bartlett, Cutting, Patterson, Stephenson, Myrick, Trowbridge, Atherton, Wales, Sigourney, Germaine, Tileston, Hammett. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{52}$.

11. VIII. 138. **Harriet Orne Emerson** [Harriet 11. VII. 90], born in Lynnfield, Mass., died in Wakefield, Mass.

11. VIII. 138. **James Francis Emerson**, her husband, born in Wakefield, Mass. A manufacturer. Residence: Wakefield.

Mr. Emerson is a member of the firm of Thomas Emerson & Sons, shoe manufacturers, of Wakefield. He has been a captain in the State militia, and town treasurer of Wakefield for twenty-five consecutive years. He married for his second wife, May 8, 1889, Lucie Knight, daughter of Abner and Tamzene (Twining) Knight.

He is a son of the Hon. Thomas and Betsey (Hartshorne) Emerson. *Hubbard Emerson* [11. VII. 90] was his uncle. His father, the Hon. Thomas Emerson, was for many years the most extensive and successful shoe manufacturer of the place. He was the founder of the firm of Thomas Emerson & Sons, and was president of the National Bank of South Reading and Wakefield from its organization till his death in 1871. He was also a committeeman, selectman, representative, senator, justice of the peace, captain of cavalry, etc.¹ Mr. Emerson's ancestry includes the following families: Emerson, Bulkley, Allen, Boutwell, Kendall, Bruce, Bancroft, Metcalf, Pool, Kendall, Pearson, Hartshorne, Browne, Osgood,

¹ A Genealogical History of the Town of Reading, Mass., by Lilley Eaton, pp. 343, 344, 663.

Boutwell, Kendall, Swain, Smith, Burnap, Hopkinson, Bancroft. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{53}$.

11. VIII. 139. **Mary Chaillé Emerson** [Harriet 11. VII. 90], born in Lynnfield, Mass.

Mrs. Harnden has miniatures of her parents, and of Judge and Mrs. Spencer. Those of her parents and of Mrs. Spencer have been heliotyped for this work.

11. VIII. 139. **Frederick Harnden**, her husband, born in Reading, Mass. Residence: Washington, D. C.

Mr. Harnden was formerly a manufacturer, of Reading, Mass. For a number of years he has been a clerk in the United States Department of Labor, Washington, D. C., and for most of the time is in the field gathering statistical information for the department.

He is a son of Sylvester and Mary Elizabeth (Sherman) Harnden, of Reading, Mass. His ancestry includes the following families: Harnden, Pierce, Pratt, Sherman, Parker, Mellen, Pratt, Parmenter, Prentice, Stanton, Lord, Foster, Hanford, Holland. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{54}$.

11. VIII. 140. **Rufus Hubbard Emerson** [Harriet 11. VII. 90], born in Lynnfield, Mass. A manufacturer. Residence: Jackson, Mich.

Mr. Emerson is engaged in manufacturing, and also in mining enterprises.

11. VIII. 140¹. **Anna Mereb Starbuck**, his first wife, born in Troy, N. Y., died in Pittsburg, Pa.

Mrs. Emerson was a daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Renouf) Starbuck, of Troy, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{55}$.

11. VIII. 140². **Margaret Duncan McCandless**, his second wife, born in Pittsburg, Pa., died in Pittsburg.

Mrs. Emerson was a daughter of Wilson and Sarah N. (Collins) McCandless. He was United States district judge for the Western District of Pennsylvania. Her ancestry includes the following families: McCandless, Elliott, Collins, Lowrey, Spencer, Selden, Church, Eatton, Wardell. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{55}$.

11. VIII. 140³. *Zélie E. Passavant*, his third wife, born in Pittsburg, Pa.

Mrs. Emerson is a daughter of the Rev. Mr. Passavant, a Lutheran minister, of Pittsburg, Pa. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{55}$.

11. VIII. 141. *Emily Orne Spencer* [Sophia B. P. 11. VII. 92], born in McDonough, Georgia, died in Birnam Wood, Ark.

Mrs. Harris taught in the public schools of South Reading, Mass., and in a private school in Pepperell, Mass. In 1853–1854, she was an assistant in the Dedham High School, and afterwards, until her marriage, she was a teacher in the Hancock School in Boston.¹

11. VIII. 141. *Datus Whittaker Harris*, her husband. A planter. Residence: Birnam Wood, Ark.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{56}$.

12. VIII. 145. *Sarah Prince* [Sarah 12. VII. 95], born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 2, 1785, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

The one hundredth anniversary of Mrs. Osgood's birthday was celebrated Sept. 21, 1885, at the summer residence of her son, George P. Osgood, at Wenham Neck, where she had passed the summer months for four years. Mrs. Osgood had a fondness for poetry, and on this occasion she was well and bright enough to be able to repeat the whole of one of her favorite hymns, — that of "Contentment," from Dr. Bentley's collection. This she did without the prompting of a single word, and by no means in a mechanical way or tone, but with the sincerest feeling and appropriate expression, although the voice was broken with age, and the movement was measured and slow. Mrs. Osgood was of rather a nervous temperament, at least in her movements, which were formerly quick. Her speech was energetic and earnest, and her eyes had a flashing, glancing, and brilliant expression. She was very methodical in her ways, and not easily diverted from the fixed habits in which her life ran. She continued in a serene old age, bearing no wrinkle upon her placid face, even at the great age of ninety-two, and with scarcely a sick day in all her declining years.

¹ Historical Catalogue of the Dedham High School, p. 10.

She remembered with great distinctness the French Revolution, the execution of Marie Antoinette, the inauguration of all the Presidents of the United States, and the incidents of the War of 1812. She lived with her son, George Prince Osgood, on Chestnut Street, Salem.¹

12. VIII. 145. *John Williams Osgood*, the husband of Sarah Prince, born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Osgood was in early life cashier of the Commercial (afterwards the First National) Bank in Salem. He resigned that position, and, in 1820, moved to Baltimore, Md., where he became established in mercantile business. He afterwards engaged in business in New York, and resided on Staten Island. He returned to Salem about 1858, and continued to reside there up to the time of his death.²

Mr. Osgood was a son of John and Rebecca (Messervy) Osgood, of Salem. *John Buttolph* [1-70. III. 5] was his great-great-grandfather. His ancestry includes the following families: Osgood, Clement, Ayer, Allen, Goodale, Buttolph, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Pickering, Flint, Williams, Gedney, Clarke, Messervy, Wellman, Scarlet. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{67}$.

12. VIII. 146. *Henry Prince* [Sarah 12. VII. 95].

For an account of Henry Prince see page 392.

12. VIII. 146. *Ruth Hardy Ropes*, his wife.

Her number in direct descent is [45. VII. 229]. For an account of her see page 392.

12. VIII. 149. *Mary Prince* [Sarah 12. VII. 95], probably born in Salem, baptized there Sept. 6, 1795, died in Salem.

Mrs. Ropes was a persevering, energetic woman, and the mother of a large family. By her industry and economy she was enabled to give her children many accomplishments. She could read French fluently, and

¹ Notices of Mrs. Osgood in the Salem Gazette of Tuesday, Sept. 22, 1885, the Boston Journal of the same date, and the Salem Observer of Dec. 12, 1885.

² The Salem Observer of Sept. 22, 1885.

when her son Henry S. Ropes was at Harvard College she translated a work which was highly praised by the faculty of the college.¹

12. VIII. 149. **Henry Ropes**, her husband, born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 2, 1791, died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Ropes made many successful voyages to India until his health failed. He held the office of treasurer in the Salem Savings Bank for more than twenty years. He was a persevering man of an estimable character, — the type of honesty and faithfulness.

An ivory miniature of Mr. Ropes, painted abroad when he was twenty-one years old, is in the possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. Charles T. Ripley.² Mr. and Mrs. Ropes were first cousins. His number in direct descent is [14. VIII. 162].

12. VIII. 150. **John Prince** [Sarah 12. VII. 95], born in Salem, baptized there April 1, 1798, died in Columbus, Georgia.

Mr. Prince was drowned while bathing in the Chattahoochee River. An obituary of him, in the Salem Gazette of Aug. 5, 1831, states that he was a man of strict integrity and moral worth, and that he was highly esteemed.

12. VIII. 151. **Joseph Hardy Prince** [Sarah 12. VII. 95], born in Salem, baptized there June 28, 1801, died in Boston. A lawyer. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Prince, H. C. 1819, studied law in the office of the Hon. John Pickering [58. VI. 109], and began his practice in Salem. He represented Salem in the Legislature in 1825. In 1834 he was appointed an inspector in the Boston Custom House, and in 1835 he was private secretary to Commodore Elliott of the frigate Constitution, on the voyage to France. On his return he resumed the practice of his profession, in which he continued until 1848, when he received an appointment in the surveyors' department in the custom house. On leaving that office, he continued the practice of

¹ Obituary in the Salem Observer of Feb. 8, 1873; also communication by Mrs. Charles T. Ripley.

² Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 254; also a communication from Mrs. Charles T. Ripley.

his profession until the end of his life. He was a staunch Democrat, being an early supporter of Andrew Jackson. He delivered a Fourth of July Oration before the Washington Society in 1828.¹

12. VIII. 151. *Mary Maria Hunt*, his wife, born in Charlestown, Mass., died in Salem, of congestion of the brain.

She was a daughter of Frederick and Hannah (Kane) Hunt. Her ancestry includes the following families: Hunt, Stone, Willard, Lakin, Goodnow, Howe, Peirce, Kane. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{80}$.

13. VIII. 154. *Jonathan Millet* [Jonathan 13. VII. 96], probably born in Salem, baptized there Dec. 19, 1790, died at sea. Residence: Salem.

13. VIII. 154. *Mary Porter*, his wife, born in Salem, died in Roxbury, Mass.

Her second husband was a Mr. Brickett. She was a daughter of Aaron and Eunice (Hathorne) Porter. Her ancestry includes the following families: Porter, Dodge, Herrick, Laskin, Woodbury, Tyler, Rea, Peabody, Foster, Rogers, Hathorne. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{61}$.

13. VIII. 155. *Charles Millet* [Jonathan 13. VII. 96], born in Salem, baptized there May 12, 1793, died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Captain Millet was one of the oldest and most enterprising shipmasters of Salem. He was for many years engaged in the trade with Madagascar, Muscat, Mocha, Zanzibar, the Feejee, and other Pacific Islands; also with New Holland, Canton, Manila, and other ports. He had been a member of the Salem East India Marine Society for fifty-six years. In 1855, he retired from the sea, and, from 1856 to 1858, he was naval officer of the port of Salem. After that time he lived in retirement.²

¹ Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, by Joseph Palmer, pp. 418-419.

² The Salem Register of June 10, 1878, gives his experience while in command of the brig *Ann*. For his ability shown on that occasion, he was presented with a silver tea and coffee set by the underwriters.

13. VIII. 155¹. *Ruth Driver*, his first wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Millet was a daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Metcalf) Driver. Her ancestry includes the following families: Driver, Glover, Guppy, Gray, Grover, Bray, Collins, Cockerill, Lander, Metcalf, Smith, Flint, Hart, Flint, Johnson, Maverick, Harris, Neal, Lawes, Buffum, Elsey, Daland, Hodges, Hudson, Peters. See ANCESTRY TABLES VIII $\frac{1}{2}$ ¹.

13. VIII. 155². *Sarah Archer*, his second wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Millet was a daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Beckford) Archer, of Salem. *John Buttolph* [1-70. III. 5] was her great-great-great-grandfather. Her ancestry includes the following families: Archer, Osgood, Clement, Massey, Wells, Warner, Cook, Birdsall, Buxton, Dean, Cheever, Haley, Elkins, Osgood, Clement, Ayer, Buttolph, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Pickering, Flint, Beckford, Pinson, Green, Howard, Hardy, King, Guy (?), Walker, Talmage, Marston, Pearce, Gerrish, Lowell, Waldron, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes. See ANCESTRY TABLES VIII $\frac{1}{2}$ ².

13. VIII. 159. *Nathan Millet* [Jonathan 13. VII. 96], born in Salem, baptized there April 13, 1800, died in Salem. A tailor, and government and municipal officer. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Millet carried on his business in early life in a shop at the corner of Elm and Essex streets, Salem. He was a very well-known and respected citizen, and, from 1845 to 1857, he was an inspector in the Salem Custom House. Although a Democrat in politics, he held the office for some years under a Whig administration. From 1870 to 1880, he was a city-measurer of bark.

Mr. Millet was a regular attendant at the East Church, and was very loyal to its doctrines. He was an interesting man to talk with, and he loved to talk about his early recollections of Dr. Bentley, and the War of 1812, and about his custom house experiences at the time when Hawthorne was an official. He is thought never to have been sick until he reached eighty years of age.¹

¹ The Salem Gazette of Jan. 18, 1887.

13. VIII. 159. *Ursula Knapp Chapman*, his wife, born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption.

Mrs. Millet was a daughter of Isaac Needham and Rebecca (Symonds) Chapman. *Isaac Needham Chapman* [24. VIII. 248] was her brother; *Ursula Symonds* [24. VI. 45²] was her grandmother; *John Chapman* [40. VI. 64] was her uncle; *Ursula Knapp Symonds* [24. VII. 139] was her aunt; and *George Chapman* [29-34. VI. 56] was her granduncle. Her ancestry includes the following families: Chapman, Cook, Birdsall, Buxton, Dean, Daniell, Prince, Ruck, Spooner, Buffum, Pope, Needham, Farrington (?), Symonds, Browning, Stone, Very, Woodice, Symonds, Knapp. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{63}$.

13. VIII. 160. *Joseph Hardy Millett* [Jonathan 13. VII. 96], born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 21, 1803, died in Boston. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Captain Millett was a well-known shipmaster who sailed principally for the Goddards and the Hemenways, of Boston, and for John Bertram, of Salem. His voyages between Valparaiso and New York and Boston were noted for their speed. He commanded the ship *Witch of the Wave* on his last voyage from China to London, making one of the quickest passages that had ever been made. The *Illustrated London News* of May 1, 1852, contained a cut of this vessel and an account of her passage and cargo. The latter, consisting of nineteen thousand chests of the choicest teas, was one of the largest cargoes that ever entered the port of London.

Captain Millett was a man of artistic tastes, and was fond of painting. He was very genial and fond of a joke. He gave up going to sea, and became superintendent of Mr. Augustus Hemenway's ships in Boston; and while engaged in his duties, he slipped on the rail of a vessel, fell into the water, and fractured his skull, from which accident he died at the Massachusetts General Hospital. He was a very much respected citizen of Salem.¹

13. VIII. 160. *Mary Savory*, his wife, born in Salem, died in Salem, of pneumonia.

¹ The Salem Register of Dec. 14, 1868.

Mrs. Millett was a daughter of Richard and Betsey (Lewis) Savory, of Salem. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{64}$.

14. VIII. 161. **George Ropes** [Seeth 14. VII. 97], born in Salem, baptized there May 25, 1788, died in Salem, of consumption. An artist. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Ropes was a deaf-mute of considerable artistic ability. Several of his paintings are in Salem. A large one of Phillip's Wharf, painted about 1807-1808, is owned by the Essex Institute. He studied with Corné, while that artist was in Salem. On one occasion when the parlor in the house of *Jerathmeel Peirce* [43. VI. 68] was being papered, it was found there was not enough, and, it being an imported paper, more could not be obtained. He undertook to finish it by painting, which he did so accurately that it was impossible to tell where his work began or where it ended.¹

Mr. Ropes was a man of many virtues. Dr. Bentley wrote of him: "Died of consumption, deaf and dumb, a painter [artist], active, acute, circumspect, and esteemed. Had a free use of signs and of his pen. Essex opposite Pleasant Street."²

14. VIII. 162. **Henry Ropes** [Seeth 14. VII. 97].

For an account of Henry Ropes see page 544.

14. VIII. 162. **Mary Prince**, his wife.

Her number in direct descent is [12. VIII. 149]. For an account of her see pages 543-544.

14. VIII. 163. **Benjamin Mansfield Ropes** [Seeth 14. VII. 97], born in Salem, baptized there Feb. 2, 1794, died in Salem, of dropsy. A painter. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Ropes lived in the family of his brother, Henry Ropes.³

14. VIII. 164. **Sarah Hardy Ropes** [Seeth 14. VII. 97].

For an account of Mrs. Nichols see page 388.

¹ The Salem Gazette of Jan. 26, 1819; also letter of John H. Nichols to Francis H. Lee, dated January, 1884.

² Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. p. 254.

³ The name of his mother is erroneously given as Leeth, instead of Seeth, on the Massachusetts State Records, Vol. 238, p. 251.

14 VIII. 164. **Henry Nichols**, her husband.

His number in direct descent is [44. VII. 221]. For an account of him see page 387.

14. VIII. 165. **Elizabeth Ropes** [Seeth 14. VII. 97], probably born in Salem, died in Salem, of bronchitis. Residence: Salem.

14. VIII. 165. **Ephraim Felt**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Felt entered the counting-room of Pickering Dodge [59. VI. 123]. He afterwards carried on the dry goods business in Salem up to 1828, when he removed to Utica, N. Y., where he engaged in the same business. He returned to Salem in 1834, and entered the office of the Eastern Railroad, as book-keeper and clerk, and later he was ticket-seller on the same road till 1858. He was an inspector in the Salem Custom House from 1861 to 1869.

In politics he was early inclined to the Federal Party, but became a Democrat, and later a Republican. He was much interested in the militia, and at an early age performed guard duty in the War of 1812 in connection with the Salem Light Infantry.

Mr. Felt was a son of John and Mary (Porter) Felt, of Salem. His ancestry includes the following families: Felt, Wilkinson, Andrews, Purchase, Silsbee, Pickering, Cromwell, Skerry, Lunt, Silsbee, Tompkins, Porter, Herrick, Laskin, Redington, Gould, Kimball, Scott, Witt, Raymond, Scruggs, Woodbury, Dodge. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{67}$.

14. VIII. 166. **Jonathan Millet Ropes** [Seeth 14. VII. 97], born in Orford, N. H., died in Elizabeth, N. J. Residence: Elizabeth.

Judge Ropes was for some years a shipmaster in the foreign trade of Salem. He moved from Salem to Utica, N. Y., and thence to Elizabeth, N. J., where he became prominently identified with manufacturing and other interests, and where he was judge of the police court.

When the Rebellion broke out, Judge Ropes sent all four of his sons and his son-in-law into the Union Army, and he, then over sixty years of age, proffered his services, but they were declined.¹

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VII. pp. 254-255; also the Boston Journal of Sept. 6, 1887.

14. VIII. 166. *Mary Miller*, his wife, born in Peterborough, N. H., died in New Providence, N. J.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of General James and Martha (Ferguson) Miller, of Temple, N. H.

In 1814, General Miller commanded, as colonel of the Twenty-first Infantry, at Lundy's Lane, and made the memorable reply, "I'll try, sir!" to General Brown when asked if he could capture the British battery. He led the bloody and successful charge, for which brilliant achievement Congress voted him a gold medal, and the State of New York presented him with a sword. General Miller was a lawyer by profession. In 1819, he was appointed Governor of Arkansas, and, in 1824, he was appointed collector of the port of Salem and Beverly, which position he held for a great many years.¹ Mrs. Ropes's ancestry includes the following families: Miller, Gregg, Ferguson, McDaniel, Wilson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{6\ 8}$.

14. VIII. 168. *Mary Wilson Ropes* [Seeth 14. VII. 97], probably born in Salem, baptized there April 10, 1803, died in Salem, of consumption. Residence: Salem.

Miss Ropes was deaf, and her speech was very imperfect. Her deficiency, however, was made up by great energy of character and capability.

15. VIII. 171. *Elizabeth Millet* [Nathan 15. VII. 98], probably born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 23, 1796, probably died in Salem.

15. VIII. 171. *Nathaniel Brown*, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Captain Brown was a son of Nathaniel and Mary (Pickering) Brown, of Salem. *Jane Hobby* [1-70. III. 4] was his great-great-grandmother. His ancestry includes the following families: Brown, Messervy, Wellman, Scarlet, Pickering, Flint, Hobby, Symonds, Browning, Foster, Stuart, Henderson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{8\ 9}$.

15. VIII. 174. *Sarah Millet* [Benjamin 15. VII. 99], probably born in Salem, baptized there March 3, 1799, probably died in Salem.

¹ Communicated by the late Mrs. Mary M. Ropes.

15. VIII. 174. *Jeremiah Staniford Perkins*, her husband, born in Ipswich, Mass., died in Salem. A tailor and public official. Residence: Salem.

Captain Perkins went to Salem from his native town when sixteen years old, and learned the tailor's trade, subsequently establishing himself in this business in Salem.

He was much interested in military affairs, and, in 1815, became a member of Colonel Butman's regiment, and, from 1816 to 1834, was a member of the Mechanic Light Infantry, holding the commission of captain of the company several years prior to his resignation. At the time of his death he was senior captain of the Veteran Association.

Captain Perkins was a representative in the Legislature in 1837. In 1842, he was a member of the common council of Salem. He was appointed, March 8, 1847, superintendent of burials, and as late as August, 1885, he was at the burial of General Oliver, as interested and as alert as ever. He joined the Salem Mechanic Association in 1828, and was one of the founders of the Naumkeag Fire Club. He was an original member of the Barton Square Church, having been connected with it for sixty-two years.

He always took a lively interest in public affairs, and was a faithful citizen, an earnest patriot, and genial companion. The City Hall was closed, and its flag hung at half mast during his funeral.

He married for his second wife Elizabeth Millet, a sister of his first wife. See page 553.

Captain Perkins was a son of Aaron and Sarah (Staniford) Perkins, of Ipswich. His ancestry includes the following families: Perkins, Kinsman, Boardman, Smith, Treadwell, Staniford, Potter, Whipple, Kimball, Bradstreet, Appleton, Fowler, Kimball, Scott, Hutton, Balch, Gardner, Frier, Batchelder, Perkins. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{70}$.

15. VIII. 175. *Benjamin Millet* [Benjamin 15. VII. 99], born in Salem, baptized there March 29, 1801.

15. VIII. 175. *Sarah Clark*, his wife, born in Danvers, Mass., died in Danvers, of influenza. Residence: Danvers.

Mrs. Millet was a daughter of Caleb and Sarah Clark. ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VIII}₇₁.

15. VIII. 176. **Joseph Hardy Millet** [Benjamin 15. VII. 99], born in Salem, baptized there May 6, 1804. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

15. VIII. 176. **Clarissa McIntyre**, his wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Millet's second husband was *John Bertram* [47. VII. 257], whom she married March 25, 1838. For an account of him see pages 402-405.

She was a daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah McIntyre. ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VIII}₇₂.

15. VIII. 177. **Mary Hardy Millet** [Benjamin 15. VII. 99], born in Salem, baptized there May 4, 1806, died in Brooklyn, N. Y.

15. VIII. 177. **William P Lander**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Brooklyn, N. Y. A gold refiner. Residence: Brooklyn.

Mr. Lander's Christian name was originally Peter, but there were so many Peter Landers in Salem that he had his name changed by act of Legislature to William P Lander, his middle initial representing the letter only.

Mr. Lander lived in Salem until about 1829-1830, when he moved to New York, where he engaged in the manufacture of white lead and in gold refining. In Salem he was in the brewing business with David Farrington. From 1846 to 1860 he lived in Buffalo, N. Y., where he was engaged in the gold-beating business. He removed to Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1860, and engaged in the gold-refining business. In 1849, he organized and led a mining party to California. He retired from business in 1872.

Mr. Lander's first wife, whom he married in Salem in April, 1824, was Hannah Francis. She was born in Salem in 1805, and died in New York City, May 31, 1833. She was a daughter of Captain John and Mary (Alexander) Francis, of Salem. By her Mr. Lander had the following children:

WILLIAM FARNSWORTH LANDER, born in Salem, July 7, 1825; died in Buffalo, N. Y., Jan. 9, 1846.

ELLEN MARIA LANDER,	born in Salem, June 11, 1827. She married in Buffalo, N. Y., Dec. 20, 1846, John M. Cornwell.
MARY ELIZABETH LANDER,	born Oct. 20, 1828; died in Buffalo, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1847.
LUCY FRANCIS LANDER,	born in New York city.
HANNAH LANDER,	born in New York city; died there June, 1833.

Mr. Lander was a son of Captain William and Hannah (Davis) Lander, of Salem. His ancestry includes the following families: Lander, Henderson, Luscomb, Henderson, Beadle, Davis. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{78}$.

15. VIII. 178. **Elizabeth Millet** [Benjamin 15. VII. 99], born in Salem, baptized there Oct. 30, 1808, died in Salem.

15. VIII. 178. **Jeremiah Staniford Perkins**, her husband.

Mr. Perkins's second wife was Sarah Millet, a sister of his first wife. For an account of him see page 551.

16. VIII. 179. **Rebecca Gardner** [Mary 16. VII. 102], born in Salem, died in Salem.

16. VIII. 179. **John Dalrymple**, her husband, born in Templepatrick, North of Ireland, died in Salem. A silversmith. Residence: Salem.

When John Dalrymple came to this country, his brother James was already established in Salem as a watchmaker. He removed to Portland, Maine, but returned to Salem shortly before his death.¹

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{75}$.

16. VIII. 180. **Simon Gardner** [Mary 16. VII. 102], born in Salem, died in Boston, of brain fever. A journalist. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Gardner was the proprietor and editor of the Boston Commercial Gazette. He was a very industrious and enterprising man, who gradually rose from the station of an apprentice to be sole owner and director of an extensive printing establishment. He was a lieutenant in the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He was an honorable man, mild and obliging, and by nature free and generous.²

¹ Record of the Parish List of Deaths, 1785-1819, by Rev. William Bentley, p. 169.

² The Salem Gazette of Friday, April 16, 1824.

16. VIII. 180. *Mary Jackson Delano*, his wife, born in Boston, died in Cambridge, Mass., of old age.

Mrs. Gardner lived to the great age of ninety-four years, having been a widow sixty-one years.

She was a daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Reed) Delano. Her ancestry includes the following families: Delano, Reed, Peirce, Johnson, Wiswall, Smith, Converse, Long, Carter, Sawyer, Prescott, Wright, Dix. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{78}$.

17. VIII. 182. *Martha Ann Proctor* [Robert 17. VII. 104], born in Salem, died in Salem, pneumonia. Residence: Salem.

17. VIII. 182. *David Nichols*, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A tanner. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Nichols was a son of Stephen and Abigail (Moulton) Nichols. *Ichabod Nichols* [44. VI. 69] was his granduncle. His ancestry includes the following families: Nichols, Moulton, Gaskill, Southwick, Gardner, Frier, Pope, Folger, Buffington, Buffum, Pope, Moulton. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{77}$.

17. VIII. 183. *Thomas Wren Ward* [Martha 17. VII. 105], born in Salem, died in Boston, of heart disease. A banker. Residence: Boston.

After his mother's death, Thomas Wren Ward was sent, at an early age, to Mr. Foster's school at Andover, Mass., a superior school for those days. On leaving school, he went to sea, and at eighteen, as second officer, brought home his ship from China, the master and first officer being disabled. After having made one or two voyages to China as captain, he married at the age of twenty-four, left the sea, and went into business in Boston. The times being unfavorable, he moved to New York, and, with his mother's cousin, Jonathan Goodhue, established the house of Goodhue & Ward. Though successful in New York, he preferred to return to Boston, which he did in 1817. He bought the house on Park Street, in which he lived until his death, in 1858.

About the year 1824, being fond of books, and having a fair competence, he retired from business for several years. During this time he

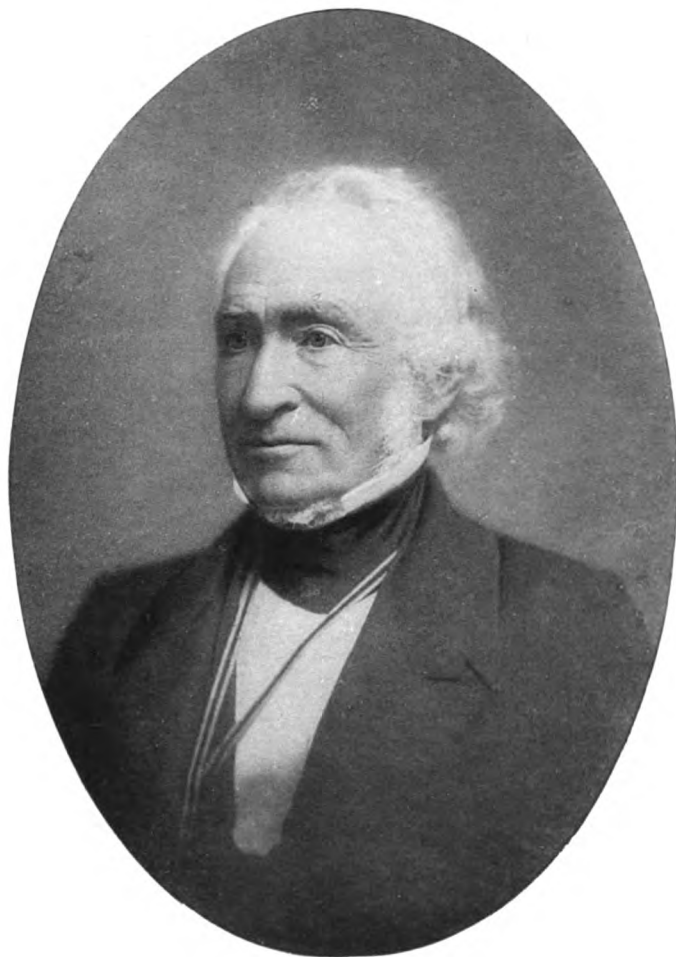
Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

THOMAS WREN WARD.

[17. VIII. 183.]

FROM A PHOTOGRAPH IN THE POSSESSION OF SAMUEL GRAY WARD, ESQ.,
OF WASHINGTON, D. C.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

LYDIA (GRAY) WARD.

[17. VIII. 183.]

FROM A PHOTOGRAPH IN THE POSSESSION OF SAMUEL GRAY WARD, ESQ.,
OF WASHINGTON, D. C.

visited his friend, Joshua Bates, in London, a partner of Baring Brothers & Co., who proposed to him that he should become the American agent of his firm. A year or two later he accepted their proposition, and carried on all the American business of the Barings until his retirement in 1852.

From 1830 to 1842, he was treasurer of Harvard College. In 1843, the college conferred on him the honorary degree of A.M. A portrait of him by Page hangs in Memorial Hall.

Mr. Ward was a man of great influence, and of the highest character. He was an intimate friend of Channing, Bowditch, Ticknor, Chief Justice Shaw, and others. He was named for a Dr. Wren, of England, who had befriended his father while he was imprisoned in Dartmoor prison. His portrait, painted by William Hunt, is in the possession of his son, Samuel Gray Ward, of Washington, D. C. The heliotype here given is from a daguerrotype.¹

17. VIII. 183. *Lydia Gray*, the wife of Thomas W. Ward, born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 4, 1788, died in Canton, Mass.

The heliotype of Mrs. Ward here given is from a photograph.

Mrs. Ward was a daughter of Samuel and Nancy (Orne) Gray, of Medford, Mass. *John C. Gray* [53. VII. 301], *Horace Gray* [53. VII. 304], *Henry Gray* [25. VIII. 253], and *Alice Orne* [52. VI. 93] were her first cousins; *Edward Orne* [52. VII. 288] was her first cousin once removed; *Timothy Orne* [1-11. IV. 1] was her great-granduncle. Her ancestry includes the following families: Gray, Williams, Calley, Burrill, Ivory, South, Jarvis, Orne, Thompson, Ingersoll, Felton, Elvins, Beadle. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{78}$.

17. VIII. 184. *Stephen Wheatland* [Martha 17. VII. 107], born in Salem, died at sea. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Wheatland, H. C. 1816, entered upon a sea-faring life, and died at sea on board the ship *Perseverance*, while on his second voyage. He was very fond of music, and was a good performer on several instruments,

¹ Letter of Samuel Gray Ward, dated Sept. 25, 1893.

especially upon the flute. He was a great favorite, and very popular with his companions at school and in college.¹

17. VIII. 185. **Richard Goodhue Wheatland** [Martha 17. VII. 107], born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Wheatland, H. C. 1818, was known in early life as Richard Wheatland, 3rd. There were two other Richard Wheatlands in Salem who lived till 1830, and both were commanders of vessels. After leaving college, he spent about a year in the counting-room, and then went to sea. He continued through life interested in commercial pursuits, either as owner or as commander of vessels. In 1837, he came home with impaired health, having lost his ship, the "Boston," on the Bahamas. Mr. Wheatland was confined to his chamber for nearly five years, gradually failing, though his mind was bright and clear. During his confinement he took pleasure in seeing and conversing with his friends, and he also was able to conduct some business operations connected with other parties.

17. VIII. 185. **Mary Bemis Richardson**, his wife, probably born in Newton, Mass., died in Newton.

Mrs. Wheatland was a daughter of John and Anna (Bemis) Richardson. Her father was a successful merchant of Boston. He removed to Newton.² *Hannah Bemis Richardson*³ [17. VIII. 187] was her half-sister and first cousin; *Mary Eddy Bemis* [17. VIII. 186] and *Robert Eddy Bemis* [17. VIII. 188] were her first cousins. Her ancestry includes the following families: Richardson, Champney, Swan, Pratt, Swan, Palfrey, Holden, Fosdick, Chenery, Stratton, Traine, Bemis, Harrington, George, Livermore, Sherman, Bridge, Danforth, Bright, Goldstone, Coolidge, Barron, Bowman, Sherman, Porter, Barnard, Fleming. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{78}$.

17. VIII. 186. **Benjamin Wheatland** [Martha 17. VII. 107], born in Salem, died in Salem. A lawyer. Residence: Salem.

¹ Obituary in the Salem Gazette of Nov. 10, 1818; also a letter of Dr. Henry Wheatland, dated February, 1888.

² The Richardson Memorial, by John A. Vinton, pp. 97-98.

³ John Richardson's two wives were sisters.

Mr. Wheatland, H. C. 1819, was fitted for college in the private grammar school on Chestnut Street, Salem, as were his brothers. He studied law in the office of the Hon. Leverett Saltonstall, was admitted to the Essex Bar, and practised his profession several years in Salem. He then removed to Newmarket, N. H., where he resided for about twenty years as agent of the manufacturing company in that town. He was then chosen treasurer of the same company, and returned to Salem. He continued to hold this position until within a few months preceding his death.

After his return to Salem, he interested himself in municipal affairs, and was a member of the common council in 1848, 1849, 1850, and 1851, and was president of that body in 1849, 1850, and 1851. He also filled official positions in various institutions in Salem.¹

17. VIII. 186. *Mary Eddy Bemis*, his wife, born in Watertown, Mass., died in Salem.

Mrs. Wheatland was a daughter of Luke and Hannah (Eddy) Bemis. *Robert Eddy Bemis* [17. VIII. 188] was her brother; *Mary Bemis Richardson* [17. VIII. 185] and *Hannah Bemis Richardson* [17. VIII. 187] were her first cousins. Her ancestry includes the following families: Bemis, Harrington, George, Livermore, Sherman, Bridge, Danforth, Bright, Goldstone, Coolidge, Barron, Bowman, Sherman, Porter, Barnard, Fleming, Eddy, Brown, Marks, Bronsdon. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{80}$.

17. VIII. 187. *George Wheatland* [Martha 17. VII. 107], born in Salem, died in Salem. A lawyer. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Wheatland, H. C. 1824, graduated with honors, and studied law in the office of the Hon. Leverett Saltonstall, of Salem. He was admitted to the Essex Bar in 1828, and continued in active practice up to the time of his death, at which time he was the sole survivor of his class. He was one of the best-known citizens of Salem, and was eminent in his profession. He was a man of vigorous health, and made almost daily visits to Boston up to the time of his last sickness.

He was interested in public affairs, and served in the common council

¹ The Prescott Memorial, by William Prescott, p. 128; Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, by Joseph Palmer, p. 53; and letter of Dr. Henry Wheatland.

in 1841, and was an alderman in 1842 and 1843. He also was a member of both branches of the Massachusetts Legislature for five terms, three in the House, 1842, 1843, 1844, and two in the Senate, 1845 and 1846. For several years he was a trustee of the Salem Lyceum, and at the time of his death was a trustee of the Asiatic National Bank, and of the Harmony Grove Cemetery. He was one of the founders of the latter, and had been its president since 1874. In the Superior Court on the Tuesday following his death the Hon. William D. Northend, in behalf of the Bar Association, paid a high tribute to Mr. Wheatland, and the court adjourned to Thursday.¹

17. VIII. 187. *Hannah Bemis Richardson*, his wife, born in Newton, Mass., died in Salem.

Mrs. Wheatland was a daughter of John and Hannah (Bemis) Richardson, of Newton. *Mary B. Richardson* [17. VIII. 185] was her half-sister and first cousin; and *Mary Eddy Bemis* [17. VIII. 186] and *Robert Eddy Bemis* [17. VIII. 188] were her first cousins. Her ancestry includes the following families: Richardson, Champney, Swan, Pratt, Swan, Palfrey, Holden, Fosdick, Chenery, Stratton, Traine, Bemis, Harrington, George, Livermore, Sherman, Bridge, Danforth, Bright, Goldstone, Coolidge, Barron, Bowman, Sherman, Porter, Barnard, Fleming. SEE ANCESTRY TABLES VIII. $\frac{VIII}{31}$.

17. VIII. 188. *Martha Wheatland* [Martha 17. VII. 107], born in Salem, died in Chicopee, Mass.

17. VIII. 188. *Robert Eddy Bemis*, her husband, born in Watertown, Mass., died in Chicopee, Mass.

Mr. Bemis entered Harvard College in 1814, but left Cambridge in his sophomore year, and went into a merchant's counting-room in Boston. At different times he resided in Watertown, Lowell, and Chicopee; and he was connected with various industries in those places. The most important of the positions which he held was the agency of the Cabot Manufacturing Company of Chicopee, which he continued to hold for many years.

He was a son of Luke and Hannah (Eddy) Bemis. *Mary Eddy Bemis*

¹ The Prescott Memorial, by William Prescott, p. 128; The Salem Gazette of Feb. 20, 1893; and The Salem Register of Feb. 23, 1893.

[17. VIII. 186] was his sister; and *Mary Bemis Richardson* [17. VIII. 185] and *Hannah Bemis Richardson* [17. VIII. 187] were his first cousins. His ancestry includes the following families: Bemis, Harrington, George, Livermore, Sherman, Bridge, Danforth, Bright, Goldstone, Coolidge, Barron, Bowman, Sherman, Porter, Barnard, Fleming, Eddy, Brown, Marks, Bronsdon. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{82}$.

17. VIII. 189. **Henry Wheatland** [Martha 17. VII. 107].

For an account of him see pages 518-519.

17. VIII. 189. *Mary Catherine Mack*, his wife.

Her number in direct descent is [6. VIII. 55]. For an account of Mrs. Wheatland see page 518.

18. VIII. 190. **Sarah Goodhue Holman** [Joseph 18. VII. 108], born in Salem, died in Brooklyn, N. Y.

18. VIII. 190. *William Procter*, her husband, born in Salem, died in Brooklyn, N. Y. A merchant. Residence: Brooklyn.

Mr. Procter was a clerk of Pickering Dodge, and afterwards was a merchant on his own account. He was one of the original members and sergeant of the Washington Rangers, of Salem. He was also recording secretary of the Essex Historical Society. He moved to New York.¹

Mr. Procter was a son of Captain William and Elizabeth (Masury) Procter. *Robert Procter* [17. VI. 35] was his granduncle. His ancestry includes the following families: Procter, Thorndike, Felton, Wilson, Shillaber, Foster, Buxton, Masury. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{84}$.

19. VIII. 198. **John Goodhue Treadwell** [Dorothy 19. VII. 110], born in Salem, died in Salem. A physician. Residence: Salem.

Dr. Treadwell, H. C. 1825, M.D. 1828, graduated with distinguished honors, having held a high rank in his class. He studied medicine with Dr. William J. Walker, of Charlestown, Mass., attended courses of medical lectures in Boston and in New York, and spent one season in a dissecting room in Baltimore. In August, 1829, he went to Europe, visiting London,

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VI. p. 207.

Dublin, and Paris. He returned home in November, 1830, and established himself as a physician in Salem, where he soon stood at the head of his profession. He was enthusiastically fond of his profession, and the deep stores of his knowledge were open to young students and brother physicians; and many a young man, rising in his profession, owed his first success to Dr. Treadwell's plain and sensible advice. He was an eccentric man, very honest and very kind-hearted. By his will he bequeathed to Harvard College his valuable library, containing all the latest medical publications, and about fifty thousand dollars to establish a free course of lectures, the gift to take effect after his mother's decease. In case the college should not accede to the conditions of the bequest, it was to go to the Massachusetts General Hospital without conditions. The college, however, declined to receive the bequest, owing to the unusual and embarrassing conditions attached to it, and it was accepted by the Massachusetts General Hospital. It amounted to over thirty-eight thousand dollars. He also left to the Barton Square Church, of Salem, a valuable theological library for the use of the pastor, and to the Essex Agricultural Society he left a fine farm of seventy acres in Topsfield, Mass., for experimental purposes.¹

19. VIII. 201. **Frances Goodhue Ashton** [Frances 19. VII. 111], born in Salem, died in New York City.

* 19. VIII. 201. **James Ferguson de Peyster**, her husband, born in New York City, died in New York City. Residence: New York City.

Mr. de Peyster, although a soldier in early manhood, spent the greater part of his long life in working for the benevolent institutions of his native city. For sixty years he was president and secretary of the New York Dispensary, and treasurer and warden of St. Michael's Church; while for forty years he was governor of the hospital, treasurer and trustee of the New York Savings Bank, and trustee of the Public School Society. He succeeded his father, Frederic de Peyster, as treasurer of the Society for Promoting Religion and Learning in the State of New York. The office

¹ Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, by Joseph Palmer, pp. 140-141; obituary in the Salem Gazette of Aug. 8, 1856; and Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. VI. p. 155.

remained in the family from the time it was founded by Trinity Church, after the Revolution, until it was resigned by his son, Frederic James de Peyster, in 1875.

In the War of 1812, Mr. de Peyster was captain of the Forty-second Regiment Regulars, United States Army.

He was a son of Frederic and Helen Livingston (Hake) de Peyster, of New York. His ancestors were loyalists during the Revolutionary War, and the family was one of the leading families of New York. His ancestry includes the following families: de Peyster, Lubbertse, de Peyster, Van Cortland, Loockermans, Philipse, Reade, Hake, Livingston, Fleming, Schuyler, Van Slichtenhorst, Beekman, de Bough, Loper, McPheadres. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{85}$.

19. VIII. 202. **Frances Ann Clarkson Goodhue** [Jonathan 19. VII. 114], born in New York City, died in Lenox, Mass.

A portrait of Mrs. Livingston is in the possession of her niece, Mrs. Percy R. King, of New York City.

19. VIII. 202. **Robert Livingston**, her husband, born at Clermont, on the Hudson River, died at Rome, Italy. A man of leisure. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Livingston is said to have had some skill as an artist.

He was a son of Robert L. and Margaret Maria (Livingston) Livingston, and a grandson, on his mother's side, of the famous Chancellor Robert R. Livingston. His ancestry includes the following families: Livingston, Fleming, Schuyler, Van Slichtenhorst, Van Brugh, Thong, Schuyler, Livingston, Fleming, Schuyler, Van Slichtenhorst, Howarden, Beekman, de Bough, Loper, Livingston, Schuyler, Van Slichtenhorst, Stevens, Campbell, Alexander, Sprat, de Peyster, Lubbertse. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{86}$.

19. VIII. 203. **William Clarkson Goodhue** [Jonathan 19. VII. 114], born in New York City, died in New York City. A man of leisure. Residence: New York City.

A silhouette of him as a child is in the possession of his mother.

19. VIII. 204. **Robert Clarkson Goodhue** [Jonathan 19. VII. 114], born in New York City, died in New York City. A merchant. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Goodhue became a member of the firm of Goodhue & Co., of New York City, after his father's death. He retired from the firm Jan. 1, 1862, on account of ill health. On June 5, 1859, he became a member of the New York Chamber of Commerce, and continued prominently connected with it up to the time of his death.

He was beloved and respected for his urbanity and integrity, for the conscientious discharge of his duties as a citizen, and for a strong conviction of the character that ought to distinguish the profession to which he belonged, and to which he was an honor. The flags, at his death and funeral, were displayed at half-mast as a mark of respect for his memory. Dr. Bellows conducted the funeral services, and paid a high tribute to his character.¹

A portrait of Mr. Goodhue, and a silhouette as a child, are in the possession of his sister-in-law, Mrs. Charles Clarkson Goodhue.

19. VIII. 206. **Henry Clarkson Goodhue** [Jonathan 19. VII. 114], born in Bloomingdale, N. Y., died at Rio Janeiro. A man of leisure. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Goodhue graduated at Harvard College in 1845.

19. VIII. 207. **Charles Clarkson Goodhue** [Jonathan 19. VII. 114], born in Bloomingdale, N. Y., died in New York City. A retired merchant. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Goodhue was for a short time in the firm of Goodhue & Co., but retired from it in 1862, not having taken an active part in the business after 1850, on account of ill health. A portrait of him is in the possession of his widow.

19. VIII. 207. **Sarah Chandler Parker**, his wife, born in Milton, Mass. Residences: New York City and New Brighton, Staten Island, New York.

¹ Obituary notices of Mr. Goodhue in the New York Tribune of April 9 and 10, 1862; also The Christian Register of May 24, 1862, which contains Dr. Bellows' remarks at his funeral.

Mrs. Goodhue is a daughter of James and Anna (Tucker) Parker, of Boston. *Mary Ellen Parker* [53. VIII. 608] is her sister. Her ancestry includes the following families: Parker, Holman, Wiswall, Jackson, Cummings, Payson, Eliot, Winchester, Phillips, Sanford, Long, Tidd, Sears, Lemmon, Staines, Maverick, Harris, Smith, Bill, Mattocks, Tucker, Dalton, Alden, Chandler, Douglas, Mattle, Raymond, Smith, Bourne, Church, Warren, Southworth, Collier, Paine, Rainsford, Sunderland, Griswold, Wolcott, Hyde, Lee, Lee, De Wolf, Wolcott, Saunders, Pitkin, Drake, Wolcott, Clarke, Newbury. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{87}$.

20. VIII. 208. **Thomas Needham** [Thomas 20. VII. 120], born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption. A cabinet-maker. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Needham was a member of the Salem Common Council from 1844 to 1850, inclusive. He was also public administrator of estates.

20. VIII. 208¹. **Mary Bell**, his first wife, probably born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Needham was a daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Peele) Bell, of Salem. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{88}1$.

20. VIII. 208². **Abigail Buffum**, his second wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Needham's first husband, whom she married Aug. 30, 1795, was Joshua Buffum, of Salem. She was a daughter of ——— Sibley. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{88}1$.

20. VIII. 215. **Samuel Edwards** [Seeth 20-21. VII. 128], born in Manchester, Mass., died at sea. A sailor. Residence: Manchester.

20. VIII. 215. **Sarah Jane Allen**, his wife, born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester.

Mrs. Edwards was a daughter of Aaron and Sally (Crafts) Allen, of Manchester, Mass. *Bethia Foster Crafts* [20. VIII. 216] was her first cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Allen, Bradley, Tuck, Pierce, Hooper, Edwards, Crafts, Seaver, Ballard, Harris, Sawyer,

Choate, Williams, Stalham, Wise, Thompson, Allen, Bradley, Tuck, Pierce, Hibbard. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{89}$.

20. VIII. 216. **John Girdler Edwards** [Seeth 20–21. VII. 128], born in Manchester, Mass., probably died in Rockland, Maine. A sail-maker. Residence: Rockland.

20. VIII. 216. **Bethia Foster Crafts**, his wife, born in Manchester Mass., probably died in Rockland, Maine.

Mrs. Edwards was a daughter of David and Anna (Foster) Crafts. *Sarah Jane Allen* [20. VIII. 215] was her first cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Crafts, Seaver, Ballard, Harris, Sawyer, Choate, Williams, Stalham, Wise, Thompson, Allen, Bradley, Tuck, Pierce, Hibbard, Foster, Stuart, Jacobs, Frost, Woodbury, Bennett. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{87}$.

20. VIII. 220. **Ann Edwards** [Seeth 20–21. VII. 128], born in Manchester, Mass.

20. VIII. 220. **William Henry Hills**, her husband, born in Rochester, England, died in St. John, N. B. A sailmaker and rigger. Residence: Manchester, Mass.

Mr. Hills came from Maidstone, Kent, England, to Rockland, Maine, whence he removed to Manchester. He was murdered in St. John, N. B.

He was a son of William and Sarah (Harvey) Hills. His father was in the Royal Navy. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{81}$.

21. VIII. 221. **Mary Elizabeth Edwards** [Seeth 20–21. VII. 128], born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester.

21. VIII. 221. **John Murray**, her husband, born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester. A cabinet-maker. Residence: Manchester.

Mr. Murray went to sea in early life.

He was a son of John and Lydia (Crowell) Murray, of Salem. His ancestry includes the following families: Murray, Crowell, Allen, Bradley, Tuck, Williams, Bear. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{82}$.

21. VIII. 223. **Abraham Stone** [Elizabeth 21. VII. 129], born in Manchester, Mass., died in Port-au-Prince. A mate of a vessel. Residence: Manchester.

21. VIII. 223. **Priscilla Daniels**, his wife, born in Manchester, Mass., died in Boston.

Mrs. Stone was a daughter of Asa and Nabby Daniels. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{94}$.

21. VIII. 224. **Betsey Stone** [Elizabeth 21. VII. 129], born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester.

21. VIII. 224. **John Girdler**, her husband, born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester. A shipmaster. Residence: Manchester.

Mr. Girdler was a son of John S. and Joanna (Allen) Girdler. His ancestry includes the following families: Girdler, Allen, Bradley, Tuck, Pierce, Osment. SEE ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{95}$.

21. VIII. 225. **John Stone** [Elizabeth 21. VII. 129], probably born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester. A seaman. Residence: Manchester.

21. VIII. 225. **Sally Morgan Andrews**, his wife, born in Gloucester, Mass., died in Beverly, Mass., of apoplexy. Residence: Manchester, Mass.

Mrs. Stone was a daughter of John and Nancy (Rowe) Andrews, of Manchester. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{96}$.

21. VIII. 226. **Samuel Stone** [Elizabeth 21. VII. 129], born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester. A cabinet-maker. Residence: Manchester.

21. VIII. 226. **Hannah Morgan**, his wife, born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester.

She married again. Her second husband was Charles Bailey, a cabinet-maker, of Manchester. She was his second wife. He was born in Framingham, Mass., and died in Manchester, Jan. 14, 1891, aged 84 years, 11

months, and 14 days. He was a son of Joseph and Mary (Kendall) Bailey, of Framingham.

Mrs. Bailey was a daughter of Benjamin Morgan. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{97}$.

21. VIII. 227. **William Stone** [Elizabeth 21. VII. 129], born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester, of bronchitis. A cabinet-maker. Residence: Manchester.

21. VIII. 227. **Mary Wilmonton**, his wife, born in Manchester, Mass., died in Manchester, of pneumonia.

Mrs. Stone was a daughter of Charles and Sally (Morgan) Wilmonton. Her father came to America from England. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{98}$.

22. VIII. 229. **Samuel Phippen** [Nathaniel 22. VII. 130], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.

22. VIII. 229. **Sally Burns**, his wife, probably born and died in Salem.

Mrs. Phippen's second husband, whom she married March 21, 1824, was William Hall, of Salem. By him she had the following children:

WILLIAM HENRY HALL [40. VIII. 404], born Dec. 5, 1824.

MARY ELLEN HALL [40. VIII. 403], born June 17, 1827.

ELIZABETH HALL. She married Henry Austin, and was the mother of Carrie Austin [40. IX. 719].

Mrs. Hall was probably a daughter of Edward and Sally (Gale) Byrne or Burns, of Salem. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{99}$.

22. VIII. 230. **Benjamin Phippen** [Nathaniel 22. VII. 130], born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Salem. A cooper. Residence: Salem.

22. VIII. 230. **Mary Manning Wells**, his wife, born in Beverly, Mass., died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mrs. Phippen lived in the old Phippen house on Hardy Street, of which a heliotype is given facing page 211. She owned an old Phippen family Bible.

She was a daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Lakeman) Wells. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{100}$.

22. VIII. 231. **Nathaniel Phippen** [Nathaniel 22. VII. 130], born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Salem, of consumption. A cooper. Residence: Salem.

22. VIII. 231. **Martha Curtis Clark**, his wife, born in Salem, died in Salem, of exhaustion.

Mrs. Phippen was a daughter of Isaac and Alice Clark, of Salem. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{101}$.

22. VIII. 232. **Joshua Phippen** [Nathaniel 22. VII. 130], born in Salem, died in Brookline, Mass. Residence: Boston.

22. VIII. 232¹. **Eliza Hammond Howard**, his first wife, died in Boston.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{102^1}$.

22. VIII. 232². **Ann Hammett**, his second wife, born in Boston, died in Arlington, Mass., of congestion of the lungs.

Mrs. Phippen was a daughter of Benjamin and Mary Hammett. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{102^2}$.

23. VIII. 235. **Charlotte Phippen** [Nathaniel 22. VII. 130], born in Salem, died in Annisquam, Gloucester, Mass.

Mrs. Lane was a woman with old-time manners. She was possessed of a gracious dignity, and was somewhat reserved and serious. She had a good memory, stored with varied reminiscences of her experience, and of her voyages with her husband in her early womanhood.¹

22. VIII. 235. **Oliver Griffin Lane**, her husband, probably born in Gloucester, Mass., died in Gloucester. A shipmaster. Residence: Annisquam, Gloucester.

Captain Lane was a son of Gideon and Hannah (Griffin) Lane, of Annisquam. His ancestry includes the following families: Lane, Wallis, Hara-

¹ Annisquam correspondent of a Gloucester newspaper at the time of her death.

den, Norwood, Coldam, Pierce, Babson, Hill, Clark, Elwell, Collins, Butman, Robinson, Haraden, Haraden, Giddings, Lawrence, Coit, Jenner, Stevens, Davis, Batchelder, Griffin. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{103}$.

23. VIII. 236. **Lydia Hodges** [Hannah 23. VII. 133], probably born in Salem, baptized there Nov. 23, 1800, died in Amesbury, Mass.¹

23. VIII. 236. **Samuel Holman**, her husband, born in Salem, baptized there in December, 1792, died in North Andover, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Captain Holman kept a ship-chandler's store near Peabody's wharf, Salem. He was at one time a commander of the Salem Light Infantry.

He was a son of Samuel and Elizabeth (King) Holman, of Salem. *Gabriel Holman* [18. VI. 37] was his granduncle. His ancestry includes the following families: Holman, Reeves, Collins, Cockerill, Hunt, Palfrey, Boardman, Bowditch, Gardner, Frier, Porter, King, Guy (?), Walker, Talmage, Marston, Pearce, Northey. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{104}$.

23. VIII. 239. **Mary Phippen Hodges** [Hannah 23. VII. 133], born in Salem, died in Salem, of paralysis.

23. VIII. 239. **Joseph Vincent Browne**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem, of congestion of the lungs. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Browne's energetic and active business capacity and prominence in political and business circles caused his loss to be greatly felt in the community. His abilities and indefatigable industry were frequently called into requisition by the national government, which he had served in the Navy Agency and other positions in Boston, San Francisco, and other places. He was made the Collector of Internal Revenue for the district of Salem, on the establishment of that office. His mercantile education was of the first order, and it enabled him to fill with usefulness and the highest acceptance to the government every office in which he was employed. The occasional abruptness of his manners, and his palpable detestation of hypocrisy, not infrequently gave offence to those with whom he was

¹ The Massachusetts State Records state she was born in Amesbury, Mass.

brought in contact; but his heart was tender as a woman's and his acts of kindness were numerous. He was the originator and founder of the Salem Five Cents Savings' Bank, and he filled the offices of trustee, secretary, and treasurer of that institution.¹

Mr. Browne was a son of James and Lydia (Vincent) Browne, of Salem. *James Browne* [1-70. III. 8²] was his great-great-grandfather; and *Benjamin F. Browne* [28. VIII. 279] and *Joseph Chisholm* [29. VIII. 285] were his first cousins. His ancestry includes the following families: Browne, Bartholomew, Pickering, Flint, Frost, Searl, White, Shelote, Vincent. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{105}$.

23. VIII. 242. **John Peirce Babbidge** [Mary 23. VII. 134], born in Portsmouth, N. H., baptized in Salem, Feb. 22, 1795, as John, died at City Point, Va., of yellow fever. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

He had gone to City Point to take charge of the ship "Saco." He was the fourth captain of the Salem Rangers. There is a miniature of him in the possession of his granddaughter, Annie F. Swasey.

23. VIII. 242. **Sarah Pulsifer**, his wife.

Mrs. Babbidge was a daughter of Francis and Hannah (Trask) Pulsifer. Her father was a cabinet-maker, of Salem. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{106}$.

23. VIII. 245. **Ann Phippen** [Joshua 23. VII. 136], probably born in Salem, died in Beverly, Mass.

23. VIII. 245. **Dennison W. Brown**, her husband, probably born in Beverly, Mass., died in Beverly. A butcher. Residence: Beverly.

Mr. Brown was a son of Wallace and Hannah (Cole) Brown, of Beverly. His father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{107}$.

23. VIII. 246. **Hannah Phippen** [Joshua 23. VII. 136], born in Salem, died in Danvers, Mass.

23. VIII. 246. **Tristram Woodbury**, her husband, born in Hamilton, Mass., died in East Danvers, Mass. A butcher. Residence: East Danvers.

¹ The Salem Register, Aug. 31 and Sept. 3, 1868.

Mr. Woodbury was a son of Andrew and Lydia (Brown) Woodbury, of Hamilton, Mass. His father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{108}$.

24. VIII. 247. **Joseph Hardy Phippen** [Hardy 24. VII. 139], born in Salem. A retired bank cashier. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Phippen went into the grocery store of his father as clerk when a boy, and he remained there until he was nearly twenty-one. He then entered the Salem post-office as clerk, where he remained until October, 1828, when he was appointed book-keeper of the Mercantile Bank. On April 20, 1852, he was made cashier of the same bank, now the Mercantile National Bank. He resigned this position on Feb. 24, 1893.

He served for several years on the school committee of Salem.

24. VIII. 247¹. **Susan Harris Lord**, his first wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Phippen was a daughter of David and Lucy (Harris) Lord. Her father was a carpenter, of Salem. Emeline Lord, her husband's second wife, is her sister. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{109}$.

24. VIII. 247². **Emeline Lord**, his second wife, born in Salem.

Mrs. Phippen is a daughter of David and Lucy (Harris) Lord, of Salem. Susan Harris Lord, her husband's first wife, was her sister. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{109}$.

24. VIII. 248. **Ursula Symonds Phippen** [Hardy 24. VII. 139], born in Salem, died in Salem.

24. VIII. 248. **Isaac Needham Chapman**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Chapman was a son of Isaac N. and Rebecca (Symonds) Chapman. *Ursula K. Chapman* [13. VIII. 159] was his sister; *John Chapman* [40. VI. 64] was his uncle; *George Chapman* [29-34. VI. 56] was his granduncle; *Ursula K. Symonds* [24. VII. 139] was his aunt; and *Ursula Symonds* [24. VI. 45²] was his grandmother. His ancestry includes the following families: Chapman, Cook, Birdsall, Buxton, Dean, Daniell, Prince, Ruck, Spooner, Buffum, Pope, Needham, Farrington (?), Symonds, Browning, Stone, Very, Woodice, Symonds, Knapp. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{110}$.

24. VIII. 249. **Joshua Phippen** [Hardy 24. VII. 139], born in Salem, died in a car of the Eastern Railroad on his passage to Salem. A cashier. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Phippen entered business life as a clerk in the Asiatic Bank, Salem, and he was afterwards chief clerk in the office of Thomas P. Pingree, who was engaged in the Para trade. On Mr. Pingree's retirement, Mr. Phippen succeeded to the business in company with Captain Charles Endicott, the style of the firm being Phippen & Endicott. During the last twenty-eight years of his life he was cashier in the office of the State Treasury, entering the office during the late General Oliver's term.

Mr. Phippen was an active member of the Salem Light Infantry, and a member of the Veteran Association. For many years he was a member of St. Peter's Church, and during a portion of the time a warden. He was a quiet and unostentatious citizen, and had no inclination for political life.¹

24. VIII. 249¹. **Betsey Barr Holman**, his first wife, born in Salem, died in Salem, of disease of the kidneys.

Mrs. Phippen was a daughter of Jonathan and Betsey (Barr) Holman, of Salem. *Gabriel Holman* [18. VI. 37] was her grandfather. Her ancestry includes the following families: Holman, Reeves, Collins, Cockerill, Mansfield, Needham, Williams, Collins, Stocker, Proctor, Thorndike, Felton, Wilson, Barr, Ropes, Ingersoll, Felton, Dean, Flint, Hart, Carlton, Jewett, Osgood, Belknap, Stevens, Abbot, Chandler, Hunt, Palfrey, Boardman, Bowditch, Gardner, Frier, Porter. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{III}$.

24. VIII. 249². **Eunice Louisa Daniels**, the second wife of Joshua Phippen, born in South Danvers, Mass. Residence: Salem.

Mrs. Phippen is a daughter of David Daniels, of South Danvers. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{III}$.

24. VIII. 250. **George Dean Phippen** [Hardy 24. VII. 139], born in Salem, died in Salem. A cashier. Residence: Salem.

In 1838, Mr. Phippen became a book-keeper in the Salem National Bank,

¹ The Salem Register of Oct. 13, 1890.

and twenty years later he became its cashier, a position he held at the time of his death.

He was a man of a retiring disposition, which always led him to under-rate his own ability in the lines of literary and scientific pursuits. He became at an early period interested in the study of natural history, and was a co-laborer with Dr. Wheatland in the Essex County Natural History Society. He was officially connected with the Essex Institute ever since its formation, and was one of its most earnest workers. Especially interested in botany, he generally made that the topic of his talks at the Field Meetings of the Institute, and having the happy faculty of expressing himself simply, with as few technical terms as possible, he was always interesting and instructive. He wrote for the Essex Institute Bulletin several papers, one being the result of a short visit to Texas, giving a description of the flora of that State. This paper met with a flattering reception from those experts who were most qualified to judge of its merits. Mr. Phippen was always interested in floriculture, and his garden in Salem had for many years more than a local fame. It became a favorite resort of lovers of flowers, and has been pictured as "an old-fashioned garden" by artists, its wildness and wealth of bloom and rich coloring making it an ideal subject for the brush.

Mr. Phippen's interest in local historical research naturally included a taste for genealogy. His manuscript Phippen Genealogy, the work of his leisure time, is beautifully engrossed and illuminated with coats of arms, etc. It was the basis of that portion of the Pickering Sheets which relates to the Phippens. He also has several other genealogies which relate to his own descent, and he prepared a Saltonstall Pedigree which was printed.

Mr. Phippen was an interesting talker and writer. He never held public office outside of historical and scientific societies, and in connection with the Tabernacle Church, of which society he had always been a prominent member. Mr. and Mrs. Phippen celebrated their golden wedding in 1890.¹

24. VIII. 250. *Margaret Barton*, the wife of George D. Phippen, born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

¹ T. Franklin Hunt; also The Salem Evening News of Dec. 27, 1895, and Jan. 8, 1896.

Mrs. Phippen is a daughter of Captain John and Mary (Webb) Barton, of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Barton, Roberts, Marston, Rogers, Crane, Denison, Dudley, Gardner, Frier, White, Herbert, Porter, Hathorne, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell, Webb, Bray, Collins, Cockerill, Saunders, Skerry, Lunt, King, Guy (?), Walker, Talmage, Barton, Roberts, Andrew, Grafton, Gardner, Frier, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Gerrish, Lowell, Ruck. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{112}$.

24. VIII. 251. **Louisa S. F. Phippen** [Joseph 24. VII. 141], born in Salem, died in Salem, of cancer.

24. VIII. 251¹. **Andrew Jameson**, her first husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{113^a}$.

24. VIII. 251². **Peter Eaton Webster**, her second husband, born in Salem, N. H., died in Salem, Mass., of brain disease. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Webster's first wife, whom he married April 25, 1813, was Rebecca Chapman. His second wife, whom he married Sept. 9, 1822, was Nancy Baker. She died June 27, 1847, aged 49 years. She was a widow of Thomas Baker, and the daughter of Pelatiah and Hannah Brown.

Mr. Webster had the following children by his first two wives:—

MARY AUGUSTA WEBSTER.	She married, Nov. 7, 1836, Daniel C. Stanwood, of Augusta, Maine.
MARGARET SYMONDS WEBSTER.	She married, March 5, 1839, Horatio G. K. Calef, of Boston.
ABIGAIL EATON WEBSTER.	
ELIZABETH WEBSTER.	She married, in 1841, Hiram Grimes, of the Sandwich Islands.
SARAH BECKFORD WEBSTER.	She married a Mr. Grant.
CAROLINE PRESCOTT WEBSTER.	She married, July 6, 1842, Samuel G. Reed, of Boston.

Mr. Webster came to Salem in 1813. He was a son of Jesse and Abigail (Eaton) Webster. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{113^b}$.

25. VIII. 252. **Joseph Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Boston, died in Buenos Ayres, S. A.

Mr. Peirce was a handsome man, with dark hair and eyes. He was engaged to be married to Miss Homer, of Boston.

25. VIII. 253. **Frances Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Boston, died in Roxbury, Mass.

Mrs. Gray was a blonde distinguished for her beauty. Joseph Bonaparte, afterwards king of Spain, whom she met at a ball given in Philadelphia, pronounced her the most beautiful woman he had seen in America, and, as such, he presented her with a regard ring, so called, consisting of a ruby, a diamond, and an emerald.¹

A very handsome miniature of Mrs. Gray, which was in the possession of the family of her brother Constantius, at Baton Rouge, La., was destroyed by fire. An ivory miniature of her, painted in 1820, by H. Williams, is owned by her children.

25. VIII. 253. **Henry Gray**, her husband, born in Salem, died in New York City.

Mr. Gray studied law with Artemas Ward, of Charlestown, Mass., but he never entered upon its practice. He was a ship-owner, engaged in an extensive foreign business, and was a director in the Massachusetts State Bank. He resided at Dorchester, Mass., and was a member of the Rev. Dr. Codman's Church. He was a liberal benefactor of the Andover, and other religious orthodox institutions. He afterwards lost his fortune, and removed to New York.²

There was a miniature of Mr. Gray in the possession of his wife's nephew, Colonel Hamilton McKee Peirce, of Baton Rouge, La. There is still another in the possession of Mr. Gray's children, which was painted by H. Williams in 1821.

Henry Gray was a son of the Hon. William and Elizabeth (Chipman) Gray, of Boston. His father was a famous merchant, and Lieutenant-Governor of Massachusetts. *John Chipman Gray* [53. VII. 301] and *Horace*

¹ The Aristocracy of Boston, by T. V. L. (1848)

² Ibid.

Gray [53. VII. 304] were his brothers, and *Lydia Gray* [17. VIII. 183] was his first cousin. His ancestry includes the following families: Gray, Williams, Calley, Burrill, Ivory, South, Jarvis, Chipman, Howland, Tilley, Cobb, Hinckley, Hale, Byley, Clark, Somerby, Greenleaf, Brown, Eaton, Woodbury, Dodge, Cotton, Hawkridge, Rossiter, Saltonstall, Gurdon, Ward, Edmonds. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{III}$.

25. VIII. 254. **Delia Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Boston, died in West Medford, Mass.

Mrs. Amee had a strong personality, with a bright and clear mind, and she showed it in all the experiences of a long and useful life. She was a very industrious woman, and a neat housekeeper. Whatever she did at all, she did well. Her life was an unselfish one, devoted to the interests of others. She was faithful in her friendships, and showed her love for family ties in assuming charge of her father's household and caring for her numerous brothers and sisters on her mother's death. Her home, after her husband's death, was with her sister, Mrs. Edward F. Hall.

Lines to her memory appeared in the Boston Journal at the time of her death.

Mrs. Amee and her four sisters, Marcia, Laura, Ann, and Mary Elizabeth, spent the season of 1823-1824 in Washington with their father, and were present at the famous ball given by Mrs. Adams on Jan. 8, 1824. The ball was commemorated by "Orlando" (Mr. Agg) in verses entitled "Mrs. Adams' Ball," and among those mentioned therein were:—

"The Peirces with their heavenly faces
And eyes like suns that dazzle thro'."

On the departure of these young ladies for Boston, the following lines were written by Thomas Bulfinch, author of the "Age of Fable," &c., on board the schooner *Zephyr*, at Alexandria, Va., May 13, 1824:—

"Brave vessel! know'st thou what a freight
Thy gallant timbers soon shall bear?
The famed Venetian bark of state
Ne'er bore a freight so rich and rare."

“Fair Delia with the dimpled cheek
 And Marcia with the pensive brow,
 And Laura with the eyes that speak
 Ere from her lips the accent flows.

“And Ann the conqueror of hearts,
 Who charms at will — a very fairy,
 And then arrayed in Beauty’s darts,
 Hebe — (the mortals call her Mary).

“Brave vessel, may thy oaken sides
 Cleave old Potomac’s billowy breast,
 And homeward speed as swift as glides
 The parent swallow to her nest.

“T. B.”

25. VIII. 254. *Josiah Lee Carroll Amee*, her husband, born in Boston, died in Boston. Residence : Boston.

General Amee was in early life a sail-maker, and for many years he was engaged with his father in that business in Boston. At the time of his second marriage he was engaged in the real-estate business. He was very much interested in military affairs, and entered the Massachusetts Militia as a private soldier. On Aug. 3, 1836, he had attained the rank of brigadier-general. In 1861, he was appointed chief of police of the city of Boston, and he held the office for two years. During the war he entered the United States service, and served as quartermaster under General Sheridan’s command, and was with him in the Shenandoah Valley, and afterwards in Texas. For several years he was an officer in the Boston Custom House.

In the several notices of him which appeared at the time of his death, he is spoken of as a faithful and conscientious officer, filling the various positions he held with credit to himself and to the satisfaction of the authorities. He is also spoken of as a genial, companionable man, zealous, generous, and ardent in his attachments.¹ A portrait of him was in the possession of William A. Amee, of Cambridge, Mass., a few years ago.

General Amee’s first wife, whom he married Nov. 28, 1822, was Salome

¹ The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XXI. p. 183; also the Boston Post of Feb. 5 and Feb. 6, 1867.

Smith. She was born in Orange, Mass., Feb. 26, 1799, and died in Boston, Jan. 26, 1849, aged 49 years and 11 months.

By her he had one child: —

CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA AMEE, born in Boston, Nov. 28, 1823. She was married to Charles Caldwell, of Barre, Mass., June 8, 1841, and died at St. Thomas, W. I., April 12, 1851.

General Amee was a son of Jacob and Mary (Carroll) Amee, of Boston. His ancestry includes the following families: Amee, Gullison, Babbe, Clough, Norris, Carroll. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{I\bar{I}\bar{B}}$.

25. VIII. 255. **Marcia Peirce** [Joseph H. 25–26. VII. 143], born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mrs. Blanchard was an intelligent woman of much business capacity, and was of great assistance to her husband, whose life was to a great extent absorbed in his inventions. See the account of the Misses Peirce under [25. VIII. 254] pages 575–576.

25. VIII. 255. **Thomas Blanchard**, her husband, born in Sutton, Mass., died in Boston. An inventor. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Blanchard was undoubtedly one of the most remarkable inventors which this country has produced. Others have made single inventions which have attracted more public notice than any one of his, but probably no other inventor has produced so many different labor-saving machines that have contributed largely to the common necessities of life. There is not an armory in this country or in England where guns are made, hardly a human being who wears boots or shoes, scarcely a vessel that sails upon the ocean, not a school where slates are used, not a carpet laid down, that does not owe tribute to the genius of Thomas Blanchard. The same may be said of innumerable other articles in common use.

He was brought up on his father's farm, and he was not considered a very promising youth by his neighbors, owing possibly to his habit of stammering. When he was thirteen years old he showed some signs of his genius by inventing an apple-parer. When he was eighteen years old he entered his brother Stephen's tack factory at West Millbury. Here he was put to heading tacks by hand. But this method was too slow for him, and

in a few months he had invented a machine that made tacks at one motion. So perfect was this machine in design and construction that it was operated over twenty years; and no essential improvement has since been made upon it. This invention drew towards him the attention of Asa Waters, whose armory works were but a few miles distant, and who was then engaged in improving the English mode of making gun-barrels. He had succeeded in turning them so far as they were round, but to turn the irregular shape of the butt baffled him. At length he sent to Blanchard to come to his armory. His unprepossessing appearance did not create a favorable impression on those present. He was shown the machine, however, and told what was wanted. Glancing his eye over it, he very soon suggested an additional cam-motion, simple, but wholly original, which, on being applied, was found to relieve the difficulty, and which proved a perfect success. Mr. Waters was delighted, and, turning to him, said: "Well, Thomas, I don't know what you won't do next. I would not be surprised if you turned a gunstock," naming that as the most impossible thing in mechanics he could think of. Blanchard stammeringly answered: "Well, I'll try that," which caused a loud laugh from the workmen assembled. This cam-motion was introduced into all the armories in the United States, and has been in use ever since, and saves at least a half a dollar on every gun made. So far as can be learned, Blanchard never gained much profit from this invention.

The germ of the stocking machine for making gunstocks lay in that cam-motion; and it was then, as he afterwards said, that the idea of his world-renowned machine for turning irregular forms first flashed through his mind, although it required some months to elaborate it. Blanchard was soon called to the Springfield armory to adjust similar cam-motions, and it was on his return, when alone in his carriage, that the perfection of his machine dawned upon him, and he was heard by passers-by to exclaim, "I've got it! I've got it! I've got it!" He sold his tack machine for five thousand dollars, built a shop, filled it with tools, and kept himself locked in it for two years. At last he emerged and brought to the armory at Millbury a miniature model of his machine for making gunstocks. A full-sized working machine was made in Millbury, and set up in the armory, where it continued in operation about twenty years. One was built and set up at the

National Armory at Springfield; and several of the machines were ordered by the British government, and continued in successful operation for many years. Blanchard was soon requested by the War Department to take the whole supervision of stocking the guns at the Springfield armory. He proceeded to make contrivances for mortising into the stock each part of the gun. To mortise in the lock by a machine was declared an impossibility; but he accomplished it. The contrivance he made was a marvel of ingenuity, especially the cutter. The number of uses now made of this contrivance in making impressions to any given model in die-sinking, etc., is legion.

His lathe was soon brought into use for all irregular form. At the Exhibition Universelle in Paris, in 1857, he exhibited his machine; and nothing in the whole exhibition excited more surprise than the use he put it to in turning out marble busts of life-size, or any size, of the nobilities of France. Like most inventors, he was continually harassed by infringements of his patent, and all Europe was scoured by the counsel of the infringers to find evidence of a similar motion. But in no age, and in no country, could a trace be found of a revolving cutter working to any given models like Blanchard's.

Having mastered the job of stocking guns wholly by machinery, he left the armory and devoted himself to other inventions. He invented a new construction of steamboats to tide over rapids and shallow waters, by means of which hundreds of miles were added to the navigable waters of our Western rivers. He then removed to Boston, and bought the house on Tremont Street formerly occupied by Judge Story, where he spent the remainder of his days. He devised a process to bend heavy timber for ship-building. He attained such a perfection in this machine that it would bend a shingle to a right angle and leave it as strong at the angle as in any part. He invented the oval slate-frame now in common use. He introduced a mode of making the handles of shovels by steam-bending, which saved just one half the timber and made a far more durable handle. The eccentric lathe proved to be far more than the invention of a simple machine for a single purpose, as is the reaper and the sewing-machine; for it had a general and unlimited application. It was really a discovery of a new prin-

ciple in mechanics, whereby the machine works out a design of any given model, be it round or square, straight or crooked, and reproduces the original form in every case. All of the work done by his machines had perfect uniformity; and, after their introduction into the national armory, they led to an entirely new system of manufacture called the "uniformity system." This system has since been adopted by the several watch companies. An expert of long experience in patent cases writes, "It would be difficult, and, so far as I know, entirely impracticable to make small arms . . . to have their parts interchange without Blanchard's invention," and this view is corroborated by the fact that they are found in every establishment where such arms are made. For some of his contrivances, such as mortising the locks, no substitute has ever been found.

Eventually the impediment of his speech was overcome, and, by the aid of books and social intercourse, the disadvantages of his early education were surmounted.¹

By his first wife, Laura Seger, who died in Springfield, Mass., he had the following children:—

Laura Seger Blanchard, born in Springfield; died in Springfield.

George W. Blanchard, born in Springfield; died in California.

Sarah Seger Blanchard, born in Springfield in 1822; died in Palmer, Mass., June 28, 1850. She was the first wife of Mr. Blanchard's nephew, *Franklin Blanchard* [26. IX. 400].

The third wife of Thomas Blanchard, Laura Shaw, is still living in Springfield, Mass., having married, second, a Mr. Holland, and, third, a Mr. Haynes.

Thomas Blanchard was a son of Samuel and Susanna (Tenney) Blanchard. His father was a farmer of Millbury, Mass. *Franklin Blanchard* [26. IX. 400] was his nephew. His ancestry includes the following families: Blanchard, Brewer, Tenney, Dickinson, Nelson, Lowell, Goodale.

See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{II6}$.

¹ Harper's Monthly Magazine of July, 1881, Vol. 63, pp. 254-260, with portrait; New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XVIII, p. 296; History of American Manufactures, 1608-1860, by J. Leander Bishop; Memoirs of the Most Eminent American Mechanics, by Henry Howe, pp. 197-210; also Boston newspapers at the time of his death.

25. VIII. 256. **Marcus Tullius Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Boston, died in Darien, Ga. A shipmaster. Residence: Boston.

In 1824, Mr. Peirce commanded the brig Griffon, engaged in the north-west coast trade, and owned by Bryant & Sturgis, of Boston. He is said to have been a man of fine qualities, and of great personal beauty of a dark type.

25. VIII. 256. *Sarah Catholina Eliza Wood*, his wife, probably born in Georgia, died in Boston.

Mrs. Peirce was a daughter of Judge Wood of Savannah, Georgia, a planter of large wealth, who spent his summers at Newport, R. I.

ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VIII}
117.

25. VIII. 257. **Constantius Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Boston, died near San Jacinto, Texas. A planter. Residence: Baton Rouge, La.

Colonel Peirce was appointed, April 18, 1818, third lieutenant in the United States Army. He was commissioned second lieutenant of artillery, April 20, 1818, and first lieutenant, Sept. 3, 1820. On June 1, 1821, he was transferred to the First Infantry, and he resigned June 30, 1825. During the Texan war he was captain of volunteers, and was killed near San Jacinto, Texas, while colonel of his regiment.

After his marriage he became a planter, and is said to have owned five plantations near Baton Rouge; but he lost most of his property. He was a very handsome man, with brown hair and blue eyes. A miniature of him is in the possession of one of his descendants in the South, and a fine copy of it was owned by his sister, the late Mrs. Laura P. Holland. He owned the Peirce Family Bible, which is very full of records. It is now in the possession of his grandson, Hamilton McKee Peirce, of New Orleans.¹

25. VIII. 257. *Mary Steer*, the wife of Constantius Peirce, died near Baton Rouge, La.

¹ Complete Regular Army Register of the United States for One Hundred Years, by Thomas H. S. Hamersly, p. 692; also Peirce Family Records, 1683-1864, by Edward W. West.

Mrs. Peirce was an heiress, and a ward of the Minor family of Louisiana. Her children, after the death of her husband, were cared for by this family.

She was a daughter of Samuel and Mary (Lintot) Steer. Samuel Steer, her father, is said to have been a wealthy Englishman who migrated to this country and became a planter near Baton Rouge. Her ancestry includes the following families: Steer, Lintot, Trotter. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{118}$.

25. VIII. 258. **Isaac Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Boston.

He was in the United States Navy. The only information that has been gained about him is that he left Boston in the latter part of the year 1838 for New York, to go on board of the receiving ship Ohio.

26. VIII. 259. **Laura Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Boston, died in Chelsea, Mass., of heart disease. Residence: Chelsea.

Mrs. Holland's childhood and early married life were passed in her native city. Having lost their property, she and her husband moved to New York City; but, after his death, she returned with her children to Boston. Here she continued to live until the month of August, 1844, when she removed to Chelsea, and she continued to reside there in the same house until her death, a period of nearly half a century.

Mrs. Holland was a notable housekeeper, and she had great fondness for gardening as well as for animals. She was hospitable, and loved to be surrounded by her kindred and friends; and they all loved to be near her, for she had an uncommon power of attracting and pleasing. This power was felt by those in the humblest as well as by those in the highest walks of life. She was never idle. When not engaged in the management of her household affairs, she was either employed with her needle, with which she was very skilful, in reading, or in writing to absent kindred or friends. Her correspondence was continued up to the last week of her life, and the number of letters she wrote was surprising.

Mrs. Holland had remarkable powers of observation, and these, combined with an excellent memory, made her a very entertaining companion. Her reminiscences of old Boston were very interesting. She was a constant reader of the Boston Evening Transcript, and took great pleasure in occa-

sionally contributing to its Notes and Queries column, over the signature of “(Mrs.) L. P. H.”

Physically, Mrs. Holland was a very strong woman, and was perfectly erect until within a few years of her death. She was tall and of commanding presence, embodying in an unusual degree the old time dignity and grace. She never lost her charm of manner, her beauty, or the rare sweetness of her disposition. All these seemed to increase with age. But age was never associated with her in the minds of her friends, for her interest in passing events, and in the young, added to by her bright, buoyant spirit, never ceased. The dignity and strength of her character were felt by all who came into her presence.

Mrs. Holland passed through life uncomplainingly, and bore its vicissitudes without a murmur. She never under any circumstance lost her self-respect, and her heroic spirit was admired by all.¹

See the account of the Misses Peirce under [25. VIII. 254], pages 575–576.

26. VIII. 259. *Samuel May Holland*, the husband of Laura Peirce, born in Boston, died in New York City. A shipmaster. Residence: Boston.

Captain Holland entered Harvard College, but left his class before graduating. He went to sea, and was shortly given command of one of his father's ships. After his marriage he gave up a sea-faring life and engaged in business. But he was unsuccessful, and lost his portion of that part of his father's estate which had been divided among the heirs. He removed to New York a short time before his death.

He was a son of Captain John and Sarah (May) Holland, of Boston. *Edward Augustus West* [26. VIII. 260] was his first cousin. His father, Captain John Holland, was an excellent specimen of a self-made man. He went to sea before the mast without a cent, and by his integrity and energy became a wealthy ship-owner of Boston. He was noted for his thoroughness, he himself setting an example which he expected others to follow. Mrs. John Holland was an original, independent, religious, and generous

¹ Obituary notices in the Boston Evening Transcript of Friday, Dec. 16, 1892, and in the Christian Register of Thursday, March 9, 1893; also private letters.

woman, utterly regardless of praise or blame. Samuel May Holland's ancestry includes the following families: Holland, Fallass, May, Brewer, Bridge, Robinson, Gore, Gardner, Crook, Williams, Stalham, Wise, Thompson, Davis, Kinsman, Torrey, Smith, Howell, White, Deming, Treat. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{119}$.

26. VIII. 260. **Ann Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Dorchester, Mass., died in Brooklyn, N. Y. Residence: Brooklyn.

As a girl, Mrs. West was noted for her beauty. See an account of the Misses Peirce under [25. VIII. 254], pages 575-576.

26. VIII. 260. **Edward Augustus West**, her husband, born in Boston, baptized there Nov. 25, 1804, died in Bergen Point, N. J. A clerk. Residence: Brooklyn, N. Y.

In early life Mr. West lived in Boston, but he afterwards moved to New York.

He was a son of Captain Joseph and Ann (Holland) West, of Boston. *Samuel May Holland* [26. VIII. 259] was his first cousin. His ancestry includes the following families: West, Jenney, Macomber, Holland, Fallass. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{120}$.

26. VIII. 261. **Mary Elizabeth Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Dorchester, Mass., died in West Medford, Mass. Residence: West Medford.

Mrs. Hall as a young lady was celebrated for her beauty and grace. These she retained until far advanced in life. Her golden wedding was observed in 1876. See under [25. VIII. 254], pages 575-576, the account of the Misses Peirce.

26. VIII. 261. **Edward Fitch Hall**, her husband, born in Medford, Mass., died in West Medford, of pneumonia. A commission merchant. Residence: West Medford.

Colonel Hall at the time of his death was the oldest auctioneer in Boston, being the last survivor of thirty-seven men who were licensed as auctioneers in 1833. For nearly fifty years he was engaged in the commission and auction business of dry goods, his store for many years being

on Kilby Street. In his business relations he was noted for his honorable dealings, and was highly esteemed by all his mercantile and social acquaintances.

Colonel Hall was always much interested in military affairs, and received his commission as colonel of the Third Regiment of the Massachusetts Volunteer Militia from Governor Everett. For forty years he was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and during that time he held most of the offices of the company, and was its treasurer for some years. His last appearance with the company was after he was eighty years old. During the greater part of his life he was a resident of Boston; but he returned to his native town several years before his death.¹

He was a son of Andrew and Eunice (Fitch) Hall. *Hall Curtis* [59. VIII. 735] is his first cousin once removed. The Hall family has always been one of the oldest and most important families of Medford. His ancestry includes the following families: Hall, Green, Sill, Belcher, Danforth, Walker, Read, Fowle, Carter, Jones, Potter, Edmunds, Chandler, Symonds, Hayward, Treadwell, Hartwell, Wheeler, Fitch, Sweetser, Clark, Clark, Anderson (?), Browne, Smith, Curwen, Herbert, Burroughs, Turner, Hill, Roberts, Kitchen, Saunders, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell. See ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VIII} 121.

26. VIII. 262. **Henry Augustus Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Dorchester, Mass., died in San Francisco, Cal. A merchant. Residence: San Francisco.

Mr. Peirce received his education in the public and private schools of Boston, and when about fourteen years old entered the office of his father, who was then clerk of the courts in Boston. He had, however, a desire to visit foreign countries; and on Oct. 24, 1824, being then sixteen years old, he shipped as a green hand on board the brig Griffon, of which his brother Marcus was master, bound on a five years' voyage in the fur trade, upon the northwest coast of America. On their arrival at the Hawaiian Islands, he was promoted to ship's clerk, in charge of the stores and goods to be used

¹ The Boston Evening Transcript of Dec. 11, 1884; The Boston Journal of Friday, Dec. 12, 1884; and the Saturday Evening Gazette of Dec. 13, 1884.

in trade with the natives. For three and a half years the Griffon continued her trading among the harbors, islands, and straits along the coast of British Columbia and Alaska. During this voyage he made a careful study of the natives, and of the natural resources, climate, etc., of the countries which he visited. On her return to Honolulu, young Peirce left the vessel, and entered the mercantile house of James Hunnewell, of Honolulu, as clerk. In 1830, Mr. Hunnewell returned home to Charlestown, Mass., and Mr. Peirce continued the business upon his own account for many years, and with great profit. In December, 1835, a co-partnership was formed by Mr. Peirce and Captain Charles Brewer, who had commanded Mr. Peirce's vessels in their voyages to China and the Russian possessions. The firm of Peirce & Brewer conducted a general merchandise and commission business at Honolulu until the year 1843, when Mr. Peirce retired with an accumulation of one hundred thousand dollars, being then but thirty-five years old. He returned to Boston, and from 1842 to 1849 he was largely engaged in foreign trade in that city. He afterwards entered into a partnership with James Hunnewell and Charles Brewer, and engaged in the Honolulu and San Francisco trade. The partnership continued four years. The beginning of the civil war, in 1861, found Mr. Peirce with a fleet of ships scattered upon every sea. Subsequent disaster to this class of property affected his financial affairs. During the civil war he assisted Governor Andrew and others in recruiting several regiments and in sending them into the field. Among these regiments may be named the Ninth, Twelfth, Fourteenth, and Fifty-third, and the Fifty-fourth, colored.

Despairing of recovering his fortune in mercantile business, and anxious to demonstrate the practicability of the free labor of the emancipated colored people of the South, he, in company with his old friends, R. B. Forbes and John P. Cushing, of Boston, bought a plantation in Mississippi; but the venture was not successful.

In 1837, Mr. Peirce was appointed, by the Government of Peru, Peruvian Consul at Honolulu. This position he held until 1841. From 1856 to 1869, he was consul of the Hawaiian Kingdom at the ports of Boston, Portsmouth, N. H., and Portland, Maine. In May, 1869, he was appointed United States Minister, resident at the Hawaiian Islands. His official resi-

dence there was marked by bringing the two nations into close and friendly diplomatic intercourse, and binding them in reciprocal commercial relations. He was invited by King Kalakaua to accompany him on his visit to this country in 1874, which Mr. Peirce accepted.

Mr. Peirce retained his office of minister in Honolulu until October, 1877, and in the following February, King Kalakaua appointed him minister of foreign affairs for the Hawaiian Kingdom. He resigned the office, however, on the first of the following July, and returned to Boston. But the change of climate told upon his health, and he soon returned to San Francisco, where, with the exception of several visits East, he continued to reside until his death.

Mr. Peirce made a visit to Europe in 1844. In 1856, he succeeded his father as a member of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, and was its assistant treasurer from 1865 to 1867. He was a man of high integrity, of good conversational powers, of cultivated tastes, and of agreeable manners.¹

26. VIII. 262. *Susan Rigby Thompson*, the wife of Henry A. Peirce, born in Charlestown, Mass, died in Charlestown, of heart disease.

Mrs. Peirce was gifted in conversation, and was a woman of fine presence.

She was a daughter of Joseph and Susan (Pratt) Thompson, of Charlestown, Mass. Her ancestry includes the following families: Thompson, Blodgett, Whitmore, Harty, Snow, Peirce, Cole, Bacon, Frothingham, Hett, Rand, Edenden, Whittemore, Upham, Frost, Miller, Rand, Carter Bridgden, Barrett, Nurse, Hill, Stower, Pratt. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{122}$.

26. VIII. 263. **John Dorr Peirce** [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Boston, died in Cincinnati, Ohio. Residence: Cincinnati.

¹ Biography of Henry Augustus Peirce, printed by A. L. Bancroft & Co., San Francisco, 1880, with portrait, from which this sketch is taken; also The Memorials of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, by James M. Bugbee, pp. 385-386; The Pacific Commercial Advertiser of Saturday, July 27, 1878; and obituary notices in The Alta Californian, of July, 1885, and The Boston Journal, of July 30, 1885.

His middle name was dropped by an act of the Massachusetts General Court, March 4, 1829. His remains were buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, Chelsea, Mass., in the lot of his sister, Mrs. Laura P. Holland.

26. VIII. 263. *Ruth Smith*, his wife, born in Bridgeport, Ohio, died in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Her first husband's name was Stockton.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{123}$.

26. VIII. 264. *Hardy Peirce* [Joseph H. 25-26. VII. 143], born in Boston, died in Santa Barbara, Cal. A seaman.

Hardy Peirce was a seaman in the East India trade. He went to the Sandwich Islands, and from there, in 1835, to California, where he died of a disease incident to the climate of Batavia. In 1828, he was one of the crew of the ship Danube, commanded by the late R. B. Forbes, and is spoken of by him as a "fine boy."

27. VIII. 269. *John Peirce Lathrop* [Ann 27. VII. 144], born in Boston, died in Philadelphia. A clergyman. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lathrop was ordained a deacon in the Episcopal Church in Boston, in 1837, and a priest in Burlington, N. J., March 15, 1839. He taught school for a time in Boston, and afterwards became rector of Christ Church, Bordentown, N. J. In an obituary notice which appeared in The Churchman of Jan. 13, 1844, he is spoken of as "An exemplary and much beloved clergyman." At the time of his sudden death, he was chaplain of the United States steam frigate Princeton, which was about sailing for the Mediterranean. A painting of him is owned by his daughter, Mrs. Thomas L. Wakefield, of Dedham.

27. VIII. 269. *Maria Margareta Long*, his wife, born in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., died in Dedham, Mass.

A miniature of Mrs. Lathrop is in the possession of her daughter, Mrs. Thomas L. Wakefield, of Dedham.

She was a daughter of Thomas C. and Frances Hungerford (Griffin) Long. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{124}$.

27. VIII. 271. **Joseph Kettell** [Hannah D. 27. VII. 150], born in Boston, baptized there Feb. 25, 1809, died in St. Augustine, Fla. Residence: New York.

Mr. Kettell had a very intelligent mind, and was a man of great natural abilities and amiable qualities. Owing to the extreme delicacy of his constitution, he was unable to engage in any regular profession or business, and was obliged to go to Florida for his health.¹

27. VIII. 271. **Jane Terhune**, his wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{\text{I 25}}$.

27. VIII. 272. **Thomas Prentice Kettell** [Hannah D. 27. VII. 150], born in Boston, died in San Francisco, Cal. A journalist. Residence: New York.

When quite young, Mr. Kettell went with his father on several voyages, which enlarged his views of the operations of general commerce. On leaving school, he entered the wholesale hardware store of J. & E. Phillips, of Boston, where he continued for many years, until his desire for a more extended business induced him to visit Europe. After visiting most of the capitals of Europe in the investigation of the course and general operations of international commerce, with a view to reconcile the practical workings of trade with the principles of the economist, he returned and settled in New York. It was a time when his natural qualities, enlarged and matured by extensive observation and untiring research, enabled him to appreciate with great accuracy the position of financial affairs throughout the world, and particularly the unhealthy state of affairs which existed in this country. At this time he began a series of articles in the *New York Herald* upon the monetary affairs of the country. These displayed an ability that soon attracted general attention, not only throughout the United States, but in all the commercial cities of the world; and during six years, down to the close of 1843, they acquired an almost oracular authority. The clearness of his diction, the accuracy of his views, and the sagacity of his remarks, fully and promptly sustained by events as they transpired, fixed the attention of

¹ The *Merchants' Magazine and Commercial Review*, conducted by Freeman Hunt, Vol. XX. p. 621.

the commercial public, and they rapidly increased the circulation of the paper. The interest which Mr. Kettell imparted to the subject of financial reports caused them to become an essential feature of every daily paper.

In 1840, Mr. Kettell started the *Gazette*, a daily journal advocating the principles of free trade, of which he had always been an ardent and efficient supporter. He then edited the *Morning News* until he took charge of the *Democratic Review*. He contributed to the *Merchants' Magazine* articles on the "Commercial Treaties of the United States," etc., and a series of articles upon "The Debts and Finances of the several States." He was for several years the commercial correspondent of the *Washington Union*. He was considered one of the most forcible writers on political economy in the country.¹

27. VIII. 272. *Ruth Cogswell*, the wife of Thomas P. Kettell, born in Boston.

Mrs. Kettell is a daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Gaubert) Cogswell. Her father was a manufacturer, and her mother was of a Maine family. Her ancestry includes the following families: Cogswell, Wyer, Johnson, Johnson, Maverick, Harris, Newell, Larkin, Phillips, Foster, Brackenbury, Gaubert. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{126}$.

27. VIII. 273. **George Frederick Kettell** [Hannah D. 27. VII. 150], born in Boston, baptized there Nov. 9, 1817, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., of heart disease. A minister. Residence: Brooklyn.

When he was twelve years old, Mr. Kettell went to Germany with his parents, and he remained there for five years. On his return, he removed to Danbury, Conn., where he studied for the ministry. When he was twenty-one years of age, he became an itinerant Methodist minister. He bought a place in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and lived there about ten years. About 1860, he was made presiding elder of the Rhinebeck District. In 1866, he was appointed United States Consul to the Grand Duchy of Baden, an office which he held three years. Returning to this country, he became

¹ The *Merchants' Magazine and Commercial Review*, conducted by Freeman Hunt, Vol. XX. p. 618, which also contain an engraving of Mr. Kettell which is said to be an excellent likeness. *American Biographical Sketch Book*, by William Hunt.

a member of the New York East Conference, and was pastor, first, of the Sands Street Methodist Episcopal Church, and then of the Summerfield Church, in Brooklyn, N. Y. He was afterward presiding elder of the New York district for three years, and at the time of his death he was serving in his fourth year as presiding elder of the Brooklyn district.

Mr. Kettell was a man of fine abilities, of extraordinary energy, and of an amiable disposition. He ranked among the ablest ministers of his denomination, and was universally successful in all the work committed to him by the church. He was a member of the Managers of the Missionary Society and of the standing committee of finance.

Dr. Kettell had a remarkable clearness of intellect, unusual felicity of statement, a wide range of thought, abundance of instructive anecdotes, unflinching good temper, rare conversational powers, and a courteous refinement of manner. A philosophic and semi-humanitarian vein ran through his preaching, which made it very interesting to the intellectual, but diminished its immediate effects. Fear in the utterance of what he believed true he seemed never to know.¹

27. VIII. 273¹. *Lucretia Hawley*, the first wife of George F. Kettell, born in Danbury, Conn., died in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{\text{I } 27^1}$.

27. VIII. 273². *Mary Austin Andrews*, the second wife of George F. Kettell, born in Richmond, Mass.

Mrs. Kettell is a daughter of Truman Bishop and Mary Ann (Austin) Andrews. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{\text{I } 27^2}$.

27. VIII. 274. *Annie Peirce Kettell* [Hannah D. 27. VII. 150], born in Boston, baptized there Nov. 19, 1820, died in Passaic, N. J.

27. VIII. 274¹. *Alexander Kissam*, her first husband, born in New York City, died in New York City. A lawyer. Residence: probably Brooklyn, N. Y.

¹ The Christian Advocate of March 22 and 29, 1883.

Mr. Kissam studied law in the office of Cyrus P. Smith, of New York, was admitted to the bar, and afterwards became his partner.

His first wife, whom he married May 19, 1839, was Clarissa Maynard. She died March 28, 1843. By her he had the following children:—

EDGAR KISSAM, born Jan. 31, 1840. He married Cecilia Mackey.
CLARISSA STONE KISSAM, born Jan. 13, 1842; died Aug. 24, 1863.

Mr. Kissam's second wife, whom he married Aug. 29, 1843, was Louisa Maria Maynard. She died April 6, 1846. By her he had the following children:—

ALBERT KISSAM, born May 29, 1844; died Sept. 1, 1844.
WALTER KISSAM, born Feb. 18, 1846. He married, Oct. 13, 1868, Sarah Jane Birdsall.

His first and second wives were sisters, daughters of Samuel and Clarissa (Stone) Maynard, formerly of Boston.

Alexander Kissam was a son of Joseph and Hannah (Bartow) Kissam, of Jersey City, N. J.¹ His ancestry includes the following families: Kissam, Searing, Bartow, Reed, Vardell, Tiebout. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{123}$.

27. VIII. 274². *Samuel Walstein Brown*, the second husband of Annie Peirce Kettell, died in Passaic, N. J. Residence: Passaic.

Mr. Brown was a son of Enoch and Melinda (Padelford) Brown. His ancestry includes the following families: Brown, Sawyer, Woodbridge, Dudley, Rogers, Crane, Hubbard, Emery, Torrey, Padelford, Blandford, Flint, King, Whitman, Dennis. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{123}$.

27. VIII. 275. **Charles Fitch Putnam** [Elizabeth S. 27. VII. 152], probably born in Boston, died at sea. A mariner. Residence: Boston.

27. VIII. 275. *Elizabeth F. Gould*, his wife, born in South Boston, died in South Boston.

Mrs. Putnam was a daughter of Abraham and Susanna (Foster) Gould, of South Boston. Her father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{123}$.

¹ Bartow Genealogy, by E. B., pp. 164-166; also letter of Walter Kissam of Jan. 18, 1895.

27. VIII. 276. **Elizabeth Peirce Putnam** [Elizabeth S. 27. VII. 152], probably born in Boston, died in Fairfield, Vt.

Mrs. Soule had miniatures of her parents.

27. VIII. 276¹. ——— **Reynolds**, her first husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{130^1}$.

27. VIII. 276². **Albert G. Soule**, her second husband, died probably in Fairfield, Vt. A country merchant. Residence: Fairfield.

Mr. Soule at one time lived in St. Albans, Vt. He returned to Fairfield, where he was of the firm of A. G. & C. L. Soule & Co., dealers in general merchandise.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{130^2}$.

27. VIII. 277. **Edward Fitch Putnam** [Elizabeth S. 27. VII. 152], born in Boston, baptized in Charlestown, Mass., Sept. 5, 1819, died in St. Albans, Vt., of consumption. A clergyman. Residence: Montpelier, Vt.

Mr. Putnam was educated at the General Theological Seminary in New York. For some six or seven years he was rector of Christ Church, in Montpelier, Vt., and gave up his charge only a few months before his death, from ill health. He is spoken of as a very lovable man, and is still remembered with affection by some of his old parishioners. He was a bright man, and is said to have been a fine preacher. A monument to his memory is in the graveyard at St. Albans.¹

27. VIII. 277. **Helen Hamilton Stanwood**, his wife, born in Hopkinton, N. H., died in Hopkinton.

Mrs. Putnam was a daughter of Joseph and Louisa Ayer (Perkins) Stanwood. Her father was a merchant of Hopkinton. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{131}$.

28. VIII. 279. **Sally Bott** [Lydia 28. VII. 155], probably born and died in Salem.

¹ The Freeman, Montpelier, Vt., of June 8, 1854; also letters from the Rev. Thomas Burgess, of St. Albans, Vt., dated Jan. 4 and 18, 1886.

28. VIII. 279. *Benjamin Frederick Browne*, her husband, born in Salem, baptized there July 14, 1793, died in Salem, of paralysis. An apothecary. Residence: Salem.

Dr. Browne began his business life in the apothecary shop of Edward S. Lang, of Salem, where he remained five years. During the War of 1812, while still in his minority, he became assistant surgeon of the privateer "Alfred," and subsequently made two cruises in the "Frolic" as captain's clerk, purser, and sergeant of marines. On his last cruise he was captured and taken to Dartmoor Prison, England. In the month of November, 1816, he went into the apothecary business with William Stearns. He continued as an apothecary in Salem in various situations until Jan. 1, 1860, when he retired from business after a long and successful career.

He always took great interest in the public organizations of his native city. He was for nearly fifty years connected with the Independent Congregational Church in Barton Square. He was master of the Essex Lodge of Free Masons from 1824 to 1827; commander of the Cadets from 1825 to 1828; representative to the General Court in 1831; State senator in 1843; postmaster of Salem from 1845 to 1849; and several times a candidate for mayor of Salem.

Dr. Browne possessed extensive information, and was a frequent and valuable contributor to the local press, and was an occasional contributor to the Essex Institute Historical Collections. "The Papers of an Old Dartmoor Prisoner," written by him for the Democratic Review in 1846, had peculiar merits. In the fire which burned his store in 1862, he lost notes containing the work of many years.¹

Dr. Browne was a son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Andrew) Browne. *James Browne* [1-70. III. 8²], was his great-great-grandfather, and *Joseph Vincent Browne* [23. VIII. 239], was his first cousin. His ancestry includes the following families: Browne, Bartholomew, Pickering, Flint, Frost, Searl, White, Shelote, Andrew, Grafton, Gardner, Frier, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Gerrish, Lowell, Ruck, Spooner, Gardner,

¹ Obituary in the Salem Gazette of Nov. 25, 1873, and a Memoir in the Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XIII. pp. 81-89.

Frier, White, Herbert, Porter, Hathorne, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{132}$.

28. VIII. 280. **Lydia Hardy Bott** [Lydia 28. VII. 155], born in Salem, died in Salem, of inflammation of the lungs.

28. VIII. 280. **Thomas Russell Safford**, her husband, probably born and died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Safford was a son of William and Sarah B. (Colcord) Safford. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{133}$.

28. VIII. 281. **Sarah Hardy Haraden** [Sarah 28. VII. 156], born in Salem, died in Salem, of brain disease.

28. VIII. 281. **William Steuman Rose**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption. A mariner. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Rose was a son of Joseph and Hannah Rose. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{134}$.

28. VIII. 282. **Lydia Ann Haraden** [Sarah 28. VII. 156], born in Salem, died in Salem.

28. VIII. 282. **Benjamin Hale Ives**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A bookseller. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Ives was of the firm of Ives & Putnam. An obituary of him in the Salem Register of Jan. 30, 1837, pays a high tribute to his character.

He was a son of William and Polly (Bradshaw) Ives, of Salem. His ancestry includes the following families: Ives, Metcalf, Derby, Hasket, Ward, Flint, Massey, Wells, Warner, Webb, Becket, Phippen, Wood, Cromwell, Bradshaw, Mansfield. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{135}$.

28. VIII. 283. **Andrew Haraden** [Sarah 28. VII. 156], probably born in Salem, died in Salem, of heart disease. An expressman. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Haraden went to sea in early life, and became an officer of a ship; but for many years before his death he was a package expressman between Salem and Boston. The banks had great confidence in him, and frequently intrusted parcels of great value to his care.¹

¹ The Salem Register of June 28, 1877.

28. VIII. 283. *Augusta C. Ober*, his wife, probably born in Salem, died in Salem, of heart disease.

Mrs. Haraden was a daughter of William and Elizabeth (Robinson) Ober. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{136}$.

28. VIII. 284. *Mary Haraden* [Sarah 28. VII. 156], born in Salem, died in Salem, of pneumonia. Residence: Salem.

28. VIII. 284. *Henry Derby*, her husband, born in Salem, died in Danvers, Mass. An insurance agent. Residence: Danvers.

Mr. Derby was a son of Samuel and Bethia (Watts) Derby. *Sarah A. Derby* [34. VIII. 319] was his niece. His ancestry includes the following families: Derby, Hilman, Youngs, Budd, Williams, Watts, Daland, Hdges, Hudson, Peters, Hilliard. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{137}$.

29. VIII. 285. *Lydia Ann Henfield* [Joseph H. 29. VII. 157], born in New London, Conn., died in Salem.

29. VIII. 285. *Joseph Chisholm*, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A rope-maker. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Chisholm was for fifty-three years secretary of the Naumkeag Club. He was a well-read man of much intelligence, of a very social and genial disposition, with a touch of dry humor that was very agreeable. He was a good citizen, and much respected. He was one of seventeen children.¹

He was a son of William and Martha (Vincent) Chisholm. His father was of Scotch descent, being of the ancient Clan Frazer. *Joseph Vincent Browne* [23. VIII. 239] was his first cousin. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{138}$.

29. VIII. 287. *George Hardy Henfield* [Joseph H. 29. VII. 157], born in New London, Conn., died in San Francisco, Cal. A coppersmith and ironworker. Residence: San Francisco, Cal.

29. VIII. 287. *Nancy Harris Howard*, his wife, born in New London, Conn.

Mrs. Henfield was a daughter of John and Nancy (Harris) Howard, of New London. Her father was a pilot. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{139}$.

¹ The Salem Gazette of Oct. 13, 1885.

29. VIII. 290. **Joseph Henfield** [John 29. VII. 158], born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

29. VIII. 290. **Sarah Browne**, his wife, born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Her second husband is *Joseph Percival Cloutman* [28. IX. 456²]. For an account of him see pages 881–882. Her number in direct descent is [28. IX. 456].

29. VIII. 291. **Warwick Palfray** [Hannah 29–32. VII. 160], born in Salem, baptized there October, 1787, died in Salem. An editor and publisher. Residence: Salem.

For thirty-three years Mr. Palfray was editor of the *Essex Register*; and the paper was edited and published by his son, Charles W. Palfray, until May 23, 1893, when it was merged in the *Beverly Citizen*. He was a member of the Salem Common Council in 1836, 1837, and 1838, and represented Salem in the General Court in 1827, 1829, 1830, 1831, 1834, and 1835, and Essex County in the Senate in 1836, 1837, and 1838. He was an original member of the Salem Charitable Society, and its vice-president at the time of his death. Mr. Palfray was a man of high private character, and was very much respected in Salem.¹

29. VIII. 291. **Elizabeth Roundy**, his wife, born in Beverly, Mass., died in Salem.

Mrs. Palfray was a daughter of Captain Nehemiah and Rebecca (Boyn-ton) Roundy. *Abigail Roundy* [40. VII. 195⁷] was her sister. Her ancestry includes the following families: Roundy, Boynton, Abbot, Chandler, Hibbard, Bullard. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{141}$.

29. VIII. 292. **George Palfray** [Hannah 29–32. VII. 160], born in Salem, baptized there July, 1789, died in Saco, Maine. A sailmaker. Residence: Salem.

29. VIII. 292. **Mary Archer**, his wife, born in Salem, died in Lynn, Mass.

¹ The Salem Gazette of Aug. 24, 1838.

Mrs. Palfray was a daughter of William and Mary (Daland) Archer, of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Archer, Osgood, Massey, Wells, Warner, Ropes, Wells, Warner, Bartlett, Woodwell, Gillingham, Daland, Hodges, Hudson, Peters, Hilliard, Cook, Birdsall, Buxton, Cox, Pope, Smith. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{142}$.

30-31. VIII. 293. **Lydia Palfray** [Hannah 29-32. VII. 160], born in Salem, baptized there March 11, 1792, died in Chelsea, Mass.

30-31. VIII. 293. **Jonathan Davis Bosson**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Marlborough, Mass. An upholsterer. Residence: Chelsea.

Mr. Bosson learned the trade of a tanner and currier, which he followed for some years in his native town. In 1820, he moved to Boston, and engaged in the leather and upholstering business, having at one time as partner the late Deacon Moses Grant. About 1840, he removed to Chelsea, where he was for many years engaged in the manufacture of mattresses. As a citizen, he was much respected, and his venerable figure was one of the most familiar objects upon the streets of Chelsea.

He took an interest in military affairs, and for over seventy years he was a member of the Salem Cadets, having joined the company in 1806. He regularly appeared with them at the annual fall parades, until within four years of his death. On these occasions his appearance in the ranks, with firm step, erect and vigorous, was one of the most striking features of the parade.

In the early part of the War of 1812, he was on board one of the Salem privateers which had an engagement with the enemy. On his return from privateering, he resumed his connection with the Cadets, and was frequently drafted or detailed for coast-guard duty, to which the militia were then subject.

Mr. Bosson was one of the oldest admitted members of St. Peters Episcopal Church, Salem, but he afterwards became identified with the Baptist Church.

The golden wedding of Mr. and Mrs. Bosson was celebrated; and for that occasion the Rev. Dr. S. F. Smith, the author of "America," wrote an original hymn.

Mr. Bosson's death was the result of an accident which occurred while

he was on a visit to his daughter, Mrs. William Williams, of Marlborough. At the time he was in the enjoyment of perfect health, and had only recently celebrated the 94th anniversary of his birth, in which he was able to participate with his accustomed activity and enjoyment. To the end of his days, he was very active in his habits, taking delight in out-of-door life, and enjoying remarkably good health.¹

He was a son of Jonathan Davis and Martha (Young) Bosson. His ancestry includes the following families: Bosson, Partridge, Young. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{143}$.

31. VIII. 294. **Hannah Palfray** [Hannah 29–32. VII. 160], born in Salem, died in Lynn, Mass.

31. VIII. 294¹. **John Daggett Attwill**, her first husband, born in Lynn, Mass., died in Lynn. A shoe manufacturer and merchant. Residence: Lynn.

Mr. Attwill was extensively engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Lynn. He had stores for their sale successively in Baltimore, Md., Petersburg, and Richmond, Va., and Charleston, S. C.

He was interested in military matters, and for three years was in the Massachusetts Militia with the rank of major. His father and elder brother were in the Revolution.

Mr. Attwill's first wife, whom he married Nov. 18, 1794, was Martha Ingalls. She was born March 2, 1775, and died July 3, 1817. She was a daughter of Jacob and Martha (Lewis) Ingalls, of Lynn. By her he had the following children:—

PATTY ATTWILL,	born March, 20, 1797. She married Jonathan Watson, and died April 23, 1842.
NELSON REED ATTWILL,	born Sept. 1, 1798. He married Abby S. Ward, and died Dec. 30, 1861.
JOHN DAGGETT ATTWILL,	born May 1, 1800. He married, Oct. 7, 1824, Ann Burroughs, and died Feb. 9, 1832.

¹ The Salem Register of Feb. 19, 1880; Boston Post of Feb. 17, 1880; and The Chelsea Pioneer of Feb. 21, 1880.

MARY ATTWILL,	born April 25, 1802. She married, June 2, 1822, James Cutler Ward [35. VIII. 337], and died March 3, 1826.
BETSEY FULLERTON ATTWILL,	born Feb. 4, 1804. She married, Sept. 30, 1822, Benjamin Ward [35. VIII. 334], and died March 19, 1882.
ALFRED ATTWILL,	born Jan. 29, 1806; died, unmarried, in 1849.
GUSTAVUS ATTWILL,	born May 22, 1808. He married, first, Almira Mudge, second, Almira Burrill, and died Aug. 18, 1873.
EDWARD ATTWILL,	born Aug. 7, 1810; died, unmarried, Dec. 19, 1864.
RICHARD INGALLS ATTWILL,	born July 17, 1812; died unmarried.
WILLIAM AUGUSTUS ATTWILL,	born March 22, 1814; died Feb. 26, 1827.
JACOB ATTWILL,	born March 26, 1816; died April 4, 1816.
JOSEPH WARREN ATTWILL,	born July 2, 1817; died, unmarried, April 6, 1866. He was twin brother of the following child.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN ATTWILL,	born July 3, 1817. He was twin brother of the foregoing child. He married Nancy Winslow, and died April 5, 1866.

The above twin brothers, during their life, were almost inseparable, and were so alike in form and feature that few could distinguish between them. They also had the same sentiments, opinions, tastes, and habits. Joseph, who preceded his brother some four hours in his birth, followed him in death in about twenty hours. While apparently in his usual health, he was called to attend his brother in a short sickness, and when his brother died, Joseph's nervous system became entirely shattered, and he died also.¹

Mr. Attwill was a son of William and Lydia (Hicks) Attwill, of Lynn. His ancestry includes the following families: Attwill, Hicks, West, Sill, Green, Mitchelson, Bushell, Daggett, Scollay. See ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VIII}₁₄₄.

31. VIII. 294². *Jacob Phillips*, the second husband of Hannah Palfray, born in Lynn, Mass., died in Lynn, of paralysis. A fisherman. Residence: Lynn.

Mr. Phillips was a son of Walter Phillips, who was a native of Lynn.² ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VIII}₁₄₄.

¹ Abstract of an account of these brothers furnished by Richard I. Attwill.

² For the family to which Jacob Phillips probably belonged see Phillips Genealogies, by Albert M. Phillips, pp. 159-161.

31. VIII. 296. **Nancy Palfray** [Hannah 29-32. VII. 160], born in Salem, baptized there May 26, 1799, died in Salem.

31. VIII. 296. **Young Flint Walden**, her husband, born in Danvers, Mass., died in Salem. A currier. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Walden's first wife, whom he married Nov. 3, 1811, was Susan Tucker. His second wife, whom he married Aug. 15, 1824, was Lucy Dickson. By these wives he had children.

He was a son of Joseph and Lydia Walden, of Danvers. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{I\ 4\ 8}$.

31. VIII. 299. **Edward Palfray** [Hannah 29-32. VII. 160], born in Salem, died in Worcester, Mass., of disease of the brain. An editor and publisher. Residence: Salem.

For many years Mr. Palfray was the editor and publisher of the Salem Advertiser. He was afterwards surveyor of the Port of Salem, and later an officer in the Boston Custom House.¹

31. VIII. 299. **Eliza Cummings**, his wife, died in Chelsea.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{I\ 4\ 7}$.

32. VIII. 302. **Sarah Hunt** [Sarah 32-33. VII. 162], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.

32. VIII. 302. **James Felton**, her husband, born in Marblehead, Mass., died in Salem, of consumption. A sailmaker. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Felton married, March 6, 1828, as his second wife, Sally Dodd. She was born Oct. 21, 1806, and died Aug. 14, 1850.

He was a son of James and Ruth (Smith) Felton. His ancestry includes the following families: Felton, Skelton, Orne, Foot, Turner, Smith. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{I\ 4\ 8}$.

32. VIII. 303. **Elizabeth Hunt** [Sarah 32-33. VII. 162], born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mrs. Stanley's father died when she was quite young, and she took up

¹ The Salem Register of April 16, 1846.

her residence at Baker's Island. During the War of 1812, she was one day wandering about the island, when she espied an English man-of-war making into Salem Harbor. She succeeded in alarming the residents of the town; and the British captain, finding that his presence was no secret, immediately left. For years she was hailed as a heroine.¹

An obituary of Mrs. Stanley, in the Salem Observer of Dec. 23, 1893, speaks of her, in addition to other facts, as follows:—

“Mrs. Stanley was remarkably smart for one of her extreme age, and attended service at the Crombie Street Church regularly every Sunday until within a very few years. She was of a very bright, vivacious manner, and was always first and foremost in all the good works of the church, in which she was deeply interested.”

32. VIII. 303. *John Stanley*, her husband, born in Liverpool, Eng., died at St. Helena. A mate of a ship. Residence: Salem.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{156}$.

32. VIII. 304. *Mary Hunt* [Sarah 32–33. VII. 162], born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mrs. Farrington was one of the most venerable inhabitants of Salem, having entered her ninety-third year. She possessed an uncommonly lively and cheerful temperament, was interested in the events of the day, and retained her vigor and elasticity to a wonderful degree.²

32. VIII. 304. *Edward Farrington*, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A cordwainer. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Farrington was a son of William and Mary W. Farrington.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{151}$.

32. VIII. 305. *Susanna Palfray Hunt* [Sarah 32–33. VII. 162], born in Salem, died in Salem.

32. VIII. 305. *Samuel M. Foye*, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption. A ropemaker. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Foye was a son of William and Mary C. Foye, of Salem. ANCESTRY

TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{152}$.

¹ The Boston Transcript of Dec. 22, 1893.

² The Salem Register of Aug. 1, 1892.

33. VIII. 306. **Thomas Hunt** [Sarah 32-33. VII. 162], born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Hunt's early life was spent at sea. He was one of the crew of the famous ship "George," a vessel from which so many of Salem's shipmasters graduated. He afterwards engaged in the New Orleans, Liverpool, Russian, African, and East India trade. He entered the employ of A. A. Low, and was chief officer under Captain N. B. Palmer, of the ship *Hongua*, on her first voyage to Canton, China. His ship was one of the earliest of the clipper ships. In 1842, he left the *Hongua* and started an express boat for carrying despatches between Canton and its port, Whampoa, a distance of some twelve miles on the river. The river was thickly invested with pirates, and the ordinary ship's boats were attacked and robbed. Mr. Hunt won the confidence of the mercantile community, and by his fearlessness and tireless energy, combined with his tact in dealing with the natives, he soon gained such a reputation that his boats were seldom attacked either night or day. From this beginning, he entered into the ship-chandlery business, with hulks for storage, and packet boats between Hong Kong, Whampoa, and Canton. About 1854, he returned home with an ample fortune, having sold his business to James Bridges Endicott [5. VIII. 37] and J. P. Cook, both from Salem. Following the example of many who made their wealth in the Orient, he lost a large portion of it at home. He returned to China in 1859-1860, and entered into the employ of Augustine Heard & Co., at Hong Kong. After remaining there three years, he returned to Salem, making but one more visit to China, and that for pleasure, a year or two previous to his death. Mr. Hunt was a man of marked characteristics. He had an active mind and keen perceptions, and overcame the want of his early educational advantages by wide reading, and by his interest in all the progressive movements in the political and sociological world. His warm and hearty nature endeared him to his friends, and to all who came in contact with him. He held no public office except as marshal of the United States Consulate at Canton.¹

¹ Letter of T. F. Hunt, dated July, 1893.

33. VIII. 306. *Elizabeth Cook Keen*, his wife, probably born in Salem.

Mrs. Hunt is a daughter of John Cook Keen, of Salem, who was called John Cook, and all of whose daughters, except Mrs. Hunt, were married by the name of Cook, she being married by her right name. Her brother also dropped the name of Keen. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{153}$.

33. VIII. 307. *Lydia Chapman Hunt* [Sarah 32-33. VII. 162], born in Salem, died in New York City.

33. VIII. 307. *Daniel Goodhue*, her husband, born in Salem, died at sea. A seaman. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Goodhue was a son of Abner and Frances (Bott) Goodhue. His father was a blacksmith, of Salem. *John Bott Goodhue* [34. VIII. 322] was his brother; *Mary Elizabeth Goodhue* [47. VIII. 517] is his niece; and *John Bott* [28. VII. 155] was his uncle. His ancestry includes the following families: Goodhue, Watson, Whipple, Sherwin, Lamson, Bott, Newhall, Potter. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{154}$.

33. VIII. 310. *Louisa Hunt* [Sarah 32-33. VII. 162], born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

33. VIII. 310. *Gamaliel Everard Ward*, her husband, born in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Ward was a son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Trask) Ward. His ancestry includes the following families: Ward, Flint, Massey, Wells, Warner, Derby, Hilman, Youngs, Budd, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Webb, Bray, Collins, Cockerill, Trask. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{156}$.

33. VIII. 311. *Sarah Tucker* [Martha 33. VII. 163], born in Salem, died in Boston.

33. VIII. 311¹. *Solomon Smith Whipple*, her first husband, born in Hamilton, Mass., died in Boston. A lawyer. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Whipple, Dartmouth College, 1811, taught school in that year in

Lynn. He afterwards read law with prominent lawyers of Essex County, and began its practice in Salem in 1816, removing to Boston in 1839.¹

He was a son of Matthew and Elizabeth (Smith) Whipple, of Hamilton.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{157}$.

33. VIII. 311². *James Barker*, her second husband, born in Haverhill, Mass., died in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Barker was a son of James and Elizabeth Barker. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{157}$.

33. VIII. 313. *Lewis Tucker* [Martha 33. VII. 163], born in Salem, died in Boston, of dropsy. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

33. VIII. 313. *Susan Tucker Cobb*, his wife, born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mrs. Tucker was a daughter of Elias and Susan Cobb. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{158}$.

33. VIII. 314. *Nancy Cook Lovis* [Anna 33. VII. 165], probably born and died in Salem.

33. VIII. 314. *Elliott Smith*, her husband, born in Beverly, Mass., probably died in Salem.

Mr. Smith was a son of Francis and Jane (Elliot) Smith, of Beverly. His ancestry includes the following families: Smith, Grover, Barney, Wood, Smith, Hayward, Elliot. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{159}$.

33. VIII. 315. *Abigail Chapman Lovis* [Anna 33. VII. 165], probably born and died in Salem.

33. VIII. 315. *Samuel Church*, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem, of heart disease. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Church married for his second wife Lucy Ropes [42. VIII. 428]. For an account of her see page 638.

He was a son of Lemuel and Hannah (Ropes) Church. His ancestry

¹ Sketches of the Alumni of Dartmouth College, by the Rev. George T. Chapman, p. 158.

includes the following families: Church, Ropes, Ingersoll, Collins, Smith, Luscomb, Brewer, Beal, Ashby, Felt, Wilkinson, Andrews, Bonfield, Bradstreet. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{160}$.

33. VIII. 317. **George Chapman Cook** [Lydia 33-34. VII. 167], born in Salem, died in Danversport, Mass. A tailor. Residence: Danversport.

33. VIII. 317. *Whindsopher Waters*, his wife, born in Salem.

Mrs. Cook is a daughter of Captain John and Eleanor (Shales) Waters, of Beverly. Captain John Waters was a coppersmith, of Salem. *Thomas Shales Waters* [34. VIII. 324] was her brother. Her ancestry includes the following families: Waters, Worthylake, Porter, Byram, Shaw, Ford, Dingley, Calef, King, Jewett, How, Hopkinson, Pearson, Shales, Elliot, Woodier, Browne, Porter, Hathorne, Groves. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{162}$.

34. VIII. 318. **James Kennedy Cook** [Lydia 33-34. VII. 167], born in Salem, died in Andover, Mass. A printer. Residence: Andover.

34. VIII. 318. *Catherine Pond Ware*, his wife, born in Salem. Residence: St. Louis, Mo.

Mrs. Cook is a daughter of Erastus and Clarissa Dillaway (Wardwell) Ware, of Marblehead. Her ancestry includes the following families: Ware, Mann (?), Wardwell. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{163}$.

34. VIII. 319. **Samuel Kennedy Cook** [Lydia 33-34. VII. 167], born in Salem, died in Gloucester, Mass., of paralysis. A merchant. Residence: Gloucester.

Mr. Cook became a resident of Gloucester in 1834, and engaged in business with a Mr. Bates, under the style of Bates & Cook, as merchant tailors. On the dissolution of the firm, Mr. Cook continued the business until 1849, when he went to California. He returned home, and was employed in business until his health failed. He was a genial man of ready wit, and a general favorite with all who knew him.¹

34. VIII. 319. *Sarah Atkinson Derby*, his wife, born in Salem.

¹ Obituary in the Cape Ann Advertiser of July 8, 1887.

Mrs. Cook is a daughter of John and Susan (Atkinson) Derby, of Salem. *Henry Derby* [28. VIII. 284] was her uncle. Her ancestry includes the following families: Derby, Hilman, Youngs, Budd, Williams, Watts, Daland, Hodges, Hudson, Peters, Hilliard, Atkinson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{164}$.

34. VIII. 322. **Lydia Ann Cook** [Lydia 33-34. VII. 167], born in Salem, died in Salem, of inflammation of the bowels.

34. VIII. 322. **John Bott Goodhue**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Hamilton, Mass. A seaman and painter. Residence: Hamilton.

Mr. Goodhue's second wife, whom he married April 4, 1852, was Sarah Ann Comery. She was living in Hamilton, Mass., in 1886. By her he had the following children:¹—

HARRIET BENNET GOODHUE, born Dec. 28, 1852.
 FRANK TUTTLE GOODHUE, born Jan. 20, 1854.
 SAMUEL GEDNEY GOODHUE, born Feb. 4, 1855.
 CHARLES ABNER GOODHUE, born June 8, 1856; died Oct. 3, 1857.
 JOHN WALTER GOODHUE, born April 10, 1858.
 SARAH FRANCES GOODHUE, born June 1, 1859.
 WILLIAM ADAMS GOODHUE, born Jan. 19, 1863.
 JAMES ARTHUR GOODHUE, born Aug. 29, 1864.

Mr. Goodhue was a son of Abner and Frances (Bott) Goodhue, of Salem. *John Bott* [28. VII. 155] was his uncle; *Daniel Goodhue* [33. VIII. 307] was his brother; and *Mary Elizabeth Goodhue* [47. VIII. 517] is his niece. His ancestry includes the following families: Goodhue, Watson, Whipple, Sherwin, Lamson, Bott, Newhall, Potter. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{166}$.

34. VIII. 324. **Mary Abigail Cook** [Lydia 33-34. VII. 167], born in Salem, died in Salem.

34. VIII. 324. **Thomas Shales Waters**, her husband, born in Salem, probably died in Salem. A coppersmith. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Waters was a son of Captain John and Eleanor (Shales) Waters. *Whindsopher Waters* [33. VIII. 317] is his sister. His ancestry includes the following families: Waters, Worthylake, Porter, Byram, Shaw, Ford,

¹ History and Genealogy of the Goodhue Family, by Jonathan E. Goodhue, p. 53.

Dingley, Calef, King, Jewett, How, Hopkinson, Pearson, Shales, Elliot, Woodier, Browne, Porter, Hathorne, Groves. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{167}$.

34. VIII. 327. **Martha Tucker Pool** [Polly 34. VII. 168], probably born in Salem, died in Salem.

The Salem Gazette of Feb. 6, 1837, contains an obituary eulogistic of her character.

34. VIII. 327. **Nathan Smith**, her husband, born in Marblehead, Mass., died in Salem, of dropsy. A sea-captain. Residence: Salem.

At the time of his first marriage he changed his name to Pool.

His second wife was Matilda Pool, a sister of his first wife. His third wife, whom he married in 1843, was Maria Mahala Pool, who was born in Charlestown, Mass., April 27, 1810. She is a daughter of Lot and Lydia (Parker) Pool. By her he had the following child:—

LYDIA PARKER POOL, born in Salem, Sept. 18, 1845; married, in 1860, Oliver Ober, who died in 1863. She married again, in 1876, Owen B. Stone, and died Aug. 9, 1885.

Mr. Pool was a son of Moses and Rachel (Proctor) Smith. His father was born in Ipswich, Mass., and his mother in Marblehead, Mass. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{168}$.

34. VIII. 328. **Matilda Pool** [Polly 34. VII. 168], probably born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption.

34. VIII. 328. **Nathan [Smith] Pool**, her husband.

For an account of him see above.

34. VIII. 329. **Joseph Henfield** [Edmund 34. VII. 173], born in Salem, died in Lynnfield, Mass. A farmer. Residence: Lynnfield.

34. VIII. 329. **Elizabeth Green Sweetser**, his wife, born in South Reading, Mass., died in Lynnfield, Mass.

Mrs. Henfield was a daughter of John Sweetser, who was a shoemaker. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{170}$.

34. VIII. 330. **Mary Henfield** [Edmund 34. VII. 173], born in Salem, died in Wakefield, Mass.

34. VIII. 330. *Oliver Burdett*, her husband, born in Wakefield, Mass., died in Wakefield, of lung fever. A shoemaker. Residence: Wakefield.

Mr. Burdett had a second wife, by whom he had the following children:—

OLIVER BURDETT.

JOSEPH BURDETT.

He was a son of Michael and Polly (Dix) Burdett. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{171}$.

34. VIII. 331. *Sally Henfield* [Edmund 34. VII. 173], born in Salem, died in Lynnfield, Mass.

34. VIII. 331. *Edward Downing*, her husband, born in Greenland, N. H., died in Lynnfield, Mass. A shoemaker. Residence: Lynnfield.

Mr. Downing was a son of Thomas and Martha (Norris) Downing. His father was a farmer. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{172}$.

34. VIII. 333. *John Henfield* [Edmund 34. VII. 173], born in Salem, died in Salem, of typho-malarial fever. A shoemaker. Residence: Salem.

34. VIII. 333. *Dorcas Haskell*, his wife, born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mrs. Henfield is a daughter of William and Dorcas (Larrabee) Haskell. Her father was a cabinet-maker, of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Haskell, Buxton, Larrabee. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{173}$.

35. VIII. 334. *Benjamin Ward* [Andrew 35. VII. 174], born in Salem, died in Lynn, Mass. A shoemaker. Residence: Lynn.

35. VIII. 334. *Betsey Fullerton Attwill*, his wife, born in Lynn, Mass., died in Lynn.

Mrs. Ward was a daughter of *John Daggett Attwill* [31. VIII. 294'] and *Martha (Ingalls) Attwill*, of Lynn. *Mary Attwill* [35. VIII. 337'] was her sister. Her ancestry includes the following families: Attwill, Hicks, West, Sill, Green, Mitchelson, Bushell, Daggett, Scollay, Ingalls, Hacker, Tucker, Lewis, Marshall, Bruer, Breed, Newhall, Potter, Farrar, Potter. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{174}$.

35. VIII. 335. **Richard Bowman Ward** [Andrew 35. VII. 174], born in Salem, died in New York City.

35. VIII. 335. **Catherine Moore**, his wife.

She lived in Exeter, N. H., at the time of her marriage.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{175}$.

35. VIII. 336. **Elizabeth Ward** [Andrew 35. VII. 174], probably born in Salem. Residence: Lynn, Mass.

35. VIII. 336¹. **Nathaniel Burrill**, her first husband, born in Lynn, Mass., died in Lynn. A shoe manufacturer. Residence: Lynn.

Mr. Burrill is described as being "a man full of jokes."

He was a son of Micajah and Mercy (Ingalls) Burrill. Micajah Burrill was a shoe manufacturer, of Lynn. *Charles F. Burrill* [29. X. 581] is his nephew, and *Georgiana Burrill* [20. X. 356] is his first cousin once removed. His ancestry includes the following families: Burrill, Ivory, South, Farrington, Hills, Newhall, Potter, Farrar, Fowle, Richardson, Green, Ingalls, Pratt. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{176}$.

35. VIII. 336². **Ira Sanborn**, her second husband, born in Sanbornton, N. H., died in Lynn, Mass. A shoemaker. Residence: Lynn.

Mr. Sanborn was a son of Joseph and Mary (Sanborn) Sanborn, of Sanbornton, N. H. His ancestry includes the following families: Sanborn, Tucke, Moulton, Philbrick, Sanborn, Moulton, Marston, Roby, Hobbs, Sanborn, Tucke, Moulton, Philbrick, Sanborn, Moulton, Marston, Roby, Cate, Mason. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{176}$.

35. VIII. 337. **James Cutler Ward** [Nathaniel 35-36. VII. 175], born in Salem, died in Everett, Mass. A shoemaker. Residence: Everett.

35. VIII. 337¹. **Mary Attwill**, his first wife, born in Lynn, Mass., died in Lynn.

Mrs. Ward was a daughter of *John Daggett Attwill* [31. VIII. 294¹] and *Martha (Ingalls) Attwill*. *Betsey Fullerton Attwill* [35. VIII. 334] was her sister. Her ancestry includes the following families: Attwill, Hicks, West, Sill, Green, Mitchelson, Bushell, Daggett, Scollay, Ingalls, Hacker, Tucker,

Lewis, Marshall, Bruer, Breed, Newhall, Potter, Farrar, Potter. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{1771}$.

35. VIII. 337². *Emeline Brown*, his second wife, born in Nelson, N. H., died in Everett, Mass.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{1771}$.

35. VIII. 339. *Mary Ann Ward* [Nathaniel 35-36. VII. 175], born in Salem, died in Everett, Mass.

35. VIII. 339. *Isaac Baldwin*, her husband, born in Everett, Mass., died in Everett. A carpenter. Residence: Everett.

Mr. Baldwin was a son of Jonathan and Mary (Sargent) Baldwin, of Everett. *Charles Baldwin* [35. VIII. 340], *William Baldwin* [36. VIII. 341], and *Frederick Baldwin* [35. IX. 598] were his brothers, and *George Edwin Baldwin* [35. IX. 602] is his nephew. His ancestry includes the following families: Baldwin, Coley, Grover, Sweetser, Green, Green, Cook, Sargent, Hyllier, Green, Bucknam, Knowers, Peabody, Green, Wheeler, Green, Cook, Bucknam, Worth, Sprague, Goffe, Chittenden. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{178}$.

35. VIII. 340. *Sarah Ward* [Nathaniel 35-36. VII. 175], probably born in Salem, died in Everett, Mass.

35. VIII. 340. *Charles Baldwin*, her husband, born in Everett, Mass., died in Everett. Residence: Everett.

Mr. Baldwin was a son of Jonathan and Mary (Sargent) Baldwin, of Everett. For his ancestry and relationship see above, under the head of his brother, *Isaac Baldwin* [35. VIII. 339]. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{178}$.

36. VIII. 341. *Elizabeth Cutler Ward* [Nathaniel 35-36. VII. 175], probably born in Salem, died in Everett, Mass.

36. VIII. 341. *William Baldwin*, her husband, born in Everett, Mass., died in Everett. A silk dyer. Residence: Everett.

Mr. Baldwin was a son of Jonathan and Mary (Sargent) Baldwin, of

Everett. For his ancestry and relationship see under the head of his brother, *Isaac Baldwin* [35. VIII. 339], on page 611. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{180}$.

36. VIII. 343. **Nathaniel Ward** [Nathaniel 35–36. VII. 175], probably born in Salem.

A twin brother of Andrew Ward [36. VIII. 342].

36. VIII. 343. **Jane Adams**, his wife. Residence: Everett, Mass. Mrs. Ward married, for her second husband, William Johnson.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{181}$.

36. VIII. 344. **Samuel Ward** [Nathaniel 35–36. VII. 175], born in Salem, died in Malden, Mass. A dyer. Residence: Malden.

He owned the records of birth of his father's family, from which the births of the children were taken, who appear on the Sheets of this work.

36. VIII. 344'. **Martha Grush**, his first wife, born in Roxbury, Mass., died in Chelsea, Mass.

Her husband's second wife is her sister. She was a daughter of Job T. and Abigail (Badger) Grush, of Cambria, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{182}$.

36. VIII. 344". **Emily Grush**, his second wife, born in Roxbury, Mass.

Her husband's first wife was her sister. She is a daughter of Job T. and Abigail (Badger) Grush. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{182}$.

36. VIII. 345. **Lucy Augusta Ward** [John 36–37. VII. 177], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Washington, D. C.

An obituary notice of Mrs. Lemon, which appeared in The Sunday Herald of Washington, of April 17, 1881, states that she had been a resident of Washington since the year 1838, and that she celebrated her golden wedding in 1880. It also states that she was a noble woman in every respect, — affectionate, charitable, and hopeful; that doing good was her religion, and that her faculties were unimpaired to the last.

36. VIII. 345. **Charles Lemon**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Washington, D. C. A bookbinder. Residence: Washington.

For forty-eight years Mr. Lemon was a resident of Washington. Before

the present government bindery was established, Mr. Lemon had charge of the binding work done for the United States by John Sargent, and subsequently by the firm of Alexander & Cook. When the control of the work was assumed by the government, Mr. Lemon entered the United States service, and from that time until his death he was constantly employed by them. He was the senior employee of the government bindery. He invented a cutting table for preparing the cloth for covers which was adopted by the bindery, and saved the government at least seventy-five thousand dollars. He was an Odd Fellow of forty-six years' standing, a past grand in the order, and, at his death, a member of Excelsior Lodge of Washington. He was the second president of the Bookbinders' Association. He was conspicuous for fair dealing and honorable conduct, quiet and modest in the performance of his duties, and greatly respected for his sterling qualities.¹

Mr. Lemon was a son of William and Mary (Gardner) Lemon. *John Gardner* [53. V. 20] was his uncle, and *Samuel Gardner* [3-5. V. 3] was his granduncle. His father was an upholsterer by trade, and carried on the business in Salem and Boston until his death in 1827. He was born in Ballyhalbert, County of Down, Ireland, in 1763, and came to this country with his two brothers, John and Charles, in the Brig Eliza, Captain William Fairfield, landing at Salem, Mass., Aug. 8, 1795. Charles Lemon's ancestry includes the following families: Lemon, McKelvy, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell, Peale. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{183}$.

37. VIII. 346. **Sarah Henfield Ward** [John 36-37. VII. 177], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Boston.

37. VIII. 346. **Peter Low**, her husband, born in London, Eng., died in Boston, from an overdose of laudanum. An ornamental bookbinder. Residence: Boston.

He was a son of Peter and Bessie (Vickery) Low, of Aberdeen, Scotland. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{184}$.

¹ The National Republican of Washington, D. C., of June 11, 1885.

37. VIII. 347. **Andrew Ward** [John 36-37. VII. 177], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Lynn, Mass. A shoemaker. Residence: Lynn.

37. VIII. 347¹. **Hannah R. Clarrage**, his first wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{185^1}$.

37. VIII. 347². **Rebecca Ellen Williams**, his second wife, born in Lynn, Mass.

Mrs. Ward is a daughter of Thomas Brown and Sophronia (Avery) Williams, of Lynn. *Mary Hathaway Williams* [37. VIII. 349] is her sister.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{185^2}$.

37. VIII. 348. **Martha Dowst Ward** [John 36-37. VII. 177], born in Beverly, Mass. Residence: Brooklyn, N. Y.

37. VIII. 348. **William S. Hiltz**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Brooklyn, N. Y. A bookbinder. Residence: Brooklyn.

Mr. Hiltz was a son of Jacob and Hannah (Noble) Hiltz, of Salem.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{186}$.

37. VIII. 349. **John Henfield Ward** [John 36-37. VII. 177], born in Beverly, Mass., died in Lynn, Mass. A shoemaker. Residence: Lynn.

37. VIII. 349. **Mary Hathaway Williams**, his wife, born in Lynn. Residence: Lynn.

She is a daughter of Thomas Brown and Sophronia (Avery) Williams. *Rebecca Ellen Williams* [37. VIII. 347²] is her sister. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{187}$.

37. VIII. 350. **Mary Ann Tufts** [Sally 37. VII. 178], born in Salem, died in Salem, of apoplexy. Residence: Salem.

37. VIII. 350¹. **Benjamin McCallister Richards**, her first husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A seaman. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Richards was a son of Benjamin and Mary (Fowle) Richards.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{188^1}$.

37. VIII. 350². **James Arrington**, her second husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Arrington's first wife was his cousin, Elizabeth R. Arrington.

He was a son of James and Deborah (Richards) Arrington, of Salem. *Jane Hobby* [1-70. III. 4] was his great-great-grandmother. His ancestry includes the following families: Arrington, Pickering, Flint, Hobby, Symonds, Browning, Foster, Stuart, Richards. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{188}$.

37. VIII. 351. **Elijah Scagell** [Lydia H. 37. VII. 181], born in Salem, died in Portland, Maine. Residence: Portland.

Mr. Scagell formerly lived in Salem.

37. VIII. 351. **Martha Jane Dain**, his wife, born in Lisbon, Maine. Residence: Portland, Maine.

Mrs. Scagell is a daughter of John and Hannah (Proctor) Dain, of Portland. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{189}$.

38. VIII. 352. **Joshua Safford Goodale** [Joshua 38. VII. 182], born in Salem, died in Klamath County, California. A book-keeper.

In early life Mr. Goodale followed his uncle, Nathan Goodale, to New Orleans, and was with him many years in his sugar refinery. He returned to Salem, and, from 1845 to 1848 inclusive, was a clerk in the office of his brother-in-law, Adjutant-General Henry K. Oliver. Subsequently he went to California on business.¹

38. VIII. 352. **Elizabeth Chever Cook**, his wife, born in Salem, died in Aurora, Ill.

Mrs. Goodale was a daughter of Captain Samuel and Sarah (Chever) Cook. Her father was a wealthy retired shipmaster of Salem, who resided on Federal Street. Her sister, Sally Cook, married Adjutant-General Henry K. Oliver, the celebrated composer of popular church melodies, one of which was named, in compliment to his wife, "Federal Street." Others had characteristic titles, as "Chestnut Street" and "Harmony Grove."

Mrs. Goodale's ancestry includes the following families: Cook, Chever, Browne, Cox. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{190}$.

38. VIII. 354. **Rebecca Putnam Goodale** [Joshua 38. VII. 182], born in Salem, died in Newton, Mass. Residence: Newton.

¹ Letter of General Henry K. Oliver, of Salem, dated March 9, 1885.

Miss Goodale was named for her maternal grandmother, who was a niece of General Israel Putnam.

38. VIII. 355. **Mary Henfield Goodale** [Joshua 38. VII. 182], born in Salem, died in Newton, Mass.

Mrs. Coffin was named for her paternal grandmother, Mary (Henfield) Goodale, whom she remarkably resembled in personal beauty.

An obituary notice in the Newton Graphic of Jan. 11, 1890, speaks of her unostentatious works of charity, and pays a just tribute to her memory.¹

38. VIII. 355¹. **Marcus Comeraiis**, her first husband, born in Boston, died in New Orleans. A commission merchant. Residence: New Orleans.

He was a son of John and Sarah (Belknap) Comeraiis, of Boston
ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{191}$.

38. VIII. 355². **Eben S. Coffin**, her second husband.

Mr. Coffin followed the sea for many years. He "bore the character of a Christian gentleman."²

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{191}$.

38. VIII. 356. **Samuel Page Goodale** [Joshua 38. VII. 182], born in Salem, died in Singapore.

Samuel P. Goodale was a member of the class of 1830–1833, of the English High School of Boston. On leaving school, he entered the store of Henry Homes & Co., the leading hardware dealers in Boston. He afterwards went to the East Indies to seek his fortune, and was successful in his undertakings. He was for several years in business in Canton, China; and was about establishing himself in Bangkok, Siam, when he had a severe illness. He took a sea voyage to Singapore for the recovery of his health, and died there.

An obituary notice speaks of him as the late American Consul at Bangkok, Siam, who "during a long residence abroad established a character of rare business integrity and high moral excellence. The promise of

¹ Letter of the late Samuel H. Gooch, dated November, 1892.

² Ibid.

his early manhood at home was nobly fulfilled amid the trials and temptations of a foreign life."¹

38. VIII. 357. **Eliza Ann Goodale** [Joshua 38. VII. 182], born in Danvers, Mass. Residence: Newton, Mass.

Miss Goodale is a lady of culture. She is the author of several Sunday-school books, and also of many occasional poems, said to be of rare merit.²

38. VIII. 360. **Tobias Lear Porter Lamson** [Anna 38. VII. 183], born in Salem, died in Lowell, Mass. Residence: Lowell.

Mr. Lamson was a member of the English High School, of Boston, of the class of 1826-1829. He began his business life in the store of Andrew J. Allen, stationer, of Boston. He subsequently became paymaster of the Lawrence Mills, Lowell, which position he held until his death, a period of thirty-nine years. He was an upright, conscientious, and retiring man who never sought or accepted public office.³

38. VIII. 360. **Mary Goodale Green**, his wife, born in Salem.

A member of the family writes that the best record of her life that can be given is the following: "She looketh well to the ways of her household and eateth not the bread of idleness."

She was her husband's cousin. Her number in direct descent is [39. VIII. 377].

38. VIII. 361. **Anna Goodale Lamson** [Anna 38. VII. 183], born in Salem, died in Springfield, Mass.

38. VIII. 361. **Benajah Cross**, her husband, born in Danvers, Mass. A pianoforte-maker. Residence: Roxbury, Mass.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{193}$.

38. VIII. 363. **Nathan Paul Lamson** [Anna 38. VII. 183], born in Salem, died in Boston. An accountant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lamson first went into business with his cousin, William Warner.

¹ Letter of the late Samuel H. Gooch, dated November, 1892.

² Ibid.

³ Letter of the late Samuel H. Gooch, dated Nov. 30, 1892.

He was afterwards a book-keeper in the Bank of the Republic, Boston, and then cashier of the Everett Bank, Boston. He was also treasurer of the Boston Penny Savings Bank. He resigned these positions, and engaged in the note and stock brokerage business. Later, he became an expert accountant, in which profession he achieved distinction. His services were in demand for straightening out complicated accounts.

Mr. Lamson, during his whole life, was closely identified with religious interests, especially Sabbath schools; first, with the Pine Street Congregational Church, and later with the Shawmut Avenue Church. For the last eleven years of his life, he was one of the deacons of the Highland Congregational Church. He was a member of the Old School Boys' Association, and the Pilgrim Society of Plymouth. He died shortly after his return from a voyage to Europe, which he took for his health.

38. VIII. 363. *Elizabeth Churchill Weston*, the wife of Nathan P. Lamson, born in Plymouth, Mass. Residence: Malden, Mass.

Mrs. Lamson was a daughter of Benjamin and Joanna (Washburn) Weston. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{194}$.

38. VIII. 365. **Joseph Hardy Towne** [Lydia 38. VII. 185], born in Salem. A retired clergyman. Residence: Andover, Mass.

Mr. Towne, Yale College, 1827, studied law for one year in Salem, with the Hon. John Pickering [58. VI. 109]. Subsequently he entered the ministry. He was pastor of the Salem Street Congregational Church, Boston, from 1837 to 1843; and afterwards was pastor of the Green Street Church, Boston. After leaving Boston, he was settled in Lowell, Mass., Bridgeport, Conn., and Milwaukee, Wis. For several years he lived in North Hampton, N. H.

He was a clergyman of prominence, and a pulpit orator of rare endowment. His countenance once seen was never forgotten. In later years he lost his utterance by throat disease, and retired from public service. He was present at the laying of the corner-stone of the Bunker Hill Monument, June 17, 1825, in company with his paternal grandfather, John Towne, who was a survivor of the battle in 1775. The Revolutionary veteran,

then 85 years old, rode in a chaise from Boxford, Mass., to Charlestown, with his grandson, John Towne.¹

38. VIII. 365. *Eliza Jackson Child Wiley*, his wife, born in Lynn, Mass., died in Andover, Mass.

Mrs. Towne was a daughter of Caleb and Elizabeth Jackson (Child) Wiley. Her father was a merchant, of Lynn.² Her ancestry includes the following families: Wiley, Child, Greenwood, Ward, Trowbridge, Atherton, Wales, Jackson, Patten, Larkin. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{195}$.

38. VIII. 366. *Mary Ann Towne* [Lydia 38. VII. 185], born in Salem, died in Weston, Mass. Residence, Weston.

38. VIII. 366. *George Baker*, her husband, born in Ipswich, Mass., died in Providence, R. I. A jeweller. Residence: Providence.

Mr. Baker learned the trade of a jeweller in Salem, and afterwards established himself in that business in Providence. He was president of the Providence Mutual Life Insurance Company, and was an active member of the Historical Society, and of the Mechanic's Institute, of Providence. He was a very well known and highly respected citizen of that city, and was a man of decided literary and scientific tastes. He married, first, September, 1814, Ednah Hale, of Newbury, Mass.³

Mr. Baker was a son of Asa and Hannah (Newhall) Baker. His ancestry includes the following families: Baker, Newhall, Potter, Green, Hills, Dunster, Sargent, Hyllier, Green, Babson, Hill, Clark, Elwell, Collins, Butman, Robinson, Haraden, Smith. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{196}$.

38. VIII. 367. *Joshua Goodale Towne* [Lydia 38. VII. 185], born in Salem, died in Wolf, Nevada County, Cal.

Mr. Towne was a pupil at the English High School, Boston, of the class of 1824-1827. He had the offer from his father of a collegiate course, but chose a seafaring life. On the breaking out of the gold fever, in 1849,

¹ Letter of Samuel H. Gooch, dated Dec. 19, 1892.

² Genealogy of the Child, Childs, and Childe Families, by Elias Child, p. 718.

³ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. VI. p. 207; also letter of Samuel H. Gooch, dated December, 1892.

he went to California and joined his younger brother, William. He never returned East.

38. VIII. 368. **Lydia Towne** [Lydia 38. VII. 185], born in Salem, died in Grantville, Mass., of consumption.

38. VIII. 368. **Samuel Jarves Hastings**, her husband, died at sea. A shipmaster. Residence: Boston.

Captain Hastings died on board the ship Serampore, off the coast of Central America. Some of his voyages to the Northwest coast were three years long. He died just when his predictions of the future of California were about to be realized.

He was a son of Benjamin and Sally (Jarves) Hastings. His ancestry includes the following families: Hastings, Cheney, Coolidge, Barron, Taintor, Guy, Stone, Lush, Allen, Jarves, Seabury. See ANCESTRY TABLES ^{VIII}/₁₈₇.

38. VIII. 369. **Elizabeth Safford Towne** [Lydia 38. VII. 185], born in Boxford, Mass., died in Weston, Mass., of pneumonia.

38. VIII. 369. **Benjamin Faxon Field**, her husband, born in Boston, died in Weston, Mass. A retired merchant. Residence: Weston.

Mr. Field was a pupil at the Mayhew School, Boston, and afterward at the Boylston School on Fort Hill, where he received a Franklin Medal in 1820. On leaving school, he entered the counting-room of Atkinson & Rollins, East India and Dutch merchants, and he rose to be a book-keeper. At the age of twenty-five, he made his first voyage in their employ, as joint supercargo of the ship Malabar, bound to Sumatra. During the following ten years, he made five voyages to that coast. For over forty years he was actively engaged in shipping cargoes of merchandise to and from commercial points in every part of the world. During these years he made many journeys through southern, northern, and western Europe.

At the beginning of the gold fever, in 1849, he despatched several of the earliest cargoes to San Francisco, with very profitable results. In 1852, he became connected with Frederick Tudor in the ice trade. In 1887, Mr. Field published, for private circulation, a volume entitled "Reminiscences

of a Boston Merchant," being an itinerary of his adventures by sea and land for over half a century.

He was a son of Silas and Ruth Bryant (Faxon) Field. His ancestry includes the following families: Field, Gilbert, Mattoon, Field, Mattoon, Faxon, Adams, Crane, Kinsley, Tolman, Allen, Bryant. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{198}$.

38. VIII. 370. **Martha Ellen Towne** [Lydia 38. VII. 185], born in Salem. Residence: Weston, Mass.

38. VIII. 371. **William Henry Towne** [Lydia 38. VII. 185], born in Boston, died in Wolf, Nevada County, Cal. A fruit-grower. Residence: Wolf.

Mr. Towne was a pupil of the Boston English High School, of the class of 1836-1839. His tastes inclined him to a literary life; and, when quite young, he became a member of the Mercantile Library Association, in which he was deeply interested.

On April 7, 1849, he availed himself of an opportunity to go to California in the Alciope, one of the vessels of his brother-in-law, Benjamin F. Field. A year later, his brother Joshua followed him. It was their intention to return in two or three years; but they decided to make their home in California.

38. VIII. 372. **Lucy Johnson Towne** [Lydia 38. VII. 185], born in Boston. Residence: Weston, Mass.

38. VIII. 372. **Esra Forristall Wood**, her husband, born in Millbury, Mass., died in Roxbury, Mass. A wholesale shoe and leather dealer. Residence: Roxbury.

At an early age, Mr. Wood went to Savannah, Ga. He remained there until a short time before the civil war, when he transferred his business to San Francisco, Cal., where the firm became S. A. Wood & Co., he at that time taking charge of the firm's affairs in Boston, under the firm name of E. F. Wood & Co.

Mr. Wood was a son of Amasa and Sarah (Forristall) Wood, of Millbury, Mass. His ancestry includes the following families: Wood, Goodale, Holbrook, Forristall, Heyward. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{199}$.

39. VIII. 374. **Anna Goodale Warner** [Mary 39. VII. 186], born in Salem.

39. VIII. 374. **Richard Matthews**, her husband, born in Yarmouth, Mass., died in Malden, Mass. A shipmaster. Residence: Cambridge, Mass.

Captain Matthews was for a number of years a resident of Salem, and removed thence to Cambridgeport. He made many successful voyages, having commanded some of the finest merchant vessels afloat. In 1861, he took the position of superintendent of the Massachusetts Nautical Branch of the State Reform School for Boys, and for several years commanded the old School Ship Massachusetts, and afterwards the George M. Barnard.

He was a man of the strictest probity and honor, and in his social relations was frank, kind-hearted, and true. His manner was most cordial and affectionate. He was a devout, but unostentatious Christian, and ready to aid most generously every philanthropic work. A notice of him in the Salem Gazette of Jan. 18, 1894, says: "The facts drawn out by his death show clearly that nothing too good can be said of the captain. His sterling qualities, uncompromising honesty, and kindly nature seem to have impressed every one who had an acquaintance with him, and these little tributes to the worth of a good man are particularly gratifying to those of us who were so intimately connected with him."¹ He was a member of the Boston Marine Society.

Captain Matthews' first wife, whom he married Nov. 19, 1833, was Eunice B. Bangs. She was born in South Dennis, Mass., July 7, 1812, and died in Yarmouth, Mass., July 19, 1843. By her he had the following son:

FERDINAND MATTHEWS, born in Yarmouth, June 13, 1843; died in hospital, Newbern, N. C., June 10, 1862, while a member of the Twenty-third Regiment of the Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry.

Captain Matthews was a son of Samuel and Sabra (Sears) Matthews. His ancestry includes the following families: Matthews, Sears, Crosby, Nickerson, Godfrey. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{200}$.

¹ Notices of Captain Matthews in the Cambridge Chronicle of Dec. 16, 1893; The Salem Daily Gazette of Dec. 26, 29, and 30, 1893, and Jan. 4 and 18, 1894.

39. VIII. 375. **William Warner** [Mary 39. VII. 186], born in Salem. A shipmaster. Residence: San Francisco, Cal.

Captain Warner was for many years the commander of a steamer sailing between San Francisco and Petaluma. He is now in the office of the San Francisco and North Pacific Railroad Company.

39. VIII. 375¹. **Caroline Quarles**, his first wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Warner was a daughter of Benjamin and Mary A. Daland, and was an adopted child of Samuel and Eliza (Deland) Quarles. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{201}$.

39. VIII. 375². **Sallie Hart**, the second wife of William Warner.

Mrs. Warner was the widow of Mr. Hart, and a daughter of ——— Cook. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{201}$.

39. VIII. 377. **Mary Goodale Green** [Thankful 39. VII. 187].

For an account of her see page 617.

39. VIII. 377. **Tobias Lear Porter Lamson**, her husband.

His number in direct descent is [38. VIII. 360]. For an account of him see page 617.

39. VIII. 378. **Nathan Goodale Green** [Thankful 39. VII. 187], born in Salem. A real estate-agent. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Green was a Franklin Medal scholar at the Franklin School, Boston, in 1834. For many years he was with George N. Black, lumber dealer, of Boston; afterwards he was in the real-estate business. He was the twin brother of a child who died at birth.

39. VIII. 382. **Samuel Henfield Gooch** [Hannah 39. VII: 188], born in Boston, died in Newton, Mass. A retired coal dealer. Residence: Newton.

Mr. Gooch was a Franklin Medal scholar at the Boylston School, in 1832, and was of the class of 1832–1835, of the English High School. He began his business life in the store of Edwards & Stoddard, of Boston.

Subsequently he was secretary of a manufacturing company, and he afterwards engaged in the wholesale coal business, in Boston. He retired from business in 1882, and devoted his leisure time to literary pursuits. He was a frequent writer for the press, and compiled several unpublished family genealogies. He also contributed to this work a large portion of the material from which the sketches of the descendants of Joshua and Mary (Henfield) Goodale have been made. His obituary in the Boston Evening Transcript of Jan. 11, 1896, states that he had the wit of a brilliant mind, and the genial sweetness of a rare spirit.

39. VIII. 382. *Lucy Ann Cunningham*, his wife, born in Newton, Mass. Residence: Newton.

Mrs. Gooch was educated at the Townsend Female Seminary.

She is a daughter of Cyrus and Rebekah (Ware) Cunningham, and the adopted daughter and niece of Charles Cunningham, of Boston. ANCESTRY

TABLES $\frac{VIII}{203}$.

39. VIII. 383. *Joshua Goodale Gooch* [Hannah 39. VII. 188], born in Jonesborough, Maine. Residence: Cambridge, Mass.

Mr. Gooch received a Franklin Medal at the Franklin School, Boston, in 1834, and was of the class of 1834-1837, at the English High School, Boston.

From 1843 to 1846, he was a member of the firm of Smith & Gooch, and of their successors, J. G. & N. G. Gooch. They had their lumber wharf at Brighton, Mass. Mr. Gooch has resided in Boston, Watertown, and Cambridge, Mass.

He was a member of the Watertown board of selectmen for seven years, between the years 1856 and 1866. He was in the Cambridge Common Council in 1872 and 1873, an alderman in 1877 and 1878, and the principal assessor of Wards One and Five of Cambridge, for nine years, from 1833 to 1892. Mr. Gooch was one of the original founders of the Old Cambridge Baptist Church, organized in 1844.

39. VIII. 383. *Sarah Gates Coolidge*, his wife, born in Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. Gooch was educated at the Townsend Female Seminary, and is

a woman of literary attainments. She is the author of occasional patriotic odes, and other poems of merit.¹

She is a daughter of Deacon Josiah and Mary (Hastings) Coolidge, of Cambridge, Mass. *Ellen Coolidge Dana* [39. VIII. 388] is her cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Coolidge, Barron, Rouse, Sanderson, Bartlett, Stratton, Stratton, Traine, Norcross, Brooks, Shattuck, Barstow, Abbot, Farnum, Child, Norcross, Thacher, Hastings, Cheney, Coolidge, Barron, Tayntor, Guy, Stone, Coolidge, Barron, Rouse, Sanderson, Bartlett, Stratton, Clark, Barnard, Wellington. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{204}$.

39. VIII. 387. **Maria Millard Gooch** [Hannah 39. VII. 188], born in Boston.

Mrs. Stone seems to have inherited much of the spirit and character of her father, and to walk instinctively in his footsteps. She graduated at the Charlestown Female Seminary, in the class of 1851, and has since been very active, in connection with her husband, in city mission work, in Sabbath schools among the destitute, and, especially in later years, among the indigent colored people. During four years she was engaged in establishing a home for the aged colored people, and a sewing-school for colored children, in Brooklyn, N. Y.²

39. VIII. 387. **George Henry Stone**, her husband, born in Providence, R. I. A real-estate operator. Residence: Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mr. Stone began his business life in the firm of Lytle & Stone, afterwards Stone & Wiswall, lumber dealers, in New York. He subsequently removed to Brooklyn, where for many years he has been an extensive and successful builder and operator in real estate. He has been for thirty years a superintendent of Sabbath schools, fifteen of which were in the Faith Mission Chapel, an outpost in the Eastern District of Brooklyn. He was one of the original founders of these schools.

Mr. Stone is a son of James and Nancy (Pigeon) Stone, of Watertown, Mass. His ancestry includes the following families: Stone, Whipple, Trowbridge, Atherton, Wales, Bond, Biscoe, Coolidge, Livermore, Stone,

¹ Letter of the late Samuel H. Gooch, dated Nov. 10, 1892.

² Letter of the late Samuel H. Gooch, dated Nov. 2, 1892.

Whipple, Rice, Beers, Learned, Stearns, Fanning, Mason, Fiske, Wyeth, White, Sanderson, Jackson, Patten, Pigeon, Ross, Dumaresq, Parker, Bird, Palmer. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{205}$.

39. VIII. 388. **Nathan Goodale Gooch** [Hannah 39. VII. 188], born in Boston. A wholesale coal dealer. Residence: Cambridge, Mass.

Mr. Gooch graduated at the Hopkins Classical School in Cambridge. He began his business life in the firm of J. G. & N. G. Gooch, lumber dealers, Brighton, Mass., and continued as partner for twenty-six years. Since 1866, he has been in the wholesale coal business in Boston. For five years, he was in the Cambridge Common Council, and for three years he was an alderman of Cambridge. He has been for many years a trustee of the Cambridge Savings Bank.

Mr. Gooch has been superintendent of the Old Cambridge Baptist Sunday school for fifteen years, and a deacon of that church since 1875. He is a very genial, open-handed, and public-spirited man.¹

39. VIII. 388. **Ellen Coolidge Dana**, his wife, born in Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. Gooch is a daughter of John Bridge and Ann (Coolidge) Dana. *Sarah Gates Coolidge* [39. VIII. 383] is her first cousin. Her father was for many years cashier of the Charles River National Bank, of Old Cambridge, and of the Cambridge Savings Bank, and was a deacon of the Baptist Church. Her ancestry includes the following families: Dana, Bullard, Buckminster, Francis, Cooper, Sparhawk, Angier, Smith, Norcross, Brooks, Abbot, Farnum, Child, Norcross, Thacher, Coolidge, Barron, Rouse, Sanderson, Bartlett, Stratton, Stratton, Traine, Norcross, Brooks, Shattuck, Barstow, Abbot, Farnum, Child, Norcross, Thacher. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{206}$.

39. VIII. 389. **Josephine Waldo Goodale** [Nathan 39. VII. 189], born in New Orleans, died in Clinton, La. Residence: Clinton.

Miss Goodale was a teacher of English in the Silliman Institute, of Clinton, for about three years. At an early period she became a contributor to newspapers and magazines.

¹ Letter of the late Samuel H. Gooch, dated Nov. 10, 1892.

39. VIII. 391. **Mary Green Goodale** [Nathan 39. VII. 189], born in New Orleans. Residence: Louisiana.

At the instance of the Board of Foreign Missions of the Southern Presbyterian Church, Mrs. Wilde went as a teacher and as a missionary to Brazil. She returned in 1885. At an early period she became a contributor to newspapers and magazines.

39. VIII. 391. **William Cumming Wilde**, her husband, born in Georgia, died in Blue Hill, La.

Mr. Wilde was a poet, scholar, and soldier.

He was a son of the Hon. Richard Henry Wilde, the well-known Southern poet. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2061}$.

39. VIII. 398. **Mary Killam** [Hannah 39. VII. 190], probably born and died in Salem.

39. VIII. 398. **Matthew Mansfield Carnes**, her husband, probably born and died in Salem, of dysentery. A mariner. Residence: Salem.

He was a son of Thomas and Elizabeth Carnes. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{207}$.

40. VIII. 402. **Justin McCarthy Dowst** [William 40. VII. 192], born in Salem. A watchman. Residence: Salem.

40. VIII. 402. **Charlotte Abbott Payson**, his wife, born in Trenton, Maine, died in Salem, of a cancer.

Mrs. Dowst was a daughter of Joseph W. and Susan (Cousins) Payson. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{208}$.

40. VIII. 403. **David Brown Dowst** [William 40. VII. 192], born in Salem, died in Salem, of cholera morbus. A police officer. Residence: Salem.

40. VIII. 403. **Mary Ellen Hall**, his wife, born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mrs. Dowst is a daughter of William and Sally (Burns) Hall, of Salem. *Sally Burns* [22. VIII. 229] was her mother; *William Henry Hall* [40.

VIII. 404] was her brother, and *Carrie Austin* [40. IX. 719] is her niece.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{216}$.

40. VIII. 404. **Martha Pool Dowst** [William 40. VII. 192], born in Salem.

40. VIII. 404. **William Henry Hall**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem. A mariner. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Hall was a son of William and Sally (Burns) Hall, of Salem. *Sally Burns* [22. VIII. 229] was his mother; *Mary Ellen Hall* [40. VIII. 403] is his sister; and *Carrie Austin* [40. IX. 719] is his niece. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{211}$.

40. VIII. 405. **Wesley Barton Dowst** [William 40. VII. 192], born in Salem, died in Merced, Cal. Residence: Merced.

The following obituary of Mr. Dowst is taken from the Salem Register of July 6, 1885. It was copied from a California paper:—

“Mr. Wesley Barton Dowst, a native of Salem, died at Merced, California, on Thursday morning, June 18, after suffering for months with rheumatism. Mr. Dowst was a pioneer stage-driver of the Yosemite Stage Company, and during his long experience he made the acquaintance of many celebrities from all parts of the world, and tourists visiting the Yosemite for the second time would frequently send word in advance, requesting that Mr. Dowst should take them through. He was genial in temperament, travelled with his eyes open, had an almost inexhaustible fund of illustrative anecdote, and knew how to tell a story. His retentive memory of men and incidents made him a sort of standard in matters of local history, and he was often appealed to in order to settle questions in doubt as to historical matters relative to the Yosemite region; and nobody thought of doubting any statement received from him. He could tell of the distinguished parties he had conducted, and relate what they had said of their impressions of the famous valley and its approaches, and give quantity of entertaining stories of episodes which had come within his experience or observation.”

Mr. Dowst went to California in 1849, and is probably the “Wesley Dowst” who is named in an article on the “Strong Men of Salem in the Past,” printed in the Salem Observer of Aug. 4, 1877. In that article an account is given of the great strength of his granduncle William Dowst. Of Wesley Dowst, it states that he lives in Stockton, Cal., and measures

nearly seven feet in height, and weighs three hundred pounds. For an abstract of that article see pages 223-224.

40. VIII. 405. *Susan* ———, his wife. Residence: Merced, Cal.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{212}$.

40. VIII. 406. *Lydia Annah Dowst* [William 40. VII. 192], probably born and died in Salem.

40. VIII. 406. *Thomas Henry Williamson*, her husband. A cooper. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Williamson worked in one shop in Salem for forty-three years.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{213}$.

40. VIII. 408. *Joshua Wells Downing Dowst* [William 40. VII. 192], born in Salem, died in Salem, of heart disease. A painter. Residence: Salem.

40. VIII. 408. *Sarah Elector Mattoon*, his wife, born in Northfield. Mrs. Dowst is a daughter of Warren and Emeline Mattoon.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{214}$.

40. VIII. 410. *Mary Elizabeth Dowst* [David N. 40. VII. 194], born in Salem.

40. VIII. 410. *William Butman Clark*, her husband, born in Rutland, Vt. A leather-dresser. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Clark moved to the West. For his second marriage see below.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{215}$.

40. VIII. 412. *Lucy Ann Dowst* [David N. 40. VII. 194], born in Salem.

40. VIII. 412. *William Butman Clark*, her husband.

For an account of him and his first wife see above.

40. VIII. 413. *Martha Henfield Dowst* [David N. 40. VII. 194], born in Salem, died in Salem.

40. VIII. 414. **John Oliver Chapman** [John 40. VII. 195], born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Chapman was formerly engaged with his father on the Salem Register. For nearly thirty years he was assistant postmaster of Salem. He has retired from active business.

40. VIII. 414¹. **Elizabeth Barnard Glover**, his first wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Chapman was a daughter of Captain John Hill and Lucy (Trafton) Glover. Her ancestry includes the following families: Glover, Smith, Hinckley, Richards, Marsh, White, King, Baker, Bird, Hill, Osborne, Cooke, Trafton. SEE ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{218^1}$.

40. VIII. 414². **Charlotte Augusta Crosby**, his second wife, born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Salem.

Mrs. Chapman was a daughter of John and Seeth Mansfield (Collins) Crosby. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{218^2}$.

40. VIII. 415. **George Roundy Chapman** [John 40. VII. 195], born in Salem, died in New York City, of heart disease. Residence: Boston.

Before his removal to Boston, Mr. Chapman was a prominent citizen of Salem. He was a member of the Salem Common Council from 1859 to 1862, and also in 1871, and was a member of the Board of Aldermen from 1863 to 1865, also in 1872, 1873, 1875, and 1876. He was a member of the Water Board in 1872 and 1873. For about twenty years, Mr. Chapman was treasurer of the South Church Parish, of Salem, and for a number of years he was one of the standing committee of the Old South Church, Boston.

During his life he was connected with various corporations. He was for twenty-two years head clerk of the Manchester Mills, and was afterwards treasurer of the Hamilton Manufacturing Company. From 1871 to 1887, he was cashier of the Merchants National Bank, of Boston. He was treasurer of the Ohio & Western Coal & Iron Company, Boston, until the company dissolved.

Mr. Chapman was a man of deep and sincere religious feeling. He was of a very genial nature, and was very much beloved by a wide circle of friends, both in business and social life.

40. VIII. 415¹. *Ann Freeman Snow*, his first wife, born in Saco, Maine, died in Salem.

Mrs. Chapman was a daughter of Nathaniel and Alice (Perkins) Snow, of Kennebunkport, Maine. Her ancestry includes the following families: Snow, Crocker, Perkins, Stone. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{219}$.

40. VIII. 415². *Lucy Gray Snow*, his second wife. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Chapman is a sister of her husband's first wife. For her parentage and ancestry see above. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{219}$.

40. VIII. 417. *Joseph Hardy Towne* [Lydia 40. VII. 198], born in Salem. A banker. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Towne has been connected with the Naumkeag National Bank, of Salem, for more than fifty years. He has filled the positions of cashier, vice-president, and president in that institution. In 1859, he was an alderman of Salem.

40. VIII. 417. *Rosina Clifford Richardson*, his wife, born in Salem.

She is a daughter of Jeremiah and Nancy Glazier (Sweetser) Richardson. Her father was a boot and shoe dealer, of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Richardson, Pierson, Converse, Carter, Wyman, Read, Hancock, Prentice, Richardson, Perkins, Sweetser. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{226}$.

40. VIII. 418. *John Chapman Towne* [Lydia 40. VII. 198], born in Salem, died in Salem. A bank-teller. Residence: Salem.

After leaving the Salem High School, Mr. Towne learned the printers' trade in the office of the Salem Register, of which his uncle, for whom he was named, was the senior proprietor. He continued there for seven or eight years, doing his duty faithfully. He then accepted a position as discount clerk in the Naumkeag National Bank, where he continued until his death, for the last few years acting as teller.

Mr. Towne was in the Salem Common Council two years, and for three years or more was an overseer of the poor. He was for many years, and at his death, clerk of the South Parish, and treasurer of the Association for the Relief of Aged and Destitute Women. For several years he was an active member of the Second Corps of Cadets, and retained his connection with the Veteran Association from its organization. He was an earnest Republican, and for nearly twenty-six years had been a member of the Republican City Committee. He was strongly interested in everything concerning his native city, and took great pains to collect material illustrative of its progress and its history.

Mr. Towne was of a most genial and companionable nature, tender-hearted, hospitable, and generous, and was a great favorite in Salem, where he was very much respected.¹

40. VIII. 418^d. *Miriam Phelps Saunders*, his first wife, born in Boston, died in Salem.

Mrs. Towne assumed her maternal uncle's name. She was a daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Saunders) Phelps, of Boston. Her mother was from Devonshire, Eng. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{221}$.

40. VIII. 418^e. *Mary Woodward*, his second wife, born in Boston.

Mrs. Towne is a daughter of Frederick Reboyer and Huldah Perkins (Crosby) Woodward, of Boston. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{221}$.

41. VIII. 420. *Benjamin Gardner Ropes* [Benjamin 41. VII. 201], born in Salem, died in Port Chester, N. Y. A merchant. Residence: New York City.

From early manhood Mr. Ropes was engaged, with his brothers, in the shipping business between New York and Buenos Ayres. Many years of his life were spent abroad.

41. VIII. 420^f. *Caroline Silsby*, his first wife, died at sea.

Mrs. Ropes and her son Henry Ropes were drowned by the sinking of the steamship Arctic, while on the voyage from Liverpool to New York.

¹ The Salem Register of April 27, 1885.

The disaster was the result of a collision which took place Sept. 27, 1854, with the French steamship *Vista*, while off Cape Race.¹

She was a daughter of Enoch and Alice (Needham) Silsby, of Boston. Her ancestry includes the following families: Silsby, Bassett, Burt, Collins, Collins, Needham. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 2\ 2^1}$.

41. VIII. 420^o. *Mary Jane Purdy*, his second wife, born in Rye, N. Y.

Mrs. Ropes married, for her second husband, a Mr. Clapp.

She is a daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Banks) Purdy, of Rye, N. Y. Her father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 2\ 2^2}$.

41. VIII. 421. *Frances Wilkins Ropes* [Benjamin 41. VII. 201], born in Salem, died in New York City.

41. VIII. 421. *George Manning*, her husband, born in Ipswich, Mass., died in Brooklyn, N. Y., of consumption. A merchant.

Mr. Manning was a son of Richard and Abigail Manning, of Ipswich. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 2\ 3}$.

41. VIII. 422. *Henry James Ropes* [Benjamin 41. VII. 201], born in Salem, died in Buenos Ayres. A merchant. Residence: Buenos Ayres.

Mr. Ropes was a member of the shipping firm of R. W. Ropes & Co., and was for many years established as a representative of the business in Buenos Ayres. He was noted for his integrity and quiet attention to business, and he gained the good will of all for his many sterling qualities.²

41. VIII. 422. *Marcellina Grimau*, his wife, born in Buenos Ayres. Residence: Buenos Ayres.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 2\ 4}$.

41. VIII. 423. *Amelia Ropes* [Benjamin 41. VII. 201], born in Salem, died in Lowell, Mass.

¹ Gravestone in the family lot, Harmony Grove Cemetery, Salem.

² Obituary in The Salem Register of Sept. 18, 1873, copied from The Buenos Ayres Daily News of July 30, 1873.

41. VIII. 423. **James Dimon**, her husband, born in Boston, died in Fairfield, Conn. A merchant. Residence: Fairfield.

Mr. Dimon was a son of David and Anna (Marston) Dimon, of Boston. His ancestry includes the following families: Dimon, Ward, Pinkney, Burr, Wakeman, Sturges, Marston. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{225}$.

41. VIII. 424. **Reuben Wilkins Ropes** [Benjamin 41. VII. 201], born in Salem, died in Saratoga, N. Y. A merchant. Residence: Brooklyn, N. Y.

After leaving school, Mr. Ropes entered upon the business in which his father was engaged; and, in 1830, formed the shipping firm of R. W. Ropes & Co., in which his brothers were associated with him. The firm operated a line of packet ships between Salem, Philadelphia, and Baltimore, and carried on an extensive trade with South America in wool and hides. One of the brothers, Henry James Ropes, was stationed at Buenos Ayres, to look after the interests of the firm in those parts. In 1835, the firm removed to New York, where it did a lucrative and constantly increasing business, under the firm name of R. W. Ropes, the "Co." having been dropped, although Mr. Ropes's brothers still remained members of it. Between these brothers there always existed a bond of sympathy and union much closer and firmer than is commonly found, and when they were separated, not a day was allowed to go by without a letter passing between them.

Mr. Ropes combined with a spirit of business, philanthropy, Christian kindness, and love, the traits of thrift, energy, industry, perseverance, and public spirit. His simple and unaffected manner was marked by a cheerful gravity, a genial dignity, and a sympathetic spirit; and the same wise judgment and sterling integrity that he brought to his business, he consecrated to the societies and to the church with which he was connected.

Though an ardent Republican, Mr. Ropes never took an active part in politics; for his life, especially since his retirement from active business, which took place ten years before his death, was devoted to charitable works.

When Henry Ward Beecher began preaching in Brooklyn, in 1847, Mr. Ropes was greatly impressed by him, and joined Plymouth Church; and he remained connected with it until his death. He was one of its trustees and deacons, and was a constant attendant on the church service. Mr. Beecher said of him that he had not in his congregation a man with a more beautiful character.

The many acts of charity performed by Mr. Ropes were done without ostentation. He supported many poor families through periods of distress, or particular crises in their affairs, often going among the poor and searching out the cases where his sympathy and money would bring relief.

Mr. Ropes was prominently connected with several societies. He was a member of the Association for Improving the Condition of the Poor, being an active member of its board for thirty-four years, and its president for twenty-six years. He was a member of the Seaman's Friend Society, and of the Eye and Ear Hospital. Of the latter, he was one of the founders, and a director from its organization until his death. He was on the board of regents, and for nearly thirty years, was the vice-president of The Long Island College Hospital. A paper on his death was read before the New England Society.¹

41. VIII. 424¹. *Nancy Wheaton Reed*, his first wife, born in Attleborough, Mass., died in Brooklyn, N. Y.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2\ 2\ 6}$.

41. VIII. 424². *Maria Lucinda Thompson*, his second wife, born in Monson, Mass., probably died in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of Jacob and Hadassah (Stone) Thompson. Her father was a justice of the peace, of Monson, Mass. ANCESTRY

TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2\ 2\ 6}$.

41. VIII. 426. *Charles Augustus Ropes* [Benjamin 41. VII. 201], born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Years ago, Charles A. Ropes was associated in business in New York

¹ In Memoriam, Reuben Wilkins Ropes, 1813-1890; also the Boston Evening Transcript, July 31, 1890.

and Salem, with his brothers, in the Buenos Ayres trade, importing and exporting, and dealing largely in hides. Their place of business in Salem was Peabody's Wharf, whence their freight packet sailed. During their earlier partnership, Mr. Ropes went to Buenos Ayres, in which city his brother Henry attended to the business of the firm. During, or soon after, the civil war, Mr. Ropes engaged in business on his own account; and of late years he conducted the grain, hay, and flour business on a large scale, in company with his sons, in Salem.

Mr. Ropes was well known throughout Essex County, and was one of the leading men in the Democratic party.

Although he had many opportunities, he never accepted public office, except when it was thrust upon him. He was a member of the Salem Common Council in 1858-1859, and a member of the school committee from 1863 to 1872, inclusive, taking a very active part in the deliberations and work of both bodies. For years he was a member and officer of the Salem Cadets, in which corps he always maintained a lively interest.

Mr. Ropes was for many years a devoted member of the Universalist Society. He was a corporator and trustee of the Salem Hospital, was officially connected with the Old Ladies' Home, and took a great interest in all the charitable institutions of Salem. He was a man of integrity, of character, and of great industry, and was always interested in the business welfare of his native town, being an active member of its first Board of Trade.

Mr. Ropes was strongly devoted to his friends and relatives. He wrote a letter nearly every day to his brothers in New York, and they to him. He was a man of strong and decided opinions.¹

41. VIII. 426¹. *Mary Anne Barker*, his first wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hitchings) Barker, of Salem.² ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{227}$.

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XXVII, pp. 196-198; also The Boston Herald of March 20, 1890.

² Margaret is given as the mother's name on the State Records, Vol. 75, p. 155.

41. VIII. 426². *Lucinda Whipple*, his second wife, probably born in Salem.

Mrs. Whipple is a daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Cloutman) Whipple. Her ancestry includes the following families: Whipple, Whipple, Reyner, Appleton, Everard, Oliver, Lowell, Appleton, Everard, Oliver, Lowell, Perkins, Cloutman, Smith. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2\ 2\ 7^2}$.

41. VIII. 427. **Eleazer Wheelock Ripley Ropes** [Benjamin 41. VII. 201] (known as Ripley Ropes), born in Salem, died in Brooklyn, N. Y. A merchant. Residence: Brooklyn.

When Ripley Ropes was twenty years old, he engaged in commercial business with his eldest brother, the firm being well established in Salem. The remarks made in the previous pages of this work in regard to the business relations of his brothers will apply to him.

Mr. Ropes lived in Salem until 1863, when he moved to Brooklyn. In Salem he was an active citizen. He was superintendent of the East Church Sunday school; was a member of the Common Council in 1853 and 1863; and was a member of the Board of Aldermen in 1857 and 1859. In Brooklyn, also, Mr. Ropes showed the same interest in public affairs. In 1872, he was an alderman of that city, and for three years he was chairman of the finance committee. In 1877, he became a member of the State Board of Charities for King's County, and was instrumental in reducing expenditures about one-half, without impairing the usefulness and efficiency of the department. In 1881, Mr. Ropes was nominated as the citizens' candidate for mayor, at a mass meeting at which the Rev. Henry Ward Beecher made a stirring speech. He accepted this nomination; but he afterwards withdrew in favor of the Hon. Seth Low. The same year he was appointed by Mayor Low commissioner of public works. For fifteen years he was president of the Brooklyn Trust Company. He was a director of the Union Ferry Company, of the Brooklyn Savings Bank, of insurance companies and railroads, and a trustee of the Packer Institute.

In the death of Mr. Ropes, Brooklyn lost one of her greatest philanthropists. During a long public career, he was a leader in every move-

ment having for its object the reformation of abuses, and the advancement of Brooklyn and its citizens.¹

41. VIII. 427. *Elizabeth Graves*, the wife of Eleazer W. R. Ropes.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of Samuel and Grace Graves. ANCESTRY

TABLES VIII.
228.

42. VIII. 428. *Lucy Ropes* [James 42. VII. 202], born in Salem, died in Salem, of a cancer.

42. VIII. 428. *Samuel Church*, her husband.

Mr. Church's first wife was Abigail C. Lovis [33. VIII. 315]. For an account of him see pages 605-606.

42. VIII. 429. *James Ropes* [James 42. VII. 202], born in Salem, died in Salem. A merchant and lawyer. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Ropes was a member of an old and successful mercantile establishment of Salem until the beginning of the Rebellion. He was frequently called on to fill offices of trust. He was a member of the Salem Common Council in 1841, 1858, 1859, and 1860, and was on the board of assessors from April, 1854, to March, 1855, when he resigned. He was appointed Register of Probate for Essex County, and took the oath of office March 3, 1855. He continued to fill the position about two years, when he was succeeded by Jonathan Perley. Mr. Ropes was appointed Assistant Register of Probate and Insolvency for Essex County, took the oath of office Jan. 5, 1859, and resigned the position Aug. 29, 1870. He filled these offices with ability. He was a man of good judgment and real worth, and greatly esteemed by all who knew him.²

42. VIII. 429. *Susan Maria Colby*, his wife, born in Weare, N. H.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of Judge Simon Perkins and Betsey (Wood)

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XXVII. pp. 198-199; The Salem Register of April 13, 1882, and The Brooklyn Advance of April, 1882, which contains a portrait and sketch of Mr. Ropes.

² Obituary notices of Mr. Ropes in the Salem Register of March 8, 1875, and the Salem Gazette of March 5, 1875; letter of D. P. Galloupe, dated June 11, 1884; and letters of Ezra D. Hines, of Salem, of Jan. 22 and 24, 1895.

Colby. He was a very prominent citizen of Weare, N. H. Her ancestry includes the following families: Colby, Perkins, Wood, Burpee. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{230}$.

42. VIII. 432. **Mary Ropes** [James 42. VII. 202], born in Salem, died in Lowell, Mass.

It is stated that Mrs. Galloupe made bequests to the Old Ladies' Home in Lowell, and to the Topsfield Public Library.¹

42. VIII. 432. **Daniel Porter Galloupe**, her husband, born in Topsfield, Mass., died in Lowell, Mass. A teacher. Residence: Lowell.

Mr. Galloupe graduated from the Topsfield Academy in 1830. At the age of twenty-two he began his career as a teacher at Beverly, Mass. He spent several years in teaching at other places, and, in 1836, went to Salem, and took charge of the Hacker School, where, for seventeen years, he acted as its principal to the general satisfaction of the people. He was superintendent of the Crombie Street Sunday school for many years, was interested in the various literary and educational societies of Salem, and was highly esteemed as a citizen. In April, 1853, he removed to Lowell, and was for twenty-five years principal of the Varnum School of that city. In 1880, he was elected superintendent of the Dracut schools, retaining that position until within three years of his death, when he closed his school life, after more than a half century of service. He served on the Lowell school committee for four years. In his earlier years, he was interested in the American Institute of Instruction, was one of the original members of the Essex County, and Middlesex County, Teachers' Associations, and was one of the founders of the Massachusetts State Teachers' Association. His will contained several public bequests.²

Mr. Galloupe was a son of Israel and Betsey (Ross) Galloupe, of Topsfield, Mass. His ancestry includes the following families: Galloupe, Lake, Read, Harris, Lake, Read, Smith, Porter, Ross, Burnham, Wells, Choate, Smith, Smith. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{231}$.

¹ Salem Gazette of April 17, 1891.

² Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XXVII. pp. 191-192; also a letter from Mr. Galloupe, dated June 11, 1884.

42. VIII. 434. **Sarah Sophia Ropes** [James 42. VII. 202], born in Salem, died in Salem.

42. VIII. 434. **James Upton**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Salem, of paralysis. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Upton was prepared to enter college; but he preferred a mercantile life, and, in 1827, entered his father's counting-room as clerk and book-keeper, filling these positions for seven years. In 1835, owing to ill health, he made a voyage to Para, in Brazil, as supercargo. From 1836, he was actively and largely engaged in business with his father and others; but on the breaking out of the civil war, he withdrew from foreign trade. From that time until 1865, he was a special partner in the hide and leather business, in Boston, with his brother Franklin and John F. Nichols, under the firm of Upton & Nichols. He closed his connection with this firm and its successors in 1878. Through the larger part of Mr. Upton's protracted mercantile career he was successful; but he met with reverses toward the close of his life. His character as a merchant was beyond reproach, and he was held in the highest esteem by all with whom he had any intercourse. Mr. Upton was called upon to fill numerous positions of trust and responsibility. Prominent among these was that of trustee of the Newton Theological Institution. For nearly forty-six years, he was a member of the First Baptist Church in Salem, and, for thirty years, he served his church as its clerk, and its records attest his accuracy and neatness.

From early life Mr. Upton manifested much taste for music, which he improved by practice and study. In 1872, he printed, for private circulation, a collection of original sacred musical compositions, entitled "Musical Miscellanea."

In his early manhood, Mr. Upton paid considerable attention to the cultivation of fruit-trees, and was for several years vice-president of the Horticultural department of the Essex Institute. For twenty years, he had an orchard, in North Salem, of five hundred pear-trees, consisting of one hundred varieties. His papers on pear culture, read before the meetings of the Institute, were printed in Volume II. of their proceedings. He gave

to the Institute, of which he was a member, and for many years vice-president, a copy of Downing's "Fruits and Trees of America," to which he had added his observations in his own orchard, and all the confirmations, corrections, or contradictions of the text which his reading, inquiries, and experience had furnished him. Besides this, he had a large number of blank leaves added to the book, and on these leaves he drew, with his own pen, the figures of two hundred and eighty-five specimens of pears not furnished by Mr. Downing.

Mr. Upton was a liberal man, independent in his opinions and actions, intelligent, but unassuming.

His first wife, whom he married Oct. 27, 1836, was Emily Collins Johnson. She died Nov. 12, 1843. By her he had two children:¹—

EMILY CAROLINE UPTON, born June 19, 1838.

JAMES HENRY UPTON, born Aug. 8, 1840; died March 15, 1841.

He was a son of Robert and Lucy (Doyle) Upton, of Salem. His ancestry includes the following families: Upton, Maber, Wheelock, Doyle, Perry. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 3\ 2}$.

42. VIII. 435. **William Phipps Symonds** [Peggy 42. VII. 203], born in Salem, died in Salem, of dropsy. A shoe manufacturer. Residence: Salem.

42. VIII. 435. **Nancy Phelps**, his wife, born in Salem, died in Somerville, Mass.

Mrs. Symonds was a daughter of Joshua and Nancy (Holman) Phelps, of Salem. Her father was a carpenter, and was born in Shirley, Mass. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 3\ 3}$.

42. VIII. 436. **Benjamin Ropes Symonds** [Peggy 42. VII. 203], born in Salem, died in Salem. A cordwainer, afterwards a grocer. Residence: Salem.

¹ Memoir of Mr. Upton, by the Rev. R. C. Mills, in the Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XVI. pp. 81-88.

42. VIII. 436¹. *Eliza Shatswell*, his first wife, died in Salem, of inflammation of the bowels.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 3\ 4}^1$.

42. VIII. 436². *Mehitable Kettelle*, his second wife, born in Methuen, Mass., died in Salem, of old age and a cancer. Residence: Salem.

Mrs. Symonds was a daughter of Samuel and Mehitable (Hamblett) Harris, of Methuen. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 3\ 4}^2$.

42. VIII. 437. *Timothy Symonds* [Peggy 42. VII. 203], born in Salem, died in Salem. A shoemaker. Residence: Salem.

42. VIII. 438. *George Washington Symonds* [Peggy 42. VII. 203], born in Salem, died in Salem, by drowning. A cordwainer. Residence: Salem.

42. VIII. 439. *Margaret Symonds* [Peggy 42. VII. 203], born in Salem, died in Newton, Mass. Residence: Salem.

42. VIII. 440. *Ephraim Gardner Symonds* [Peggy 42. VII. 203], born in Salem, died in Salem, of paralysis. Residence: Salem.

42. VIII. 440. *Priscilla Eleanor Quiner*, his wife, born in Beverly, Mass. .

Mrs. Symonds was a daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Herrick) Quiner, of Beverly. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 3\ 5}$.

42. VIII. 441. *Calvin Symonds* [Peggy 42. VII. 203], born in Salem, died in Salem, of paralysis. A clerk. Residence: Salem.

42. VIII. 442. *Joseph Symonds* [Peggy 42. VII. 203], born in Salem, died in Newton, Mass. A jeweller. Residence: Newton.

42. VIII. 442. *Sarah Jane Ewing*, his wife, born in Pleasant Township, near Lancaster, Ohio, died in Newton, Mass.

Mrs. Symonds was a daughter of David and Jane Eliza (Ainsworth) Ewing. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 3\ 6}$.

42. VIII. 443. **James Munroe Symonds** [Peggy 42. VII. 203], born in Salem, died in Salem, of heart disease. A minister. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Symonds, Brown, 1845, won several prizes for excellence in different studies, and graduated with distinction. In the autumn following his graduation, he entered the Newton Theological School, and remained there until 1848. He then accepted an invitation to supply the pulpit of the Baptist Church of Salisbury and Amesbury. His services gave so much satisfaction, that he received from the society an unanimous vote to become their pastor, and he was ordained as such June 14, 1849. His labors, however, were of short duration, for he died in three months. While at the Theological School, Mr. Symonds found time to do some literary work; and he was regarded by the professors of that institution as among the ablest students that had ever left the school. Few young men have entered the ministry so well qualified, and with greater prospects of usefulness. He had a taste for genealogy, and gathered much material toward a genealogy of the Symonds family. He was of a gentle disposition, and his piety was far from being theoretical.¹

43. VIII. 447. **Benjamin Peirce** [Benjamin 43. VII. 207], born in Salem, died in Cambridge, Mass. A mathematician. Residence: Cambridge.

Professor Peirce, H. C. 1829, devoted himself deeply to mathematics while in college, carrying his study far beyond the then narrow limits of the college course. He attended the lectures of Francis Grund in the higher mathematics; and he frequently visited Dr. Bowditch, from whom he received most valuable instruction in geometry and analysis, as well as important direction in the development of his scientific powers. At this time Dr. Bowditch employed the young scholar to read the proofs of his translation of La Place's "Mécanique Céleste," and predicted that he would become the first mathematician of his age. It was said that in the classroom he not infrequently gave demonstrations that were not in the textbook, but were more direct, summary, or purely scientific than those in the

¹ Obituary which appeared in a newspaper at the time of his death.

lesson of the day. After graduating, he taught two years at the Round Hill School, Northampton. In 1831, he was appointed tutor in mathematics in Harvard College, and, in 1833, he was promoted to the position of professor of mathematics and natural philosophy. In 1842, on the establishment of the Perkins Professorship of Mathematics and Astronomy, he was appointed to that chair, which he held until his death. At that time he had been connected with the university for a longer period than any other person except Henry Flynt, whose term of office was fifty-five years, — his being nearly fifty years.

The pursuit of mathematics as a living science was the ambition of his life. He was frequently called upon to assist in matters connected with the United States coast survey. In 1850, on the foundation of the American Ephemeris and Nautical Almanac, by the United States Government, he was made the director of the theoretical department of that work, with the title of consulting astronomer. This position he held until 1867. From 1852 to 1867, he had the direction of the longitude determination of the United States coast survey. In 1867, he was appointed to the office of superintendent, and in 1874, he resigned, when he was appointed consulting geometer to the survey.

Professor Peirce's books include: "Elementary Treatise on Plane Trigonometry" [Boston, 1835], and "Elementary Treatise on Spherical Trigonometry" [1836], published in a single volume in later editions; "Elementary Treatise on Sound" [1836]; "Elementary Treatise on Plane and Solid Geometry" [1837] [printed for the blind, 1840]; "Elementary Treatise on Algebra" [1837]; "Elementary Treatise on Curves, Functions, and Forces" [2 vols., 1841-1846]; "Physical and Celestial Mechanics, Developed in Four Systems of Analytic Mechanics, Celestial Mechanics, Potential Physics, and Analytic Morphology," of which the "Analytic Mechanics" only was published [1855]; "Linear Associative Algebra" [Washington, 1870], and "Ideality in the Physical Sciences" [Boston, 1881], besides many contributions to scientific periodicals, and to the publications of learned societies. Among these may be specified his memoirs on the discovery of Neptune, the investigations of the orbit and mass of that planet, by Professor Peirce and Mr. S. C. Walker, several papers on

the constitution of Saturn's rings, and those on the constitution of comets, and on the criterion for the rejection of doubtful observation.

In 1847, the University of North Carolina conferred on Professor Peirce the degree of LL.D., and Harvard conferred the same distinction in 1867. He was an honorary fellow of the University of St. Wladimir, at Kiev; a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences; a member of the American Philosophical Society; of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, of which he was president in 1853; of the Royal Societies of London, Edinburgh, and Göttingen, and of the Royal Astronomical Society.¹

43. VIII. 447. *Sarah Hunt Mills*, the wife of Professor Peirce, born in Northampton, Mass., died in Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. Peirce was a daughter of the Hon. Elijah Hunt and Harriet (Blake) Mills. Her father was a representative and senator in Congress. *George Baty Blake* [55. VIII. 650] was her first cousin once removed. Her ancestry includes the following families: Mills, Pembroke, Thorne, Hunt, Webster, Hosmer, Williams, Stalham, Park, Strong, Ford, Stebbins, Bartlett, Blake, Pope, Arnold, Welland, Smith, Hinckley, Chipman, Howland, Tilley, Skiffe. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{237}$.

43. VIII. 448. *Charles Henry Peirce* [Benjamin 43. VII. 207], born in Salem, died in Cambridge, Mass. A physician. Residence: Cambridge.

Dr. Peirce, H. C. 1833, studied medicine with Dr. Shattuck three years, and, in 1836, received the degree of M.D. from the Harvard Medical School. He practised for a short time in Buffalo, N. Y., but returned to Boston in 1837. Here he practised until June, 1838, when he removed to Salem. He continued the practice of his profession in Salem until 1847, when he removed to Roxbury, Mass. He finally gave up medicine, and entered the chemical department of the Lawrence Scientific School.

¹ Harvard Book, Vol. I. pp. 172-173; Peirce Genealogy, being the Record of the Posterity of John Pers of Watertown in New England, by Frederick C. Peirce, pp. 118-119; The Harvard Register, Vol. I. pp. 91-92; Harvard Reminiscences, by A. P. Peabody, pp. 180-186; Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. IV. p. 701; also A Memorial, by Moses King.

In 1850, he was appointed United States examiner of drugs, and discharged his duties with great skill and fidelity. He superintended the translation from the German of Stockhardt's "Principles of Chemistry," and prepared a work entitled "Examination of Drugs, Medicines, etc.," giving some of the results of his official labors.¹

He was an amiable man, and remarkable for his love of truth and for his disinterested generosity.

43. VIII. 449. **Sarah Peirce Nichols** [Sarah 43. VII. 208], born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption. Residence: Salem.

The Salem Register of Jan. 13, 1879, contains the following account of Miss Nichols, copied from the Salem Gazette:—

"The appearance of Miss Sarah Nichols — whose decease at the age of seventy-four years was recorded in our last — was familiar to most of the early risers who for the last fifty years have met her in their walks. She commenced her walks for the benefit of her health, in 1828, and continued the habit until near the end of 1878. In that period she walked 149,074 miles, — beginning with twenty miles a day, and reducing the distance until the last month of her life, when she walked five miles a day."

43. VIII. 451. **Lydia Ropes Nichols** [Sarah 43. VII. 208], born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Miss Nichols occupies the old Peirce house in Salem, a heliotype of which is given facing page 226.

43. VIII. 452. **George Nichols** [Sarah 43. VII. 208], born in Salem, died in Cambridge, Mass. Residence: Cambridge.

George Nichols, II. C. 1828, graduated at the Divinity School in 1831. He preached in various places, but was never settled over any society. He became a private tutor in the Huidekoper family of Meadville, Pa., and, in 1833, returned to Cambridge, where, with Mr. James Munroe, he bought the University Bookstore. In 1842, with others, he bought the University Press in Cambridge. He was remarkable for the extreme accuracy with which he did his work, and as a proof-reader his reputation was widespread.

¹ Harvard Class Book of 1833, pp. 33-34; also Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. IV. p. 702.

Mr. Nichols was well known as the editor of Burke's works, published by Little, Brown & Co., and also of the complete works of Charles Sumner, which he considered the work of his life.

His residence on Brattle Street, Cambridge, which he bought in 1860, was the large and old mansion bought, in 1728, by Judge Joseph Lee, a brother of *Thomas Lee* [1-2. V. 2].¹

43. VIII. 452. *Susan Farley Treadwell*, the wife of George Nichols, born in Salem, died in Cambridge.

Mrs. Nichols was a daughter of John White and Susan Kendall (Farley) Treadwell. Her father was a prominent and influential citizen of Salem, and was president of the Merchants Bank of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Treadwell, Smith, Cheney, Adams, White, Metcalf, Flint, Johnson, Maverick, Harris, Blaney, Dean, Flint, Hart, Farley, Burnham, Tuttle, Baker, Perkins, Symonds, Read, Choate, Perkins, Kinsman, Boardman, Kendall, Tidd, Blodgett, Iggleden, Walker, Peirce, Converse, Perkins, Kinsman, Boardman, Fellows. SEE ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{238}$.

43. VIII. 453. *John H. Nichols* [Sarah 43. VII. 208], born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Nichols was for some years connected in business with his father as broker, auctioneer, and commission merchant, and afterwards with his brother Charles. He was a resident of Salem until 1866, when he moved to New York. In 1876, he became a resident of South Wilton, Conn., and a few years since he returned to Salem. In 1845, he bought of William A. Lander the house in Chestnut Street, Salem, which had formerly belonged to Mr. Nichols's father, and which he occupied until his removal to New York.

Mr. Nichols is to some extent interested in genealogy, and has furnished material for the sketches of members of his branch of the family for this work.

43. VIII. 453. *Sarah Augusta Leach*, his wife, born in Salem, died in South Wilton, Conn.

¹ The Salem Register of July 13, 1882, copied from the Boston Herald; also an account of his house in the Boston Post of Oct. 24, 1892.

Mrs. Nichols was a daughter of Samuel and Sarah Hasty (Needham) Leach. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{239}$.

43. VIII. 454. **Elizabeth Peirce Nichols** [Sarah 43. VII. 208], born in Salem.

43. VIII. 454. **Calvin Chamberlain Ainsworth**, her husband, born in Bethel, Vt. A broker. Residence: Salem.

He is son of Artemas and Catherine (Fessenden) Ainsworth, of Bethel, Vt. *Catherine Calista Ainsworth* [43. VII. 212] and *Amelia Anne Ainsworth* [43. VIII. 457] are his sisters. His ancestry includes the following families: Ainsworth, Howe, Haynes, Marble, Goodale, Beacham, Fessenden, Cheney, Brown, Eaton, Woodbury, Dodge, Kendall, Tidd, Blodgett, Iggleden. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{240}$.

43. VIII. 455. **Mary Jane Nichols** [Sarah 43. VII. 208], born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Miss Nichols occupies the old Peirce house in Salem, a heliotype of which is given opposite page 226.

43. VIII. 456. **Henry Peirce Nichols** [Sarah 43. VII. 208], born in Salem, died in Boston, of concussion of the brain. A bookseller and publisher. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Nichols lived in Salem until 1844, when he moved to Boston. In 1848, he founded, with William Crosby, the publishing house of William Crosby and H. P. Nichols. The firm name was changed some ten years later to Crosby, Nichols & Co., Mr. Joseph Ainsworth being admitted as a partner. For twenty years they were located on Washington Street. Later William Lee was admitted as a partner, and the firm name then became Crosby, Nichols, Lee & Co. After continuing a few years, the firm failed, and from it two new firms were made, Crosby & Ainsworth succeeding to the wholesale, and Nichols & Noyes to the retail department, both continuing at the old stand on Washington Street. Subsequently Nichols & Noyes dissolved, and the firm of Nichols, Holmes & Co. succeeded to the business. Mr. Nichols, while retiring as a partner, continued with them, and with their successors, until his death. During the

business career of Messrs. Crosby, Nichols & Co., they published numerous books and magazines, among them being the *North American Review*, the *Christian Examiner* and *Religious Miscellany*, Channing's works, and the works of Martineau.

Mr. Nichols was a man of quiet and retiring disposition, and was held in the highest esteem by those who knew him, and was an honor to the publishing fraternity of Boston. He was possessed of beautiful and delicate traits of character. Tenderness toward all kinds of suffering, and humility were his strongest traits, and made up in part his deeply religious character. His great generosity was known only to the recipients, his wife, and himself. By his will he made a number of public bequests.¹

43. VIII. 456. *Anna Elisabeth Gamble*, the wife of Henry P. Nichols, born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Nichols is a daughter of George and Mary Danforth (Brown) Gamble, of Boston. Her father was of English parentage, and the only member of his family born in this country. He was an artist, his specialty being wood carving, for which he made his own beautiful designs. Mrs. Nichols's ancestry includes the following families: Gamble, Brown, Danforth. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{241}$.

43. VIII. 457. *Charles Sanders Nichols* [Sarah 43. VII. 208], born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Nichols was for some time a clerk with his father, and was afterwards a partner with his brother, John H. Nichols, in the stock brokerage and fire insurance business.

43. VIII. 457. *Amelia Anne Ainsworth*, his wife, born in Bethel, Vt.

Mrs. Nichols is a daughter of Artemas and Catherine (Fessenden) Ainsworth, of Bethel. *Catherine Calista Ainsworth* [43. VII. 212] and *Calvin Chamberlain Ainsworth* [43. VIII. 454] are her sister and brother. Her ancestry includes the following families: Ainsworth, Howe, Haynes, Marble, Goodale, Beacham, Fessenden, Cheney, Brown, Eaton, Woodbury, Dodge, Kendall, Tidd, Blodgett, Iggleden. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{242}$.

¹ The Boston Evening Transcript, Jan. 12, 1890, and family letters.

44. VIII. 459. **George Henry Nichols** [Ichabod 44. VII. 217], born in Portland, Maine, died in Cambridge, Mass. A physician. Residence: Boston.

Dr. Nichols, H. C. 1833, was prepared for college at the Exeter Academy. He studied medicine at the University of Pennsylvania, and received the degree of M.D., in 1836, from that institution. He practised his profession in Buffalo, N. Y., for about a year and a half, and in June, 1839, he moved to Standish, Maine, where he practised medicine for twenty years. In June, 1859, he removed to Boston, and continued to practise his profession until a short time previous to his death.¹

44. VIII. 459. **Sarah Atherton**, his wife, born in Portland, Maine, died in Boston, of pneumonia.

Mrs. Nichols was a daughter of Abel Willard and Margaret (Weeks) Atherton. Her father was a merchant, of Portland. Her ancestry includes the following families: Atherton, Gulliver, Kinsley, Wright, Weeks, Clap, Sumner, West, Clement, Tukey, Gooding, Crabtree. See ANCESTRY TABLES VIII 243.

44. VIII. 460. **John Taylor Gilman Nichols** [Ichabod 44. VII. 217], born in Portland, Maine. A minister. Residence: Cambridge, Mass.

Dr. Nichols, H. C. 1836, graduated at the Harvard Divinity School in 1842, and, in 1874, received the degree of D.D. from Bowdoin College. He took charge of the Second Parish Church, Saco, Maine, in 1842, and was ordained there April 13, 1843. Dr. Nichols resigned his charge on April 13, 1888, but has continued his connection with the society up to the present time, as pastor emeritus. In February, 1890, he removed to Cambridge, where he still resides.

44. VIII. 460. **Caroline Matilda Tucker**, his wife, born in Boston.

Mrs. Nichols is affectionately and gratefully remembered by her husband's parish, to whom she faithfully devoted herself for nearly forty years.

¹ Harvard College Class Book, 1833, pp. 131-132.

She is a daughter of William and Mary Ann (Kirkby) Tucker. Her father was a well-known merchant of Boston, and had an office for thirty-eight successive years on Central Wharf, Boston. Her ancestry includes the following families: Tucker, Sumner, West, Josselyn, Clap, Houghton, Adams, Wadsworth, Twichell, Holbrook, Wood, Fairbanks, Bullard, Bullard, Fairbanks, Atherton, Kirkby. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{244}$.

44. VIII. 463. **Lucy Orne Nichols** [Benjamin R. 44. VII. 218], born in Salem, died in Boston.

The life of Mrs. Bowditch was almost purely a domestic one. She inherited strong traits of character, and though she passed scarcely a day of her married life free from pain, she never allowed her own feelings to interfere with the happiness of others. Devoting herself to her mother, husband, and children, she was never weary in caring for their welfare, and afforded an example of the purest unselfishness and self-abnegation. Her sympathy for the poor was shown by the interest which she took in establishing, with the assistance of others, the Industrial Home for Girls.

44. VIII. 463. **Jonathan Ingersoll Bowditch**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Bowditch inherited, more amply than any other member of his family, his father's love and aptness for mathematical science; but after his school days were over, he entered upon a mercantile career, which for many years left him scanty leisure for scientific pursuits, except when at sea, and then, of course, with limited access to books and none to teachers.

On or about the time of the removal of the family from Salem to Boston, in 1823, he began business as a clerk in the counting-room of Messrs. Ropes & Ward, East India merchants, and in their service he made several voyages as supercargo. During these voyages Mr. Bowditch made diligent use of his father's "Practical Navigator," taking observations and keeping the ship's reckoning. At the same time, by well chosen books and well directed courses of reading, he supplied in no small degree what in his earlier culture fell short of a liberal education.

In 1836, he became president of the American Insurance Company in Boston, and held that office until Jan. 1, 1864, retaining his place on the

board of directors until 1884. He was a member of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, a member of its finance committee, and at times acted as its actuary. Of this company, his father had been one of the founders and its first actuary.

Mr. Bowditch was distinguished as a man of business, not only by integrity of the most rigid type, but equally by promptness, energy, efficiency, and a practical wisdom closely akin to intuition. For these qualities his services were sought as a director in institutions of all kinds, financial, industrial, and charitable; and, numerous as were the trusts thus devolved upon him, he never suffered one of them to be a sinecure, though very many of them involved the gratuitous bestowal of a large amount of time and labor. In addition to all these public interests, Mr. Bowditch for many years had the management of large and important private trusts, and especially of estates of widows and orphans.

After his father's death, Mr. Bowditch assumed the editorship of frequent successive editions of the "Practical Navigator," making such corrections and new calculations as were needed, until the copyright was purchased by the United States Government, and so became public property. He erected a private astronomical observatory at his summer residence at Canton, and early interested himself in the Observatory of Harvard College, and rendered important aid to its administration. He also took an active interest in various other departments of the university, — in the erection of Memorial Hall, and in the Medical and Divinity Schools. The university recognized Mr. Bowditch's long and varied services, and his claim to high regard for scholarly and scientific attainments, by conferring on him the degree of Master of Arts in 1849, and that of Doctor of Laws on its two hundred and fiftieth anniversary, in 1887.

Mr. Bowditch was a member of the Corporation of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and a member of its financial committee. He was deeply interested in the Boston Asylum and Farm School, and served both as its president and treasurer. During the Irish famine of 1846 and 1847, he was a very active member of the relief committee, and its treasurer. But it would be difficult to name any public charity or any enterprise for the welfare of the community which has not had aid and furtherance from

Mr. Bowditch. He was a liberal giver, and in a good cause he knew how to elicit gifts even from those whose sympathies are not easily moved. Honor and purity were always manifested in his relations with society and the outside world, and in the more intimate circle of home, kindred, and friends. Impulsive, but only with generous impulses, free-spoken, but with the freedom of one who has nothing to hide, with quick indignation, but only for meanness and depravity, he left the memory of a truly noble life.¹

Mr. Bowditch was a son of Nathaniel and Mary (Ingersoll) Bowditch. *Hannah Ingersoll* [60–68. V. 29] was his grandaunt. His ancestry includes the following families: Bowditch, Gardner, Frier, Porter, Turner, Hill, Roberts, Kitchen, Saunders, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell, Ingersoll, Felton, Coomes, Hasket, Langdon, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell, Ingersoll, Felton, Coomes, Hasket, Langdon, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Weld, Clap, Mitchelson, Bushell, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Webb, Bray, Collins, Cockerill. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{245}$.

44. VIII. 465. **Benjamin White Nichols** [Benjamin R. 44. VII. 218], born in Salem. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Nichols, H. C. 1842, studied law at the Harvard Law School, and received the degree of LL.B. in 1845. The same year he was admitted to the bar.

44. VIII. 466. **Mary Pickering Nichols** [Benjamin R. 44. VII. 218], born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Miss Nichols is the translator from the German into English of a work entitled "Piano and Song" [1875], by F. Wieck, the father of Clara Schumann, the distinguished pianist, who was the wife of Robert Schumann. She has also made a metrical translation from the Middle-High German into English of the mediæval epic poem of "Gudrun" [Boston, 1889].

¹ Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Vol. XXIV. pp. 435–437, from which the above is almost entirely taken; The Harvard Register, Vol. III. p. 412; The Boston Post of Feb. 21, 1889; and The Boston Journal of Feb. 21, 1889.

Miss Nichols materially assisted her nephew, Mr. Charles P. Bowditch, in the publication of the Sheets of the Pickering Genealogy, in collecting information, preparing copy for the printer, and in proof-reading.

44. VIII. 467. **Elizabeth Pickering Nichols** [Benjamin R. 44. VII. 218], born in Boston. Residence: Milwaukee, Wis.

44. VIII. 467. **Cyrus Frederick Knight**, her husband, born in Marblehead, Mass., died in Milwaukee, Wis. A clergyman. Residence: Milwaukee.

Bishop Knight entered Burlington College, N. J., in January, 1850, where he threw two years' work into one, entering with special interest upon the study of languages, for which he had much taste and aptitude. In 1851, he entered the General Theological Seminary, New York. He graduated in 1854, and was ordained deacon, July 2, of the same year, in Trinity Church, New York, by the Right Rev. Bishop Wainwright. He spent some time as assistant to the Rev. Dr. Rodney, of St. Luke's Church, Germantown, Pa., and was ordained there to the priesthood by the Right Rev. Bishop Alonzo Potter, in 1855. Soon after this, he went to England, travelling there and on the continent, and attending several courses of lectures at Oxford. While in England, he was offered a living by the then Duke of Northumberland, who, with his duchess, extended to him marked courtesies. On his return to America, in 1857, he became rector of St. Mark's Church, Boston, after some service at the Church of the Advent. He found St. Mark's in a decayed condition, but his energy, taste, and skill soon accomplished a much needed reform. A new church was in time built, which he was able to leave, at the end of his rectorship, unencumbered by debt.

A noticeable feature of his character was the contrast between his minute care as to the accessories of worship and his apparel, and his perfect indifference to dress on secular occasions. No care was too great when he was to serve in the chancel, but on other occasions he cared little whether his dress was threadbare or not.

In the year 1870, Mr. Knight accepted the rectorship of the parish of the Incarnation (now that of St. James), in Hartford, Conn. Here he made

many warm friends. In 1877, he became rector of St. James's Church, in Lancaster, Pa. On the 26th of March, 1889, he was consecrated Bishop of Milwaukee, in the cathedral of that city.

Bishop Knight was many times elected deputy to the General Convention, beginning in his early life in Massachusetts, and served many years as a member of the committee of finance in that body. He was twice sent as a representative of the American Church to the Canadian Synod. In 1860, he was made Master of Arts by Bishops' College, Canada, and, in 1885, Doctor of Civil Law by the same college. The degree of Doctor of Sacred Theology was conferred upon him by two American colleges.

Bishop Knight was distinguished for his zeal and ability in the advancement of the Episcopal Church in America; and in Church history, or ecclesiastical law, there was very little which he did not fully understand.

In person, Bishop Knight was not over middle height. His features were singularly well chiselled. His eyes were dark blue, sparkling with kindness, or, as was very often the case, lighted up with humor, while his voice had remarkable richness and smoothness, and there was much magnetic power in it.¹

Bishop Knight was a son of Cyrus and Lucy (Prince) Smith, of Marblehead, he having changed his name. His ancestry includes the following families: Smith, Stearns, Gibson, Lawrence, Crispe, Hastings, Cheney, Hammond, Harrington, George, Bemis, Prince, Swett, Weare, Page, Woodbury. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{246}$.

45. VIII. 468. **Mary Tyler Ropes** [William 45. VII. 226], born in Boston, baptized there Dec. 20, 1812, died in Chigwell, Essex, Eng. Residence: The Manor House, Chigwell.

45. VIII. 468. **William Clark Gellibrand**, her husband, born in England, died in Stapleford Abbots, Essex, Eng. A merchant. Residence: Albyns, Stapleford Abbots.

¹ Sermon preached at a Memorial Service commemorative of Bishop Knight, and printed in 1891.

Mr. Gellibrand was the head of the mercantile house of Egerton Hubbard, of St. Petersburg. He retired from business, and left St. Petersburg just before the Crimean War. After travelling on the continent with his wife, he went to England, and for a time hired Bradenham Park, in Norfolk. He then hired Albyns, the seat of the Abdy family, in the county of Essex, where he resided nearly thirty years. He was a fine specimen of the English gentleman. After his death his widow removed to Chigwell, Essex.¹

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{247}$.

45. VIII. 469. **William Hooper Ropes** [William 45. VII. 226], born in Boston, baptized in Roxbury, died in Tenby, Wales. A merchant. Residence: Tenby.

Mr. Ropes was a student at the Latin School in Boston, and subsequently at the Mt. Pleasant Academy in Amherst, Mass. In 1829, he went to St. Petersburg with his father, and on his return he entered the wholesale dry-goods store of Henry Rice, of Boston. On the removal of his father to St. Petersburg in 1832, he went with him. He entered his father's counting-room in that city, and about 1835 was admitted to the firm. He continued to reside in St. Petersburg until the Crimean War, when he left Russia with his family, and travelled on the continent. About 1855, he made England his residence, settling in the neighborhood of London, and finally establishing himself at Upper Clapton, where he continued to reside for a number of years. About 1879, he removed to Avranches, in Normandy, where he lived ten years, and then removed to Tenby.

He was a very active and energetic man. From Sept. 24, 1850, to 1854, he was United States Consul at St. Petersburg. At the time of his death, he was senior member of the firm of W. Ropes & Co.²

45. VIII. 469. **Ellen Harriet Hall**, the wife of William H. Ropes, born in Leeds, Yorkshire, Eng. Residence: Tenby, Wales.

Mrs. Ropes is a woman of great musical talent, and is a fine pianist. Her musical ability is inherited by her children.

¹ Communicated by Joseph S. Ropes.

² Communicated by Joseph S. Ropes; also the Boston Transcript of Nov. 18, 1891.

She is a daughter of Isaac Drinkrow and ——— (Parkinson) Hall, of England. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{248}$.

45. VIII. 471. **Joseph Samuel Ropes** [William 45. VII. 226], born in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Norwich, Conn.

In 1832, Mr. Ropes went to St. Petersburg. In 1834, he entered the Third Gymnasium of that city, and, in 1837, the university, where he graduated in 1841. In 1846, he returned to Boston, and was admitted to the firm of W. Ropes & Co., of which he was, in 1892, the senior member. He went back to Russia, but, in 1847, he settled permanently in Boston, making his home at different times in Boston, Roxbury, and Jamaica Plain. In 1892, he removed to Norwich, Conn. He was a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives in 1875 and 1876, and of the Senate in 1878 and 1879.

Mr. Ropes has taken great interest in banking and currency, and has written a pamphlet on those subjects, and many articles for the Boston Daily Advertiser, the Boston Transcript, the Banker's Magazine, The New Englander, and other journals. He is president of the Homestead Co-operative Bank of Boston, and has been a trustee in various public institutions.

Mr. Ropes is a gentleman of great intelligence, varied reading, and of agreeable manners.

45. VIII. 471. **Anna Rumsey Perit**, his wife, born in Philadelphia, died in Boston.

There is a portrait of Mrs. Ropes in the possession of her brother-in-law, John C. Ropes, of Boston.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of John Webster and Margaretta (Dunlap) Perit. Her father was born in Norwich, Conn. He became a merchant of Philadelphia, and was engaged in the East India trade. His brother, Pelatiah Perit, was a member of the firm of Goodhue & Co., of New York.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{249}$.

45. VIII. 472. **Sarah Louisa Ropes** [William 45. VII. 226], born in Dorchester, Mass., baptized in October, 1819. Residence: London, Eng.

Miss Ropes resided in Boston until 1832, when she went to St. Petersburg, Russia, with her father. She has since lived partly in Boston and partly in England.

45. VIII. 475. **Martha Reed Ropes** [William 45. VII. 226], born in Boston, baptized there Oct. 8, 1826, died in Boston.

45. VIII. 475. **Charles Hooper Trask**, her husband, born in Manchester, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Morristown, N. J.

Mr. Trask, Yale College, 1846, was prepared for college at the Leicester Academy, Leicester, Mass., and entered Amherst College in the class of 1845; but he was obliged to leave at the end of the Sophomore year, on account of a serious throat trouble. He went to Europe, and returned in August, 1844, when he entered the Junior class at Yale. He had a part assigned to him at commencement, but was excused from speaking in consequence of the death of his father. The two years following his graduation he spent at the Andover Theological Seminary; but, in consequence of impaired health, he was compelled to give up professional pursuits for a more active occupation. He began his mercantile life in 1851, and in 1853 established in New York City a branch of the firm of W. Ropes & Co., of Boston and St. Petersburg. He is now the managing partner of this concern. Mr. Trask is a man of great business ability, and is a trustee and director in various institutions. He is a member of the New York Chamber of Commerce, and of the New York Produce Exchange. During the civil war he was an active member of many public committees, and was also a member of the Union League Club.

Mr. Trask is one of the original members of the Madison Square Presbyterian Church, and has been a member of its session for more than thirty years. He is a manager of the American Bible Society; the president of the American Seaman's Friend Society; a member of the American Geographical Society; and a member of the New York Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. He has frequently been a contributor to religious newspapers.¹

¹ The University Magazine, p. 644.

Mr. Trask married, July 15, 1890, for his second wife, Ellen Gelli-brand Ropes, whose number in direct descent is [45. IX. 870]. She is a niece of his first wife.

Mr. Trask is a son of Richard and Abigail (Hooper) Trask, of Manchester, Mass. His father, whose name was originally Richard Tink, assumed his mother's name of Trask. His ancestry includes the following families: Tink, Trask, Hooper. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{250}$.

45. VIII. 479. **John Codman Ropes** [William 45. VII. 226], born in St. Petersburg, Russia. A lawyer. Residence: Boston.

John C. Ropes, H. C. 1857, entered the Law School at Cambridge in 1858, and remained there until March, 1859. In the following April he went to Europe, and remained there until November. On his return to Boston, he went into the law office of Messrs. P. W. Chandler and G. O. Shattuck. In 1860, he returned to the Law School, where he remained until July, 1861, taking the degree of LL.B. He returned to the office of Messrs. Chandler and Shattuck, and remained there until he was admitted to the bar, Nov. 28, 1861. From that time until the present he has practised law in Boston, and is the senior member of the firm of Ropes, Gray, & Loring.

Mr. Ropes has been a director, treasurer, and vice-president of the Union Club, of which he became a member in 1864. He is a member of the Loyal Legion of the United States; of the Massachusetts Historical Society; and was one of the founders of the Military Historical Society of Massachusetts. He has also been one of the overseers of Harvard College. For more than thirty years he has been a vestryman of Trinity Church, and has several times been a delegate from that parish to the Diocesan Convention, and, in 1876, he was one of the speakers at the Episcopal Congress held in Boston. In June, 1878, he was appointed by President Hayes one of the board of visitors to the Military Academy at West Point.

Mr. Ropes has visited Europe many times, and has travelled in most of its countries. He has written much on military matters; and he delivered a course of lectures on Napoleon, before the Lowell Institute, which was published under the title of "The First Napoleon." He also wrote the

fourth volume of the Scribner Series of Campaigns of the Civil War, entitled "The Army under Pope." He has contributed articles, chiefly in discussion of topics connected with the War of the Rebellion, to the *Atlantic Monthly* and other magazines. In 1893, he wrote an elaborate work, entitled "The Campaign of Waterloo." He has written an admirable memoir of General Devens. His most recent work is entitled "The Story of the Civil War."¹

Although Mr. Ropes was unable to take part in the civil war, he was an ardent supporter of the North at that period, and his knowledge of the campaigns was accurate and thorough.

Besides the portraits of several members of his father's family which have been mentioned under their respective heads, Mr. Ropes has the following portraits: A family group, painted by Francis Alexander, consisting of his mother and her four children, John Codman Ropes, Francis Codman Ropes, Henry Ropes, and Marianne Ropes; a copy, by Bass Otis, of Copley's portrait of his grandfather, the Hon. John Codman, of Boston; portraits, by Stuart, of John McLean, the founder of the McLean Asylum for the insane, and of his wife, Ann (Amory) McLean, who was a grand-aunt of Mr. Ropes.

45. VIII. 480. **Francis Codman Ropes** [William 45. VII. 226], born in Islington, London, Eng., died in Boston. A physician. Residence: Boston.

Dr. Ropes, H. C. 1857, studied medicine at the Medical College, Boston, and at the Harvard Medical School, and was house surgeon in the Massachusetts General Hospital from 1859 to 1860. He graduated in medicine, and took his degree of A.M. in July, 1860. The same month he sailed for Europe, where he applied himself diligently to study. He received two diplomas, constituting him licentiate of the Royal College of Physicians of Edinburgh (L. R. C. P. E.), and of the Royal College of Surgeons of Edinburgh (L. R. C. S. E.). In August, 1864, he was chosen fellow of the Royal College of Surgeons of Edinburgh (F. R. C. S. E.). Re-

¹ Harvard College Class Book of 1857, pp. 110-112; Boston of To-day, p. 374, and Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. V. p. 320.

turning home, he was appointed acting assistant surgeon, U. S. A., stationed at the United States Army General Hospital, Readville, Mass., where he remained until July 23, 1865. He began the practice of medicine in Boston, Oct. 1, 1865. He was attending physician and surgeon of the Boston Dispensary; surgeon to out-patients of the Boston City Hospital, and a visiting surgeon of the same. He was also a member of various medical societies. He had a taste for music, and played the piano and the organ. There is a crayon portrait of him, by Rowse, owned by his brother, John C. Ropes.¹

45. VIII. 481. **Henry Ropes** [William 45. VII. 226], born in Islington, London, Eng., died at Gettysburg. Residence: Boston.

Lieutenant Ropes, H. C. 1862, was fitted for college by Sidney Willard. He took a great interest in boating and athletic sports, and was in the representative boat of the college during some of her proudest triumphs.

He was commissioned a second lieutenant of the Twentieth Massachusetts Regiment, Nov. 25, 1861, and as first lieutenant Oct. 2, 1862, and was with the regiment until his death. During the several battles they were in he was never wounded until he met his death at the battle of Gettysburg.²

A crayon portrait of him, by Rowse, is in the possession of his brother, John C. Ropes.

45. VIII. 482. **Marianne Ropes** [William 45. VII. 226], born in Roxbury, died in Boston.

Miss Ropes is spoken of as a very lovely woman, and of an amiable character. A crayon portrait of her, by B. C. Porter, is in the possession of her brother, John C. Ropes.

45. VIII. 483. **William Ladd Ropes** [Hardy 45. VII. 228], born in Newton, Mass. A librarian. Residence: Andover, Mass.

Mr. Ropes, H. C. 1846, became a teacher that year in the Boston Public Latin School, which position he held until the summer of 1848. He

¹ Harvard College Class Book, 1857, pp. 107-109.

² *Ibid.*, 1862, p. 178.

studied for the ministry at the Andover Theological Seminary, graduating there in 1852. He was settled over the Congregational Church at Wrentham, Sept. 14, 1853, and continued there as the pastor until 1862. In 1866, he was appointed librarian of the Andover Theological Seminary, which position he held in 1893.

45. VIII. 483. *Harriet Lawrence Peirson*, his wife, born in Salem, died in Andover, Mass.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of Dr. Abel Lawrence and Harriet (Lawrence) Peirson, of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Peirson, Cox, Page, Paine, Dunster, Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Rutter, Clark, Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Tarbell, Longley, Prescott, Platts, Loker, Draper, Bulkley, Allen, Wheeler, Jones, Page, Paine, Dunster, Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Rutter, Clark. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{251}$.

46. VIII. 490. *Mary Elizabeth Swasey* [Hannah 46. VII. 241], born in Exeter, N. H.

46. VIII. 490. *George Washington Little*, her husband, born in West Amesbury, Mass., died in West Amesbury. A carriage-builder. Residence: West Amesbury.

Mr. Little was a son of John and Susannah (Kendrick) Little, of West Amesbury. His father was a carriage-builder. His ancestry includes the following families: Little, Poor, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Greenleaf, Jacques, Knight, Plummer, Ripp, Rowell, Kendrick. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{252}$.

46. VIII. 491. *Hannah Ropes Swasey* [Hannah 46. VII. 241], born in Orford, N. H.

46. VIII. 491. *Horace Barbor*, her husband, born in Canaan, N. H., died in Le Roy, Minn. A cabinet-maker and farmer. Residence: Le Roy.

Mr. Barbor lived at various times in New Hampshire, Illinois, and Minnesota.

He was a son of Nathaniel and Nellie (Webster) Barbor, of Canaan.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{253}$.

46. VIII. 494. **George Henry Swasey** [Hannah 46. VII. 241], born in Lyme, N. H. A carriage-maker. Residence: Minneapolis, Minn.

46. VIII. 494. **Frances Mary Pearson**, his first wife, born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Le Roy, Minn.

Mrs. Swasey was a half-sister of her husband's second wife. She was a daughter of Deacon John and Mary (Carlton) Pearson, of Newburyport, Mass. Her father was a baker. Her ancestry includes the following families: Pearson, Hazen, Mix, Atkinson, Wyatt, Carlton. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{254}$.

46. VIII. 494. **Elizabeth Stow Pearson**, his second wife, born in Exeter, N. H.

Mrs. Swasey is a half-sister of her husband's first wife. She is a daughter of Deacon John and Nancy (Lydston) Pearson. Her ancestry includes the following families: Pearson, Hazen, Mix, Atkinson, Wyatt, Lydston. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{254}$.

46. VIII. 495. **Lucy Maria Swasey** [Hannah 46. VII. 241], born in Waterbury, Vt. A milliner. Residence: Le Roy, Minn.

46. VIII. 495. **William Eustis Burnham**, her husband, born in Essex, Mass., died in Essex. A minister. Residence: Essex.

Mr. Burnham at one time lived in Lawrence, Mass. He married Elizabeth Langmaid for his first wife. She died in Essex in March, 1854. By her he had at least one daughter, who was living with her stepmother a few years ago.

He was a son of Abner and Anna Burnham, of Essex, Mass. His father was a sailor in early life, and later a shoe-dealer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{255}$.

46. VIII. 498. **Benjamin Hardy Ropes** [Benjamin 46. VII. 243], born in Bradford, Vt., died in Roxbury, Mass. Residence: Roxbury.

Mr. Ropes came to Boston about 1835, and went into the store of Mark Dow, on Winter Street. He afterwards engaged in the baking business, on Washington Street, succeeding the late Mrs. Burnham. The firm Wentworth, Ropes & Co. built the first steam bakery in Boston, on the land now occupied by the Dearborn Street School. In 1862, his health being poor, he went West, and entered into business at Eldorado, Iowa, where he became a prominent citizen. For nineteen years he was the post-master of that town. He was instrumental in building the fine iron bridge which crosses the Turkey River at Eldorado, and in placing the roads in that vicinity in good condition. During his residence in Boston, he was a member of the Federal Street and of the Dudley Street Baptist Churches.¹

46. VIII. 498². *Amanda Prudence Bowers*, his first wife, born in Leominster, Mass., died in Dorchester, Mass.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of John and Nancy (Carter) Bowers. Her father was a comb-maker, of Leominster. *John Wallace Bowers* [46. VIII. 501] is her brother. Her ancestry includes the following families: Bowers, Carter, Brooks, Mousall, Wilder, Sawyer, Hough, England. See

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2\ 5\ 6}^1$.

46. VIII. 498². *Mary Ann Tracy*, his second wife, born in Albany, Vt., died in Eldorado, Iowa, of lung fever.

Mrs. Ropes's first husband was Albert Tracy, by whom she had children who died in infancy. She was a daughter of James W. and Nancy (Chamberlain) Rogers. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2\ 5\ 6}^2$.

46. VIII. 499. *Charles Baker Ropes* [Benjamin 46. VII. 243], born in Barry, Vt., died in Eldorado, Iowa. A merchant and post-master. Residence: Eldorado.

46. VIII. 499. *Rebecca Stevens*, his wife, born in Boston, died in Eldorado, Iowa.

Mrs. Ropes was a daughter of John and Lucy (Thomas) Stevens.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2\ 5\ 7}$.

¹ The Boston Transcript of August, 1884.

46. VIII. 501. **Emily Ropes** [Benjamin 46. VII. 243], born in Haverhill, N. H., died in East Douglas, Mass.

46. VIII. 501. **John Wallace Bowers**, her husband, born in Leominster, Mass. A master mechanic and inventor. Residence: East Douglas, Mass.

Mr. Bowers is a son of John and Nancy (Carter) Bowers, of Leominster. *Amanda Prudence Bowers* [46. VIII. 498'] is his sister. His ancestry includes the following families: Bowers, Carter, Brooks, Mousall, Wilder, Sawyer, Hough, England. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{258}$.

47. VIII. 502. **Hannah Elson Ropes** [George 47. VII. 248], born in Newbury, Vt.

47. VIII. 502. **George Perkins Cummings**, her husband, born in Morgan, Vt. A civil engineer. Residence: Marquette, Mich.

Mr. Cummings has been an elder in the Presbyterian Church of Marquette, ever since its organization, more than twenty-five years ago. He has passed his winters in Barnwell, S. C.

He is a son of Charles and Jerusha (Little) Cummings, of Morgan, Vt. His father was a farmer and surveyor. His ancestry includes the following families: Cummings, Howlett, Shedd, Farwell, Senter, Little, Poor, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Greenleaf, Hale, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Northend, Brown, Emery, Webster, Shatswell, Milk, Scollay, Brown, Emery, Webster, Shatswell, Burbeck, Milk, Scollay, Marvel. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{259}$.

47. VIII. 503. **Miriam Johnson Ropes** [George 47. VII. 248], born in Newbury, Vt.. A school-teacher. Residence: Ishpeming, Mich.

Miss Ropes has taught schools in New Hampshire, Vermont, and Michigan.

47. VIII. 504. **George Ropes** [George 47. VII. 248], born in Newbury, Vt. . An architect. Residence: St. Louis, Mo.

Mr. Ropes formerly lived in Boston, and was the architect of the Girls' High School, the Normal School, the State Prison at Concord, and other public buildings. He has done good work on the State capitol at Topeka, Kansas.

47. VIII. 504. *Sophia Amelia Taft*, his wife, born in Boston.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of Samuel Judson and Lucy Churchill (Hayward) Taft, of Boston. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{260}$.

47. VIII. 506. **Julius Ropes** [George 47. VII. 248], born in Newbury, Vt. A chemist and druggist. Residence: Ishpeming, Mich.

When he was fifteen years old, Mr. Ropes moved to St. Johnsbury, Vt., where he attended the academy for several terms. In 1856, he went to Boston, where he engaged in building operations until 1860. In the latter year he removed to Marquette, Mich., and there engaged in a general merchandise business, in which he continued for two years. In 1864, he entered the drug and chemical business, and established a laboratory for analytical work. In 1867, he removed to Ishpeming, Mich., of which town he was the postmaster from 1868 to 1886.

From this point he made trips of exploration in search of mineral deposits. In 1881, he discovered veins of rich gold and silver bearing quartz; and, in 1882, the Ropes Gold and Silver Mining Company was formed for their development. Of this company Mr. Ropes became the president. In 1895, he opened a laboratory in Rainy Lake City.

47. VIII. 506. *Eunice Louisa Rouse*, his wife, born in Jackson, Mich.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of John and Ann (Foster) Rouse, of Lockport, N. Y. Her father is a commission merchant. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{261}$.

47. VIII. 507. **Arthur Ropes** [George 47. VII. 248], born in Newbury, Vt. A journalist. Residence: Montpelier, Vt.

Mr. Ropes obtained his early educational training in the common schools, and at the St. Johnsbury Academy, and was for a time a member of the class of 1864 in Dartmouth College. He became a teacher in the common schools of Vermont, then an assistant in St. Johnsbury Academy, and afterwards was promoted to be the principal of the high school of that village. He was for some time teller in the Passumpsic Bank at St. Johnsbury, and afterwards was made cashier of the Northfield National Bank of Northfield, Vt. At one time he was engaged in manufacturing at Waterbury, and subsequently at Montpelier, Vt.

In 1880, he entered the business office of the Vermont Watchman, at Montpelier, and soon became a writer upon the editorial staff of that paper. In 1886, he began the publication of the Rural Vermonter, at Montpelier; and, in 1888, he was instrumental in the formation of an association of business men in Montpelier and Washington County, entitled The Watchman Publishing Company, for the purpose of purchasing the Watchman and uniting with it the Vermonter. This was accomplished, and Mr. Ropes has since filled the editorial chair of the Watchman, and is the business manager of the company, of which he is a director and the clerk. He is recognized both as a strong writer and an able business manager.¹

47. VIII. 507. *Mary Jane Hutchins*, the wife of Arthur Ropes, born in Waterbury, Vt.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of George Washington and Charlotte (McNider) Hutchins. Her father is a retired merchant of Waterbury, Vt. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2\ 6\ 2}$.

47. VIII. 509. *Ellen Ropes* [George 47. VII. 248], born in Newbury, Vt.

47. VIII. 509. *Charles Le Roy Sheldon*, her husband, born in Rochester, Mich. A shoe-dealer. Residence: Ishpeming, Mich.

Mr. Sheldon during the civil war served, in 1861–1862, as a musician in the First Michigan Cavalry. In 1864–1865, he was a member of the Brigade Band, Fourth Division of the Twenty-third Army Corps. He is an elder in the Presbyterian Church of Ishpeming, and is spoken of as an honorable business man.

He is a son of Robert Livingston and Sarah (Le Roy) Sheldon. His father was a merchant of Fentonville, Mich. His ancestry includes the following families: Sheldon, Pitts, Le Roy, Fobes. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2\ 6\ 3}$.

47. VIII. 511. *Edward Elson Ropes* [William H. 47. VII. 251], born in Milton, Mass. An orange-grower. Residence: Lake View, Volusia, Fla.

¹ Men of Vermont, p. 342.

Mr. Ropes was present at the attack made upon Lawrence, Kansas, by border ruffians under Atchison and Stringfellow, on May 25, 1856, and served under General James H. Lane on various occasions in the Free Soil movement in Kansas in that year. He also saw active service during the Rebellion. He enlisted, June 20, 1862, in Company D of the Second Massachusetts Infantry, and was in action at Cedar Mountain, Antietam, Chancellorsville, Beverly Ford, Gettysburg, and elsewhere, and joined in the March to the Sea under General Sherman. He received his discharge June 13, 1865.¹

47. VIII. 513. **Alice Shepherd Ropes** [William H. 47. VII. 251], born in Waltham, Mass.

47. VIII. 513. **Jairus Leander Skinner**, her husband, born in Jamaica, Vt. A salesman. Residence: Sacramento, Cal.

Mr. Skinner formerly resided in Amherst, Mass., where he was post-master for nearly twelve years. He resigned this office Jan. 1, 1881, and removed to California on account of the health of his family.

During the Rebellion he raised Company D, Twenty-seventh Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, at Amherst, and enlisted in it as a private, Sept. 6, 1861. He was appointed orderly sergeant of the same company Oct. 1, 1861; commissioned second lieutenant July 1, 1862; first lieutenant May 29, 1863, and captain Sept. 29, 1864. He resigned, and was honorably discharged Dec. 31, 1864. He was captured at Drury's Bluff, Va., May 16, 1864; and was imprisoned in the Libby Prison in Richmond, in Macon, Ga., in Charleston, S. C., and in Columbia, S. C. He escaped from the latter place, and was recaptured; but his second attempt, on Nov. 29, 1864, was successful.

He is a son of Jairus and Mary (Streeter) Skinner, of Plantsville, Conn.²

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{264}$.

47. VIII. 517. **Edward Delhonde Ropes** [Timothy 47. VII. 252], born in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

¹ Winslow Memorial, by David-Parsons Holton, Vol. II. p. 724.

² Winslow Memorial, by David-Parsons Holton, Vol. II. p. 725; also statement of Captain Skinner.

Mr. Ropes was a member of the firm of Ropes, Emmerton & Co., of Salem, engaged in foreign trade with East Africa, Madagascar, and Arabia. The firm was dissolved July 30, 1896. He became president of one of the Salem Banks in 1893, and was a member of the Salem Common Council from 1876 to 1878, inclusive.

47. VIII. 517. *Mary Elizabeth Goodhue*, his wife, born in Salem.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of Abner and Lucy (Luscomb) Goodhue, of Salem. *Daniel Goodhue* [33 VIII. 307] and *John Bott Goodhue* [34. VIII. 322] were her uncles. Her ancestry includes the following families: Goodhue, Watson, Whipple, Sherwin, Lamson, Bott, Newhall, Potter, Luscomb, Henderson, Beadle, Cook, Cook, Cox, Mansfield, Williams, Stocker, Ramsdell, Ward, Flint, Massey, Wells, Warner, Derby, Hilman, Youngs, Budd. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{265}$.

47. VIII. 518. *George Ropes* [George 47. VII. 256], born in Portland, Maine, died in Lincoln, Mass. A merchant. Residence: Lincoln.

Mr. Ropes formerly lived in Salem, where he was engaged in foreign trade with *John Bertram* [47. VII. 257]. He was a member of the Salem Common Council in 1869 and 1870. About the year 1872, he moved to Boston, and engaged extensively in trade with Zanzibar, Madagascar, and East Africa, on his own account. He afterwards devoted his attention to manufacturing, and was treasurer and manager of the Dickinson Ivory Company of Peterborough, N. H.¹

47. VIII. 518. *Mary Minot Clark*, his wife, born in Boston.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of Dr. Luther and Selina Cranch (Minot) Clark, of Boston. Her ancestry includes the following families: Clark, Bird, Atherton, Wales, Cutting, Harrington, George, Harrington, George, Whitney, Reynolds, Greenwood, Ward, Jackson, Trowbridge, Atherton, Wales, Stearns, Manning, Dix, Barnard, Sanderson, Eggleston, Bartlett, Fiske, Wyeth, Barnard, Fleming, Morse, Peirce, Shattuck, Hagar, Bemis, Benjamin, Allen, Bigelow, Warren, Flagg, Livermore, Minot, Butler, Wheeler, Brooks, Brooks, Mason, Potter, Edmunds, Martyn, Holyoke,

¹ The Boston Transcript of Aug. 17, 1896.

Stockton, White, King, Swift, Capen, Marritt, Richardson, Bradish, Bond.
See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{266}$.

47. VIII. 519. **Eliza Ruggles Ropes** [George 47. VII. 256], born in Portland, Maine.

47. VIII. 519. **Simon Bolivar Wetherell**, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{267}$.

47. VIII. 521. **Joseph Augustus Ropes** [George 47. VII. 256], born in Portland, Maine. Residence: Boston.

47. VIII. 521. **Mary E. Gill**, his wife, born in Worcester, Mass.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of George W. and Sarah (McFarland) Gill.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2671}$.

47. VIII. 524. **Horace Ropes** [Joseph 47. VII. 258], born in Rome, Italy. A civil engineer. Residence: Las Cruces, New Mexico.

Mr. Ropes was educated in the public schools of Philadelphia. On leaving the High School, he entered the Worcester Polytechnic Institute at Worcester, Mass., and took the usual three years' course in civil engineering. He graduated in 1878, and immediately obtained a position on the Atchison, Topeka, and Santa Fé Railroad, and was afterwards promoted to the office of assistant engineer. In that capacity he has superintended the surveying and construction of several long and important lines of railroad on that and other roads, chiefly in New Mexico, Colorado, and Arizona.

47. VIII. 524. **Katharine Fall**, his wife, born in Nashville, Tenn.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of William Robinson and Edmonia Louisa (Taylor) Fall. Her father is a teacher. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{26711}$.

47. VIII. 525. **Mary Sewall Ropes** [Joseph 47. VII. 258], born in Rome, Italy.

47. VIII. 525. **George Gleason Humphrey**, her husband. A manufacturer in New York City. Residence: Englewood, N. J.

Mr. Humphrey is a son of Jeffrey and Julia (Merriman) Humphrey, of Englewood, N. J. His father is a manufacturer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{2683}$.

47. VIII. 526. **Charles Franklin Ropes** [David N. 47. VII. 259], born in Meriden, Conn. A hardware dealer. Residence: Sacramento, Cal.

Mr. Ropes graduated from the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., in 1871. He was interested in mining and other business at Nevada, Cal.¹

47. VIII. 526. **Sadie Walker**, his wife, born in Iowa.

Mrs. Ropes is a daughter of Samuel R. and Almira (Clark) Walker, of Sacramento, Cal. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{289}$.

47. VIII. 527. **Clara Ropes** [David N. 47. VII. 259], born in Meriden, Conn.

47. VIII. 527. **Charles Jenkins Prescott**, her husband, born in Vassalborough, Maine. A teacher. Residence: Orange, N. J.

Mr. Prescott, Colby University, 1855, was principal of the Hebron Academy in Maine for two years. He afterwards taught in Mobile, Ala. When the civil war broke out he returned to the North, and became connected with the Eagleswood Military Academy at Perth Amboy, N. J. At the close of the war, he became principal of the Essex Hall School, in Orange, N. J., and afterwards of the public schools of Jersey City. Here he continued until 1892, when he entered the United States Customs service in New York.

He is a son of the Hon. Oliver and Lydia (Chandler) Prescott, of Vassalborough. His father was a physician, and for two years was in the Maine Senate. His ancestry includes the following families: Prescott, Boulter, Marston, Sanborn, Bachiler, Carter, Davis, Brown, French, Chandler, Brewer, Phelps, Burge, Taylor, Streeter. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{270}$.

47. VIII. 531. **Arthur Dudley Ropes** [David N. 47. VII. 259], born in Orange, N. J. A civil engineer. Residence: Melrose, Mass.

¹ Records of William Spooner, of Plymouth, and his Descendants, by Thomas Spooner, p. 294.

After graduating from the High School in 1884, Mr. Ropes entered an architect's office in New York. In 1887, he removed to Boston, and took a special course of two years in architecture at the Institute of Technology. After following that profession for a year, he took a position in the engineer corps of the Boston and Maine Railroad, which he continues to hold.

48. VIII. 534. **Eliza Cabot Blanchard** [Mary A. 48. VII. 263], born in Boston, died in Boston, of consumption.

Having lost both of her parents in early childhood, Mrs. Winthrop was brought up in the family of her granduncle, and guardian, Samuel Pickering Gardner, of Boston.

The following is quoted from an obituary notice of Mrs. Winthrop which was printed in the Boston Daily Advertiser of June 17, 1842:

"Mrs. Winthrop possessed an intellect of uncommon clearness and brightness, an acuteness of perception, a decision of purpose, and a correctness of judgment that are rarely found united; and withal there was a vivacity of manner and a brilliancy of thought which rendered her an object of extreme interest to all who have listened to her rich and varied conversation."

A miniature of Mrs. Winthrop, by Hill, is in the possession of her family.

48. VIII. 534. **Robert Charles Winthrop**, her husband, born in Boston. Residences: Boston and Brookline, Mass.

Mr. Winthrop was educated at the Boston Latin School and at Harvard College, where he graduated, with high honors, in 1828. After studying law with Daniel Webster, he was admitted to the bar in 1831, but soon after, he entered public life. He was much interested in the Massachusetts Militia, and served as the commander of the Boston Light Infantry, as an officer of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and as aide-de-camp of Governors Davis, Armstrong, and Everett. From 1835 to 1840, he was a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives, and during the last three years he was chosen its speaker. In 1840, he was elected to Congress from Boston (then a single district), which he continued to represent until 1850, with the exception of a few months in 1842, when

a family affliction caused him temporarily to retire. He was Speaker of the Thirtieth Congress (1847-1849), but failed of a re-election after a protracted contest. In July, 1850, he succeeded Webster in the United States Senate, but he lost his seat in that body the following year, owing to a coalition of Democrats and Free-soilers in the Massachusetts Legislature which sent Charles Sumner in his place. In the autumn of 1851, he was the Whig candidate for governor, and received a large plurality of the popular vote; but the constitution then requiring a majority over all other candidates, the election was thrown into the Legislature, where Mr. Winthrop was defeated by the same coalition. In 1852, he was chairman of the Electoral College which cast the vote of Massachusetts for General Scott. He declined to be again a candidate for governor or senator, though both offices were subsequently within his reach. Upon the dissolution of the Whig party, he preferred to retire permanently from public life, and devote himself to historical, philanthropic, educational, and religious undertakings. In the presidential campaign of 1860 and 1864, however, he actively supported John Bell and General McClellan; but after that time he took no part in politics.

As a representative of Massachusetts in Washington, he was opposed to the extension of slavery, and supported the right of petition to Congress. But valuing the Union of the United States above all things, not believing in the Free Soil views, he could not bring himself to support the Republican party, when that party came into existence. He was naturally a conservative, and, exempt as he was from impulses which carry men on untried paths, he deplored the breach between the North and the South which ended in the civil war.

For thirty years Mr. Winthrop was president of the Massachusetts Historical Society, for twenty-five years president of the Boston Provident Association, for eight years president of the Alumni of Harvard College, besides serving as an overseer of the university, as chairman of the Overseers of the Poor of Boston, and in many other posts of dignity and usefulness. He was the chosen counsellor of the late George Peabody in several of his public benefactions, and was, from its foundation, at the head of the great Peabody Trust for Southern Education, and of the Peabody Museum

of Archæology and Ethnology at Cambridge. Mr. Winthrop early acquired a reputation for eloquence, and was long associated in the public mind as a favorite orator on great historical anniversaries. Among the most admired of his productions were, his address on laying the corner-stone of the National Monument at Washington, in 1848, and one on the completion of the same monument, in 1885; his oration on the 250th Anniversary of the Landing of the Pilgrims, delivered at Plymouth, in 1870; his Boston Centennial Oration, July 4, 1876; his address on unveiling the statue of Colonel William Prescott at Bunker Hill, in 1881, and in the same year his oration on the anniversary of the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown, delivered by invitation of Congress. He also excelled in shorter and less formal utterances, and a patriotic hymn anonymously printed by him during the war obtained a wide circulation. He was the author of four volumes of Addresses and Speeches [1852-1886], of two volumes of the Life and Letters of John Winthrop [1864-1867], of "Washington, Bowdoin, and Franklin" [1876], and of numerous occasional productions, some of which are printed in the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society. The degree of LL.D. was conferred on Mr. Winthrop by Bowdoin College in 1849, by Harvard College in 1855, and by the University of Cambridge, England, in 1874.

He married, for his second wife, Nov. 6, 1849, Elizabeth Laura Welles, widow of Arnold F. Welles, of Boston, and daughter of John and Eleanor (Coffin) Derby, of Salem. She was born in Salem, Feb. 9, 1811, and died in Boston, April 26, 1861. His third wife, whom he married Nov. 15, 1865, was Cornelia Adeline Thayer, widow of John Eliot Thayer, of Boston, and daughter of the Hon. Francis Granger, of Canandaigua, N. Y. She died at Brookline, June 16, 1892. He had issue by his first marriage only.

The Winthrop family is undoubtedly the most historic family of New England, and has furnished men of distinction in each generation, from the first governor, John Winthrop, of Massachusetts, down to his distinguished descendant, the subject of this sketch.¹

¹ Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. VI. p. 576; One of a Thousand, by John C. Rand, pp. 665-667; The History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, by Zachariah G. Whitman, p. 424; the Boston newspapers at the time of his death, and a letter of his son, Robert C. Winthrop.

Mr. Winthrop was a son of the Hon. Thomas Lindall and Elizabeth Bowdoin (Temple) Winthrop, of Boston. His father was Lieutenant-Governor of Massachusetts, and his mother was a daughter of Sir John Temple, baronet. *Charles A. Winthrop* [25. IX. 382] was his first cousin once removed. His ancestry includes the following families: Winthrop, Forth, Read, Browne, Smith, Dudley, Dighton, Tyng, Sears (?), Borland, Neil, Lindall, Veren, Poole, Brenton, Burton, Temple, Lee, Nelson, Temple, Lee, Tailer, Bowdoin, Portage, Lynde, Newgate, Erving. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{271}$.

48. VIII. 535. **Frederick Samuel Cabot** [Frederick 48. VII. 264], born in Boston, died in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Cabot was secretary of the Mill Owners' Mutual Fire Insurance Company, of Boston.

48. VIII. 535. *Mary Hersey Lincoln*, his wife, born in Hingham, Mass.

Mrs. Cabot is a daughter of Barnabas and Rachel (Lincoln) Lincoln. Her father was a shipmaster, and afterwards a manufacturer, of Hingham. Her ancestry includes the following families: Lincoln, Lane, Ford, Stodder, Lane, Macvarlo, Russell, Cook, Bull, Damon, Gilbert, Sprague, Eames, Bartlett, Warren, Fearing, Wilder, Eames, Lincoln, Hawke, Lincoln, Lane, Fearing, Hersey, Fearing, Hawke, Jacob, Eames, Fearing, Wilder, Eames, Gibbs, Tupper, Mayhew. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{272}$.

48. VIII. 537. **Francis Cabot** [Frederick 48. VII. 264], born in Newton, Mass. A treasurer. Residence: Brookline, Mass.

48. VIII. 537. *Louisa Higginson*, his wife, born in Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. Cabot is a daughter of Dr. Francis John and Susan Cleveland (Channing) Higginson, of Brattleboro, Vt. Her ancestry includes the following families: Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Cleveland, Winn, Wilson, Waters, Linton, Hudson, Porter, Stanley, Cook, Westwood, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, Storrow, Appleton, Everard, Paine, Whittingham, Lawrence, Gerrish, Lowell,

Waldron, Noyes, Wentworth, Benning, Hunking, Hall, Channing, Antram, Chaloner, Ellery, Vinson, Wilkins, Gold, Almy, Cornell, Lawton, Tallman, Remington, Belcher, Danforth, Bradstreet, Dudley, Woodbridge, Dudley, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Cleveland, Winn, Wilson, Waters, Linton, Hudson, Porter, Stanley, Cook, Westwood, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{273}$.

48. VIII. 540. **John Higginson Cabot** [Frederick 48. VII. 264], born in Dracut, Mass. A man of leisure. Residence: Brookline.

Mr. Cabot, H. C. 1850, is an amateur actor of great ability.

48. VIII. 542. **William Furness Cabot** [Frederick 48. VII. 264], born in Philadelphia, died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Cabot was a member of the firm of Whittemore, Cabot, & Co., of Boston, dry-goods commission-merchants, and selling agents for mills.

48. VIII. 542. **Caroline Baker Whitney**, his wife.

Mrs. Cabot is a daughter of the Rev. George and Ann Greenough (Gray) Whitney. Her ancestry includes the following families: Whitney, Coldam, Knight, Baker, Lambert, Lincoln, Hawke, Lincoln, Lane, Fearing, Hersey, Fearing, Hawke, Jacob, Eames, Fearing, Wilder, Eames, Gibbs, Tupper, Mayhew, Gray, Ellis, Hall, Davis, Wil is, Tay, Saunders, Munjoy, Elbridge, Stillman, Morgan, Biles. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{274}$.

48. VIII. 544. **Follen Cabot** [Frederick 48. VII. 264], born in Boston. A clerk. Residence: Brookline, Mass.

48. VIII. 544. **Caroline Sturgis Channing**, his wife, born in Concord, Mass.

Mrs. Cabot is a daughter of William Ellery and Ellen Kelshaw (Fuller) Channing. Her ancestry includes the following families: Channing, Antram, Chaloner, Ellery, Vinson, Wilkins, Gold, Almy, Cornell, Lawton, Tallman, Remington, Belcher, Danforth, Bradstreet, Dudley, Woodbridge, Dudley, Perkins, Hudson, Frothingham, Lowden, Cole, Peck, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer,



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

MARY ORNE PICKERING.

[19. VIII. 545.]

FROM THE MINIATURE BY ALVAN CLARK, PAINTED IN 1828, NOW IN THE
POSSESSION OF THE HEIRS OF THE LATE JOHN PICKERING, ESQ., OF
SALEM, MASS.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

Mitchell, Boradel, Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Cleveland, Winn, Wilson, Waters, Linton, Hudson, Porter, Stanley, Cook, Westwood, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, Fuller, Tidd, Bacon, Holton, Williams, Ward, Breck, Wainwright, Buckminster, Clark, Sharp, Vose, Lawson, Simpson, Crane, Vose, Puffer, Farnsworth, Lyon. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{275}$.

49. VIII. 545. **Mary Orne Pickering** [Sarah 49. VII. 268], born in Salem, died in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Miss Pickering passed two years of her childhood in the family of her aunt, Mrs. Nathaniel Adams, of Portsmouth, N. H., for the purpose of receiving musical instruction, which could not be obtained in Salem at that time. She inherited, in a marked degree, the literary talents of her father, and was distinguished for high literary culture. She was a thorough student and an exceptionally accurate scholar. She wrote the life of her father, John Pickering, which was printed for private distribution in 1887.

Miss Pickering was one of the last survivors of the famous Salem society of fifty years ago, which was one of the most brilliant coteries of its day.¹

The miniature of Miss Pickering here reproduced was painted at the age of twenty-three, by Alvan Clark, of Boston. It is in the possession of her niece, Miss Mary Orne Pickering, of Salem.

49. VIII. 546. **John Pickering** [Sarah 49. VII. 268], born in Salem, died in Salem. A stock-broker. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Pickering, H. C. 1830, was fitted for college by Mr. Simeon Putnam, of North Andover, Mass. He had a fondness and an aptitude for acquiring the classical and modern languages; and for a year after graduating he was a teacher of the Greek, Latin, and Spanish languages in Chauncy Hall School, Boston. He afterwards studied law in his father's office, and was admitted to the bar. He remained with his father till the latter's death, when he gave up his profession to enter active business. In 1851, Mr. Pickering was elected a member of the Boston Stock Exchange, and established himself as a note and stock broker in Boston. Some years before his death he had a junior partner, Mr. Charles W. Moseley,

¹ The Salem Gazette of Oct. 12, 1886; The Boston Journal of Oct. 13, 1886; also A Half Century in Salem, by Mrs. M. C. D. Silsbee, pp. 98-99.

under the business name of John Pickering & Moseley. During the more than thirty years that he devoted to business, he was recognized as a man of sterling integrity and honor. He was greatly respected, and won a strong personal attachment from his business associates, which was shown in the feeling tribute to his memory by the members of the Boston Stock Exchange.

Mr. Pickering was a member of the Essex Institute and of the Essex Agricultural Society, and was much interested in their objects and advancement. He was a member of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, the membership descending to him as the oldest son of his father. He lived in the old Pickering house in Salem.

Mr. Pickering was very fond of music, and in college was a member of the Pierian Sodality.¹

49. VIII. 546. *Mehitable Smith Cox*, his wife, born in Salem, died in Salem.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Smith) Cox, of Salem. Her ancestry includes the following families: Cox, Daland, Very, Woodice, Symonds, Browning, Robinson, Beckford, Pinson, Green, Howard, Hardy, Smith, Orne, Eden, West. SEE ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{276}$.

49. VIII. 547. *Henry White Pickering* [Sarah 49. VII. 268], born in Salem. Residences: Boston and Beverly, Mass.

Mr. Pickering, H. C. 1831, was for many years a stock-broker, and has been connected with the Old Boston Bank for many years. He was president of the bank from Jan. 11, 1876, to January, 1891, and has been one of its directors from 1876 to the present time. He was a member of the Boston Common Council in 1868, 1869, 1872, and 1873, and was a member of the first license commission of Boston, appointed in 1875. He was an overseer of the poor from 1875 to 1884.²

49. VIII. 547. *Frances Dana Goddard*, his wife, born in Boston, died in Boston.

¹ Harvard University Memoirs, p. 95; also the Salem Register of Jan. 23, 1882.

² The Boston Herald of Jan. 30, 1891.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Nathaniel and Lucretia (Dana) Goddard. Her father was a Boston merchant. *Mary Goddard Wigglesworth* [58. VII. 334] is her niece, and *Henry Goddard* [49. VII. 271] was her first cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Goddard, Miles, Treadway, Howe, Jennison, Macomber, Stearns, Manning, Seaver, Ballard, White, Weld, Dana, Bullard, Sumner, West, Baker, Tucker, May, Brewer, Bridge, Robinson, Davis, Mixer, Garfield. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{277}$.

49. VIII. 548. **Mary Pickering Gile** [Mary H. 49. VII. 269], born in Milton, Mass., died in Milton.

49. VIII. 548. **Lewis Tucker**, her husband, born in Milton, Mass., died in Boston. A cabinet-maker. Residence: Milton.

Mr. Tucker's first wife, whom he married June 6, 1820, was Susanna Jacobs, who was born May 3, 1798, and died Oct. 10, 1837. By her he had children.

He was a son of Samuel and Abigail (Vose) Tucker, of Milton. His ancestry includes the following families: Tucker, Sumner, West, Josselyn, Leeds, Hayward, Vose. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{278}$.

49. VIII. 550. **John Goddard** [Eliza L. 49. VII. 271], born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Cape Elizabeth, Maine, of heart disease. A lumberman. Residence: Cape Elizabeth.

Colonel Goddard at the age of eighteen carried on a farm in the town of Limerick, Maine, where he also owned a tannery. Soon after his marriage, he began buying cattle for the Brighton market, in which business he continued for some time. About 1834 or 1835, he engaged in the lumbering business, removing to Orono, where he lived on the farm which in 1870 was occupied by the Agricultural College. His lumbering operations gradually extended on the Kennebec, Penobscot, and St. John rivers, until he became one of the wealthiest and most prominent lumbermen in the State. For many years he employed four or five hundred men in his business, and at the time of his death he owned one hundred and twenty thousand acres of land in New Brunswick. Most of his business was afterwards carried on in the Provinces, where he owned the largest steam-mill in this

part of the world. For the last seventeen years preceding his death, his home was at Cape Elizabeth.

Colonel Goddard owed his military title to his connection with the famous First Maine Cavalry. The delay of this regiment in taking the field, with the pressing demands of his business, induced him to resign before his regiment saw any active service.

Colonel Goddard was widely known throughout the State of Maine. He was a man of great physical, as well as of great intellectual strength, of strong individuality and indomitable will. In addition to his other acquirements he might be termed an amateur lawyer, for he argued many of the almost numberless cases in which his extensive business relations involved him; and he was oftener successful than otherwise.¹

49. VIII. 550. *Lydia Leavitt Johnson*, his wife, born in Parsonfield, Maine. Residence: Cape Elizabeth, Maine.

Mrs. Goddard is a daughter of David and Lydia (Batchelder) Johnson, of Parsonfield, Maine. Her father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{278}$.

49. VIII. 551. *Elizabeth White Goddard* [Eliza L. 49. VII. 271], born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Portland, Maine.

Mrs. Thomas was a very sweet and lovable woman, — gentle, kindly, and cultivated. She devoted much time to charities, in which she was deeply interested. She was greatly beloved, and her name was always spoken of with great respect in Portland.²

49. VIII. 551. *William Widgery Thomas*, her husband, born in Portland, Maine. Residence: Portland.

Mr. Thomas, who was still president of the Canal National Bank, of Portland, at the age of ninety, is a man of superior business qualities, with a reputation for uprightness in all his transactions. He has been prominently identified with the affairs of his native city, and at the time of the great fire was mayor of Portland. He was proffered the State treasurership, but

¹ Obituary in a Portland, Maine, newspaper, and a communication from Mrs. Charles W. Goddard.

² Communicated by Mrs. Charles W. Goddard.

declined the office. He is a member of the Second Church. No man in Portland has given more to charities than he. Mr. Thomas is a man of distinguished and impressive presence.¹

He is a son of Elias and Elizabeth (Widgery) Thomas, of Portland, Maine. His ancestry includes the following families: Thomas, Cox, Davenport, Andrews, Proctor, Bassett, Burt, Brackett, Drake, Widgery, Randall. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{280}$.

49. VIII. 552. **Mary Pickering Goddard** [Eliza L. 49. VII. 271], born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Portland, Maine.

Miss Goddard was a woman of a clear intellect, moulded and ripened by study and travel. She had ready wit and keen humor, which made her a welcome guest in the social circle. For many years she was an invalid, and bore all her sufferings with great fortitude. She was greatly beloved for her many rare qualities.²

49. VIII. 553. **Henry Warren Goddard** [Eliza L. 49. VII. 271], born in Portsmouth, N. H., died in Augusta, Maine. A farmer. Residence: China, Maine.

49. VIII. 553. **Mary Perley Gordon**, his wife, born in Portland, Maine. Residence: Portland.

Mrs. Goddard is a cultivated, refined woman. She is blind, and is a model of patience under her affliction.³

She is a daughter of Captain Joshua and Susan (Kimball) Gordon. Her grandfather, Nathaniel Gordon, with two brothers, came over from Scotland with their mother, their father dying on the passage. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{281}$.

49. VIII. 554. **Charles William Goddard** [Eliza L. 49. VII. 271], born in Portland, Maine, died in Portland. A lawyer. Residence: Portland.

Judge Goddard, Bowdoin College, 1844, studied law with Howard &

¹ Communicated by Mrs. Charles W. Goddard.

² "A Memory," printed in leaflet form.

³ Communicated by Mrs. Charles W. Goddard.

Shepley, of Portland, Maine, and was admitted to the bar in November, 1846. After three years' practice in Portland, he removed to Lewiston, Maine, where he pursued his profession for sixteen years, except from 1861 to 1864, when he was consul-general to Constantinople. In 1866, he formed a copartnership with the Hon. T. H. Haskell, and removed to Portland, where he resided until his death.

Judge Goddard was attorney for Androscoggin County for one year. He was a member of the State Senate in 1858 and 1859, and president of the Senate in the latter year. In 1867, he was made a justice of the Superior Court of Cumberland County, which position he held until 1871, when he was appointed postmaster of Portland, filling that office for three terms.

In 1872, Judge Goddard was appointed by the president and faculty of the Medical School in Bowdoin College to the lectureship of medical jurisprudence, and was subsequently chosen professor of the same. For some years he was a director of the American Peace Society, and was a member of the Association for the Reform and Codification of the Law of Nations, of the Bowdoin Club, and of the Harvard Club in Maine. In 1881, he was appointed sole commissioner to revise the statutes of Maine, which was a laborious work of three years.

Judge Goddard always took deep and intelligent interest in public affairs, and, by his frequent communications in the papers of the State, contributed largely to secure a careful consideration of many measures touching the welfare of Maine.

He was accustomed to read the New Testament in the original Greek, and is said shortly before his death to have read from the first of Matthew to the last of Revelation in the original tongue.

His most prominent characteristics were great mental energy and activity, combined with untiring persistency. He devoted his whole thought to any matter that interested him, resting neither night nor day until he had mastered the subject. Most men would have given up in disgust and disappointment where he fought to the end.

He had a very large inheritance of old-fashioned Puritanism, — great respect for the theories and scrupulous practice of the men who made New England a hundred years ago, and still he had a large infusion of liberal

ideas. He was a strong and devoted friend, and at the same time a good hater. Ready in speech and thought, even to brilliancy, full of original ideas, suggestions, and illustrations, he was always interesting and instructive.¹

49. VIII. 554¹. *Caroline Robison Little*, the first wife of Charles W. Goddard, born in Minot, Maine, died in Danville, Maine.

Mrs. Goddard was a daughter of the Hon. Thomas Brown and Eunice (Thrasher) Little, of Auburn, Maine. Her ancestry includes the following families: Little, Poor, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Greenleaf, Jacques, Knight, Plummer, Bailey, Emery, Emery, Webster, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Greenleaf, Atkinson, Mirick, Toppan, Taylor, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Wigglesworth, Mudge, Bailey, Emery, Emery, Webster, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Greenleaf, Atkinson, Mirick, Brown, Johnson, Huse, Cheney, Lowell, Merrill, Thrasher. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 8\ 2}$.

49. VIII. 554². *Rowena Caroline Morrill*, the second wife of Charles W. Goddard, born in Madison, Maine. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Goddard is a daughter of the Hon. Anson P. and Rowena Williams (Richardson) Morrill. Her father was governor of Maine. The Hon. Lot Morrill, of Maine, is Mrs. Goddard's uncle. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 8\ 2}$.

50. VIII. 555. *Lucy Grafton Pickman* [Dudley L. 50. VII. 273] (Her name was changed to Catherine Sanders Pickman), born in Salem. Residences: Boston and Lynn, Mass.

Mrs. Fay has a beautiful miniature of her grandmother, Elizabeth (Leavitt) Pickman, but she thought it not of sufficient interest to warrant its appearance in this work.

50. VIII. 555. *Richard Sullivan Fay*, her husband, born in Cambridge, Mass., died in Liverpool, Eng., of heart disease. A lawyer. Residences: Boston and Lynn, Mass.

Mr. Fay, H. C. 1825, was prepared for college in the schools of Cambridge. He graduated with distinction as a scholar, and entered upon the

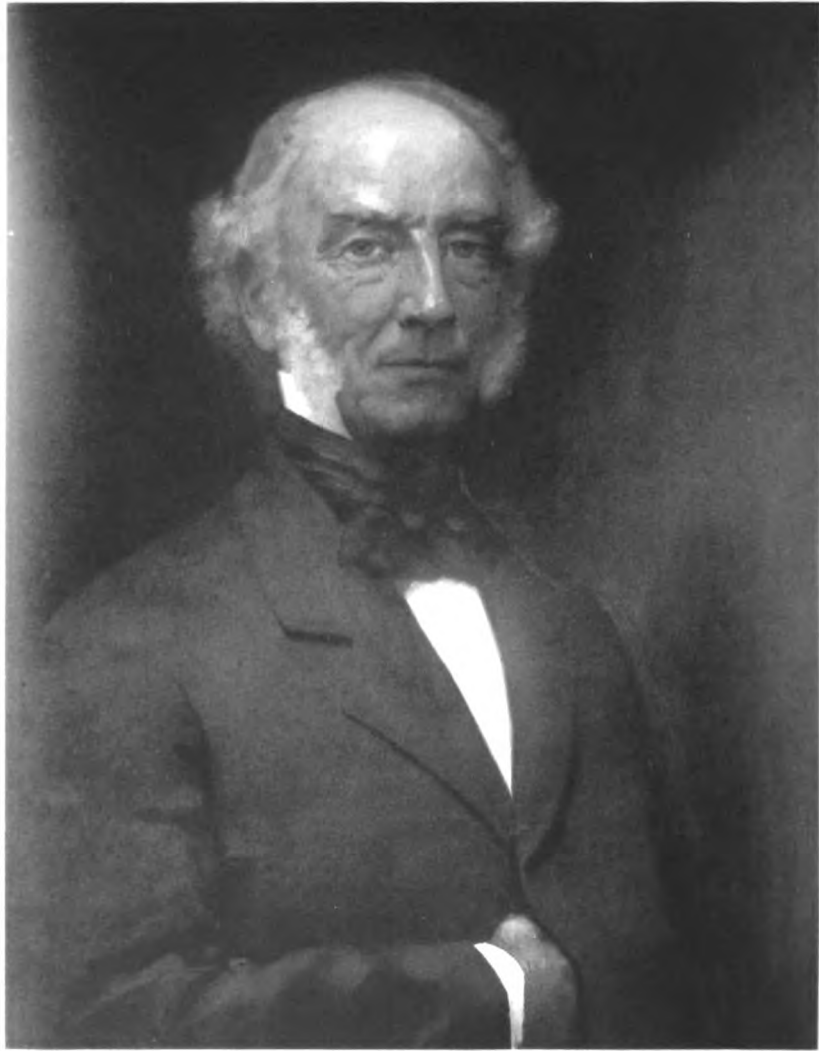
¹ History of Bowdoin College, by Nehemiah Cleaveland and Alpheus S. Packard, pp. 596-597; also The Portland Argus of March 9 and 13, 1889, and the Maine Farmer of March 14, 1889.

study of law, at the law school in Northampton, Mass. He afterwards established himself in business in Boston in connection with Jomathan Chapman, and continued to reside there many years in the practice of his profession. In 1848, he went with his family to Europe, and, after an extensive journey on the continent, he took up his residence in England, where he resided several years on an estate in Shropshire known as Moor Park. He returned home in 1853. Mr. Fay was an ardent lover of rural life, a taste which was doubtless increased by his residence in England. In 1847, before his visit to Europe, he had purchased a large estate in Essex County known as the Lynn Mineral Spring Hotel. This, with the adjoining lands, consisted of five hundred acres. He called the place Lynnmere, and at once entered upon its improvement. He imported large quantities of trees, and succeeded in converting that part of the estate which consisted of barren pastures into a forest of magnificent trees. The place is one of the most picturesque in New England, and is a memorial of the taste and genius of the man. Mr. Fay also encouraged by precept and practice many of the most important branches of agriculture. He devoted much attention to sheep husbandry, and was considered an authority on that subject. He had a sincere love of rural life, and, although connected from time to time with business enterprises, he never forgot that agriculture is the foundation of our prosperity. He was a trustee of the Massachusetts Society for Promoting Agriculture, and edited the first issue of the records of the society. He was also president of the Essex Agricultural Society.

Mr. Fay was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and bore the title of captain. Early in the breaking out of the civil war, he organized, at his own expense, a company known as the Fay Guards. It was attached to the Thirty-eighth Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, and did good service during the Rebellion.

Mr. Fay was a man of great determination, of strong impulse and wide observation. There is a fine steel portrait of Mr. Fay in the History of Essex County, Massachusetts.¹

¹ History of Essex County, Massachusetts, compiled under the supervision of D. Hamilton Hurd, Vol. I. pp. 353-354; also History of Lynn, Mass., by Alonzo Lewis and James R. Newhall, pp. 71-72.



Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

RICHARD SALTONSTALL ROGERS.

[50. VIII. 550.]

FROM THE PORTRAIT NOW IN THE POSSESSION OF THE EAST INDIA MARINE
SOCIETY AT SALEM, MASS.

He was a son of Samuel Prescott Phillips and Harriet (Howard) Fay. *Eliza Webb Gilman* [59. VII. 338²] is his cousin, and *Harriet Melusina Fay* [43. IX. 820¹] is his niece. His father, H. C. 1798, was Judge of Probate for the County of Middlesex for thirty-five years, and was greatly esteemed and respected. His ancestry includes the following families: Fay, Brigham, Wellington, Palsgrave, Sweetman, Child, Warren, Barron, French, Lothrop, Learned, Phillips, Prescott, Platts, Hoar, Bulkley, Allen, Wheeler, Brigham, Hurd, Howard, Wallingford, Travers, Tuttle, Goffe, Sumner, West, Clement, Lillie, Frary, Eliot, Ruck, Clarke, Hutchinson, Marbury, Hamby, Hawkins, Breck, Pateshall, Woody, Dexter, Thomas, Jacob, Ruck, Clarke. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{283}$.

50. VIII. 556. **Eliza Leavitt Pickman** [Dudley L. 50. VII. 273], born in Salem, died in Salem, of consumption.

An obituary of Mrs. Rogers, which appeared in the Salem Gazette of Sept. 20, 1853, states that she was an active and highly useful member of that community; that she was possessed of strong traits of character, and of an energy and disposition to use them; that she was hospitable in the social circle, and had a talent to promote the pleasure and happiness of her friends, while the higher and more enlarged views of benevolence and charity did not escape her.

50. VIII. 556. **Richard Saltonstall Rogers**, her husband, born in Salem, baptized there Aug. 19, 1792, died in Salem. A merchant. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Rogers was for many years extensively engaged in the East India trade, being of the firm of N. L. Rogers & Brothers. This firm, previous to 1837, ranked among the most eminent of Salem. They were known the world over for their commercial enterprise, and were the pioneers and founders in the United States of the Zanzibar and New Holland trades.

Mr. Rogers was a member of the East India Marine Society in 1819, and its president from 1836 to 1839. He was a representative of Salem in the Legislature in 1827, 1829, 1830, 1831, 1837, 1838, and 1839, and of Essex County in the Senate in 1842. He was a member of the Salem

Common Council in 1836, 1837, and 1838, and was its president in 1838.¹

His first wife, whom he married May 14, 1822, was Sally Gardner Crowninshield. She was a daughter of the Hon. Jacob and Sally (Gardner) Crowninshield. She was born in Salem, June 18, 1800, and died there July 12, 1835. By her he had the following children:—

WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ROGERS,	born July 26, 1823. He married, July 6, 1871, Mary Ingersoll Bowditch, a daughter of Nathaniel I. Bowditch, and died July 1, 1888.
RICHARD DENISON ROGERS,	born July 25, 1824. He married, April 2, 1851, Martha Endicott Peabody.
JACOB CROWNINSHIELD ROGERS,	born Oct. 7, 1828. He married Elizabeth Putnam Peabody.
ARTHUR SALTONSTALL ROGERS,	born Dec. 15, 1834. He married, March 15, 1869, Annie Rodman Nichols.
SARAH ROGERS,	died young.
GEORGE ROGERS,	died young.

Mr. Rogers was a son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Dodge) Rogers, of Salem. *Rebecca Rogers* [17. X. 313] is his granddaughter by his first wife. The Rogers family has been a distinguished one from the first settlement of New England. His ancestry includes the following families: Rogers, Crane, Denison, Dudley, Whittingham, Hubbard, Lawrence, Burnham, Tuttle, Boardman, Dodge, Eaton, Fairfield, Skipperway, Appleton, Everard, Oliver, Lowell, Baker, Symonds, Read, Cogswell, Thompson, Hawkes, Hutchinson, Goodhue, Watson, Dane, Ingalls. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{284}$.

50. VIII. 557. **William Dudley Pickman** [Dudley L. 50. VII. 273], born in Salem, died in Boston. A merchant. Residences: Boston and Beverly, Mass.

Mr. Pickman was educated in the Salem schools, and, very early in life, entered upon an active mercantile career. He sailed one voyage as supercargo to Calcutta, and then went into his father's counting-room. In 1839, he formed a copartnership with Benjamin Stone and the Messrs. Silsbee, and from that time until his death, for more than half a century, the

¹ The Salem Register of June 12, 1873; also the Boston Journal of June 11, 1873.

firm continued in trade with Calcutta and other parts of India. Among the ships owned by the firm were the Aurora, Sumatra, Sooloo, and Mindora. It is said that the firm of Silsbee & Pickman was the only one left in the country which carried on the East India business in the old way, with its own ships. Mr. Stone retired from the firm some years ago, and afterward Mr. Pickman was associated with Messrs. John H. Silsbee, George Z. Silsbee, his son, Dudley L. Pickman, and Mr. George H. Allen. The firm always retained a counting-room in Salem, even after its business was transferred to Boston. Mr. Pickman moved to Boston in 1865.

He had great mental activity, and was able to plan wisely and to execute promptly. He was a man of high integrity, and was possessed of a fund of wit and humor.¹

50. VIII. 557. *Caroline Silsbee*, the wife of William D. Pickman, born in Salem. Residences: Boston and Beverly, Mass.

Mrs. Silsbee is a daughter of Zachariah F. and Sarah (Boardman) Silsbee. *John Henry Silsbee* [59. VII. 343], *Nathaniel Silsbee* [59. VII. 350], and *Francis B. Crowninshield* [55. VII. 313], were her first cousins; *Elizabeth W. Sparks* [58. VIII. 708], *John C. Warren* [51. IX. 1049], and *Ernest F. Fenollosa* [13. X. 192], are her first cousins once removed. Mrs. Silsbee's ancestry includes the following families: Silsbee, Tompkins, Fowle, Paine, Ingersoll, Felton, Coomes, Becket, Sibley, Mason, Beadle, Hicks, Gillingham, Bly, Boardman, Baker, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Manning, Calley, Stone, Lambert, Brown. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{285}$.

50. VIII. 560. **William Pickman Abbott** [Elizabeth 50. VII. 274], born in Nashua, N. H., died in Keene, N. H. A merchant. Residence: Keene.

Early in life Mr. Abbott shipped for the East Indies. He subsequently took command of a vessel, and for seven years was connected with the Sumatra trade. He afterwards carried on business in Boston. In 1854, he

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XXVII. pp. 194-195; The Salem News of March 6, 1890; The Salem Gazette of March 4, 1890; the Salem Register of March 3, 1890; and the Boston Journal of March 1, 1890.

removed to Keene, N. H., and soon identified himself with the interests of that place, becoming selectman, overseer of the poor, representative to the Legislature, and subsequently alderman. For eighteen years he was efficiently connected with the Cheshire Provident Institution for Savings, — a part of the time as vice-president.

He was a member of the Unitarian Society of Keene, and for some years was its treasurer. He took the same pleasure that his father had taken in caring for this church. He was a man of decision and energy, and these traits were blended with loving-kindness and sympathy.¹

50. VIII. 560¹. *Abby Ann Chandler*, his first wife, died in Boston. Mrs. Abbott was an adopted child.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 8\ 6^1}$.

50. VIII. 560². *Harriet Mead Handerson*, his second wife, born in Chesterfield, N. H., died in Keene, N. H.

Mrs. Abbott was a daughter of Phineas and Hannah (Mead) Handerson, of Keene. Her father was a lawyer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 8\ 6^1}$.

50. VIII. 561. *Charles Dudley Abbott* [Elizabeth 50. VII. 274], born in Nashua, N. H., died in Nashua. A merchant. Residence: Nashua.

50. VIII. 561. *Laurinda Holbrook*, his wife, died in Nashua, N. H.

She was a daughter of Adin and Polly (Warren) Holbrook. Her father was a manufacturer of Lowell, Mass. Her ancestry includes the following families: Holbrook, Warren, Abbot, Chandler, Hibbert, Blanchard, Barker.

SEE ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 8\ 7}$.

50. VIII. 562. *Catherine Pickman Abbott* [Elizabeth 50. VII. 274], born in Nashua, N. H., died in Philadelphia.

Mrs. Fox is spoken of as "a woman of remarkable grace of manner and excellent life."

50. VIII. 562¹. *Charles James Fox*, her first husband, born in Antrim, N. H., died in Nashua, N. H., of consumption. A lawyer. Residence: Nashua.

¹ Keene, N. H., newspaper, of Sept. 2, 1880.

Mr. Fox, Dartmouth College, 1831, was fitted for college at the Frances-town Academy, and under the private tuition of the Rev. Archibald Burgess, of Hancock, N. H. On leaving college he at once entered upon the study of the law, and was admitted to the bar in September, 1834. The last year of preparation for his profession was passed at Nashua, in the office of the Hon. Daniel Abbott, whose daughter he afterwards married. He became Mr. Abbott's partner in 1834, and continued as such until he died.

Mr. Fox was county solicitor from 1835 to 1844; a representative in the Legislature in 1837, and one of a committee to revise the New Hampshire statutes in 1841 and 1842. He was also treasurer of the Nashua and Lowell Railroad, and a commissioner of bankruptcy. His name, in fact, is connected with all the public improvements of his State at that time. He was an earnest friend of popular education, and employed his pen and voice assiduously in its behalf. The asylum for the insane at Concord owes as much to him for its success as to any man in the State. He was much interested in the condition of criminals and the modes of treating them, and availed himself of his experience as county solicitor to collect facts upon prison discipline, and especially to urge the importance of providing appropriate places for juvenile offenders, apart from the society of men hardened in crime. The first railroad of the State was indebted much to him for his zeal in removing obstacles to its completion, and fidelity in discharging the duty of one of the most important of its offices. The revising the laws of New Hampshire was an arduous task, the burden of which fell upon the two junior commissioners, and Mr. Fox performed his portion with faithfulness and ability.

In connection with the Rev. Samuel Osgood, minister of the Unitarian Church at Nashua, he undertook the compilation of the "New Hampshire Book," which was intended to give specimens of the literature of that State. Mr. Fox showed great research in the material which he furnished for this volume. It was published in 1842. He wrote the "History of the Old Township of Dunstable," which was published in 1846, and was the author of the "Town Officer."

Mr. Fox intellectually was remarkable for his accuracy and for the

breadth of his information. He was a man of extensive learning, alike in legal lore and in elegant literature. Few young men were better versed in the old English poets than he, and he wrote many poems. His religious convictions were very decided. He was for years the earnest teacher of a class of youths of advanced age in the Sunday school, and after they had left the school, he watched over their course with great interest.¹

Mr. Fox was a son of Jedediah and Sarah (Wheeler) Fox, of Antrim, N. H. His ancestry includes the following families: Fox, Stone, Merriam, Dudley, Wheeler, Brooks, Butterfield. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 3\ 4}$.

50. VIII. 562². *Samuel Dinsmoor*, her second husband, born in Keene, N. H., died in Keene. A lawyer. Residence: Keene.

Governor Dinsmoor, Dartmouth College, 1814, was a precocious scholar, and was prepared for college at the age of ten years, but waited till he was eleven years old before he entered. He read law with his father, and was admitted to the bar in 1818. In 1819, he went to Arkansas, and remained there for some time. From 1826 to 1831, he was clerk of the Senate of New Hampshire. For many years he was cashier of the Ashuelot Bank of Keene. In 1849, he was elected governor of New Hampshire, and was chosen to the same office in 1850, but declined a re-election. He filled the office of governor three terms.

Governor Dinsmoor was of a peculiarly genial temperament, and his society was sought by the cultivated and thoughtful.²

His first wife, whom he married in September, 1844, was Ann Eliza Jarvis. She was born June 30, 1818, and died July 17, 1849. By her he had the following children:—

WILLIAM JARVIS DINSMOOR, born April 17, 1846. He married Lizzie W. Strong.
SAMUEL JARVIS DINSMOOR, born Aug. 26, 1847. He married Helen Louise Johnson.

¹ The Christian Examiner, Vol. XLI. pp. 18-33; History of the Town of Antrim, N. H., by Rev. W. R. Cochrane, pp. 501-503; also Sketches of the Alumni of Dartmouth College, by Rev. George T. Chapman, p. 257.

² Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. II. p. 181; also the History of Windham, in New Hampshire, by Leonard A. Morrison, pp. 502-504, which contains his portrait.

Governor Dinsmoor was a son of Governor Samuel and Mary Boyd (Reid) Dinsmoor. His father, D. C. 1789, was a governor of New Hampshire. The ancestry of Governor Samuel Dinsmoor, Jr., includes the following families: Dinsmoor, Orr, Cochran, Arwin, McKeen, Reid, Woodburn, Boyd. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 8\ 8}$.

51. VIII. 566. **Elizabeth Otis Lyman** [George W. 51. VII. 275], born in Boston, died in Charleston, S. C.

51. VIII. 566. **Francis Boott**, her husband, born in Boston. A musical composer. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Boott lived in Boston most of the time, until the death of his wife. He went to Florence, Italy, with his infant daughter, where he remained some eighteen or twenty years pursuing his musical studies.

He is a son of Francis and Mary (Tunaley) Boott. They were both born in England. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 8\ 9}$.

51. VIII. 567. **Mary Ellen Lyman** [George W. 51. VII. 275], born in Boston, died near Savannah, Ga.

51. VIII. 567¹. **James Amory Appleton**, her first husband, born in Boston, died in Brookline, Mass.

Mr. Appleton was associated in business with his father. In a long obituary notice of him, printed in the Boston Daily Advertiser of July 1, 1843, it is stated that he led an active commercial life rather by the circumstances in which he was placed than by his own tastes or desires. It also speaks of his integrity, his manly uprightness and honor, and of his singularly gentle nature and purity of mind.

He was a son of the Hon. William and Mary Ann (Cutler) Appleton, of Boston. *Thomas Jefferson Coolidge* [53. IX. 1119] is his nephew; *Susan Mason Lawrence* [54. IX. 1126] is his niece; and *Eleanor Brooks* [1. X. 23] is his grandniece. His ancestry includes the following families: Appleton, Everard, Oliver, Lowell, Baker, Symonds, Read, Sawyer, Littlefield, Dennis, Hook, French, Winslow, Batchelder, Cutler, Cowell, Millar (?), Clark, Kilby, Simpkins, Richardson, Sullivan, Odiorne, Johnson, Bassum, Adams, Winborn. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{2\ 9\ 0}$.

51. VIII. 567². *Charles Stuart Arnold*, her second husband, died in New York City. Residence: Savannah, Ga.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{290}$.

51. VIII. 568. *George Theodore Lyman* [George W. 51. VII. 275], born in Paris, France. A merchant. Residence: Bellport, Long Island, N. Y.

51. VIII. 568. *Sally Otis*, his wife, born in Boston, died in Bellport, L. I.

Mrs. Lyman was a daughter of James William and Martha (Church) Otis. *Elizabeth Gray Otis* [51. VII. 275¹] was her aunt. Her ancestry includes the following families: Otis, Jacob, Bacon, Mayo, Allyne, Doten, Clark, Faunce, Morton, Gray, Harrison, Peirce, Lewis, Cheever, Dudson, Button, Vermaes, Foster, Hanford, Holland, Bossinger, Banks, Gwin, Spear, Deering, Collier, Willis, Tay, Newell, Boardman, Church, Tucker, Shaw, Stonard, Woodworth, Ward, Mauran, Bicknell, Smith, Lyon, Bicknell. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{291}$.

51. VIII. 569. *William Pratt Lyman* [George W. 51. VII. 275], born in Boston, died in Boston. A merchant. Residence: Boston.

51. VIII. 569. *Abby Mauran Church Humphrey*, his wife, born in Providence, R. I., died in Boston.

Mrs. Lyman was a daughter of Walker and Olivia (Mauran) Humphrey, of Providence, R. I. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{292}$.

51. VIII. 570. *Arthur Theodore Lyman* [George W. 51. VII. 275], born in Boston. A manufacturer. Residences: Boston and Waltham, Mass.

Mr. Lyman, H. C. 1853, was in Europe from June, 1855, to August, 1856, and visited Constantinople and the Crimea at the time of the siege of Sebastopol. He visited Europe again in 1885.

From 1853 to 1855, he was in the counting-room of Samuel and Edward Austin; from 1856 to 1859, he was engaged in the East India trade; from 1860 to 1862, he was treasurer of the Appleton and Hamilton Manufacturing Companies, of Lowell, Mass.; from 1862 to 1863, a partner

of J. W. Paige & Co., of Boston; from 1866 to 1889, treasurer of the Hadley Company, of Holyoke; and, since 1881, treasurer of the Lowell Manufacturing Company, of Lowell.

He is a director in the Massachusetts National Bank, of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, of many manufacturing companies, and a trustee of the Boston Athenæum. From 1876 to 1879, he was on the staff of Gov. Alexander H. Rice, with the rank of colonel.

Mr. Lyman owns the beautiful estate in Waltham, which belonged to his grandfather, Theodore Lyman.

51. VIII. 570. *Ellen Bancroft Lowell*, the wife of Arthur T. Lyman, born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mrs. Lyman was a woman of a lovely and gracious presence, and her death caused great grief to a wide circle of relatives and friends. To those associated with her in however slight a degree, she left the impression of a firm, but gentle and devout woman. There was no duty, however slight, that she ignored; no person, however humble, who applied to her, but received her sympathy and help. Her manifold charities were not formal duties to be hurried over, but were occasions of ministering to the weariness of the spirit, as well as the necessities of the body. A gentle courtesy and a disinclination for controversy hid in some degree a strong character, and a mind of broad and intellectual views. Her unassuming demeanor, her patience and self-control, and her charitable spirit, were all the attributes of a noble personality.¹

Her number in direct descent is [55. VIII. 649].

51. VIII. 571. *Sarah Pratt Lyman* [George W. 51. VII. 275], born in Boston.

51. VIII. 571. *Philip Howes Sears*, her husband, born in Brewster, Mass. A lawyer. Residences: Boston and Waltham, Mass.

Mr. Sears, H. C. 1844, was fitted for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass. On graduating, he taught school two years, and then studied

¹ The Boston Daily Advertiser of March 31, 1894, and the Boston Evening Transcript of April 5, 1894.

law in the offices of Hon. Charles G. Loring, of Boston, and Josiah Rutter, Esq., of Waltham. For three terms he was in the Dane Law School, and took the degree of LL.B. in 1849. He then formed a partnership with Josiah Rutter, Esq., of Waltham, a part of his duties being the trial of cases in court. In 1851, he formed a partnership with Horace A. Scudder, of Boston, which continued two years, and in November, 1853, he opened a separate office in that city. In 1858, Mr. Sears was a member of the Boston Common Council. In 1860 and 1861, he was a representative in the Legislature from Boston. In 1859, he was a trustee of the Boston Public Library, and, from 1859 to 1865, he was an overseer of Harvard College. He has made, with his family, several tours in foreign countries. Mr. Sears's personal tastes have been toward study, and several of his articles and addresses have been printed.¹

He is a son of John and Mercy (Howes) Sears, of Brewster, Mass. His ancestry includes the following families: Sears, Willard, Freeman, Prince, Sparrow, Bangs, Howes, Joyce, Sears, Willard, Freeman, Prince, Sparrow, Bangs, Sears, Willard, Mayo, Lumpkin, Ryder, Howes, Bassett, Burt, Willison, Bourne, Hallett, Skiffe, Jennings. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{294}$.

51. VIII. 572. **Lydia Williams Lyman** [George W. 51. VII. 275], born in Boston.

51. VIII. 572. **Robert Treat Paine**, her husband, born in Boston. A lawyer. Residences: Boston and Waltham, Mass.

Mr. Paine, H. C. 1855, graduated at the Boston Latin School at the age of fifteen. He graduated from college with honors, and then spent one year in the study of law, after which he passed two years in European travel. On his return, in 1858, he resumed his law studies in the office of R. H. Dana and Francis E. Parker; and, in 1859, he was admitted to the bar. He practised his profession until 1870, when he retired and devoted himself to various benevolent enterprises.

In 1884, Mr. Paine was a representative from Waltham in the Legislature, and in the same year he was the candidate of the Independent and

¹ Harvard College Class Book of 1844, pp. 112-115.

Democratic party as a representative in Congress from the Fifth Massachusetts District.

For more than fifteen years, Mr. Paine has been a member of the vestry of Trinity Church. He was one of the sub-committee of three who had charge of the building of Trinity Church, and, from 1872 to 1876, he devoted much of his time to that work. He is a member of the executive committee of the Episcopal City Mission, and also of the Watch and Ward Society, and is one of the Trustees of Donations to the Protestant Episcopal Church. He was the first president of the Associated Charities, and continues to hold that office. In 1879, he organized the Wells Memorial Institute, raised the various subscriptions towards its support, and became its first president. He is president of the Workingmen's Co-operative Bank, of the Workingmen's Building Association, of the Loan Association, and of the Congress of Workingmen's Clubs. In 1887, Mr. Paine endowed a fellowship in Harvard College, for the study of "The Ethical Problems of Society, the effects of legislation, governmental administration and private philanthropy to ameliorate the lot of the mass of mankind." He has published some twenty-five pamphlets, and made many addresses on philanthropic subjects.¹

He is a son of Charles Cushing and Fanny Cabot (Jackson) Paine. *Charles Jackson Paine* [1. IX. 2] is his brother; *Charles Jackson* [2. VII. 10] was his grandfather; *Mary Jackson* [2. VII. 14] was his grandaunt; and *Francis Cabot Lowell* [53. VII. 302] and *Elizabeth Cabot Jackson* [54. VII. 311] were his first cousins once removed. Mr. Paine's grandfather, Robert Treat Paine, was one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. His ancestry includes the following families: Paine, Snow, Hopkins, Thacher, Winslow, Bourne, Treat, Tapp, Willard, Sharp, Sherman, Launce, Cobb, Willis, Hodgkins, Whitman, Byram, Shaw, Leonard, Martin, Gulliver, Kinsley, Cushing, Pitcher, Jacob, Loring, Newton, Jacob, Cotton, Hawkridge, Rossiter, Sturtevant, Winslow, Bourne, Sumner, West, Baker, Clap, Ford, Leeds, Sharp, Vose, White, Cogswell, Thompson, Hawkes, Hutchinson, Jackson, Baker, Salter, Quincy, Pares, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Flynt, Hoar, Hinckman, Willet, Brown, Tracy, Gookin, Bird, Dolling,

¹ One of a Thousand, by John C. Rand, p. 455.

Savage, Hutchinson, Marbury, Tyng, Sears (?), Cotton, Hawkridge, Bradstreet, Dudley, Lake, Goodyear, Cabot, Orne, Thompson, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Gardner, Frier, Orne, Browne, Boardman, Bull, Truesdale, Halton, Dodge, Conant, Horton, Larkin, Hale, Raymond, Bishop, Woodbury, Dodge, Herrick, Laskin, Leach, Fuller, Hayward. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{295}$.

51. VIII. 576. **Cora Lyman** [Theodore 51. VII. 276], born in Boston. Residences: Boston and Beverly, Mass.

51. VIII. 576. **Gardiner Howland Shaw**, her husband, born in Boston, died at Toulouse, France. A man of leisure. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Shaw, H. C. 1838, was, during the late war, both active and generous for the public good. He was reserved, of exceptional grace of person and manner, and very prominent in the social life of Boston.¹

He was a son of Robert Gould and Elizabeth Willard (Parkman) Shaw. His father was an eminent and rich merchant, of Boston. *Elizabeth Russell* [51. VIII. 577] is his niece, and *Louis Agassiz Shaw* [1. X. 25] was his nephew. His ancestry includes the following families: Shaw, Burt, Cheever, Lathrop, Bill, Nichol, Breck, Pateshall, Woody, Dexter, Thomas, Jacob, Ruck, Clarke, Parkman, Trask, Adams, Breck, Wainwright, Rogers, Crane, Denison, Dudley, Appleton, Everard, Glover, Harris, Ruggles, Woodbridge, Dudley, Whiting, St. John, Chester. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{295}$.

51. VIII. 577. **Theodore Lyman** [Theodore 51. VII. 276], born in Waltham, Mass. Residence: Brookline, Mass.

Colonel Lyman, H. C. 1855, graduated from college with high honors. After studying for three years under Louis Agassiz, he received, in 1858, the degree of S. B. He afterwards devoted much time to the study of natural science. In 1860, he became an assistant in Zoölogy at the Museum of Comparative Zoölogy in Cambridge, his chief work being on radiated animals. In that connection he has published "Illustrated Catalogue of the Ophiuridæ and Astrophytidæ in the Museum of Comparative Zoölogy" [1865]; Supplement [1871]; "Report on Ophiuridæ and Astrophytidæ

¹ The Wednesday Evening Club, p. 102.

dredged by Louis F. de Pourtales" [1869]; "Old and New Ophiuridæ and Astrophytidæ" [1874]; "Ophiuridæ and Astrophytidæ of the Hassler Expedition" [1875]; "Dredging Operations of the U. S. Steamer Blake;" "Ophiurans" [1875]; "Prodrome of the Ophiuridæ and Astrophytidæ of the Challenger Expedition" [Part I. 1878; Part II. 1879], and "Report on the Ophiuridæ dredged by H. M. S. Challenger, during the years 1873-6" [London, 1882]. He also contributed minor articles to scientific journals, and published "Papers relating to the Garrison Mob" [1870].

In 1861, he went to Europe, travelling with his family, and pursuing his studies. He returned in June, 1863; and on the fifteenth of the following August he was commissioned lieutenant-colonel, and, by special sanction of the Secretary of War, was appointed volunteer aide-de-camp on the staff of Major-General Meade. He resigned as volunteer aide-de-camp April 20, 1865, and was promoted colonel and assistant adjutant-general Dec. 8, 1865, when he resigned. Colonel Lyman served with distinction in many of the great battles in Virginia, and finally, with General Grant, in the pursuit and capture of Lee's army, and was one of the few officers who were allowed to ride through the Confederate lines after the surrender.

Immediately after the war, Colonel Lyman was appointed commissioner of inland fisheries of Massachusetts, which office he held for seventeen years. In this position he rendered valuable service, and the annual Reports of the Commission on Inland Fisheries of Massachusetts during his administration were wholly, or in part, written by him.

Colonel Lyman was elected to Congress in 1882, as an Independent for the Ninth District, and served until March 3, 1885. He has been identified in the management of important trusts; and as treasurer of several public institutions he has shown thorough knowledge and capacity.

From 1859 to 1860, he was a trustee of the State Reform School, and for several years he was president of the Boston Asylum and Farm School, a charity with which his family have been identified for many years. He has been a trustee of the National Peabody Educational Fund, and of the Peabody Museum of Archæology and Ethnology, and was an overseer of Harvard College from 1868 to 1880, and from 1881 to 1888. He was one of the largest contributors in time and money to the Memorial Hall of

Harvard College, and has been a prominent benefactor and promoter of the Museum of Comparative Zoölogy.

He is a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, a member of the National Academy of Science, an honorary member of the New York Academy of Science, a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and a member of the first class of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States. He is also a member of foreign societies.

His residence, in Brookline, which was built by his father, has long been known as one of the finest estates in New England. It is described in Downing's Landscape Gardening.¹

51. VIII. 577. *Elizabeth Russell*, the wife of Theodore Lyman, born in La Boissière, near Geneva, Switzerland.

Mrs. Lyman is a daughter of George Robert and Sarah Parkman (Shaw) Russell. *Gardiner Howland Shaw* [51. VIII. 576] was her uncle, and *Louis Agassiz Shaw* [1. X. 25] was her cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Russell, Champney, Condry, Russell, Ammidon, Shaw, Burt, Cheever, Lathrop, Bill, Nichol, Breck, Pateshall, Woody, Dexter, Thomas, Jacob, Ruck, Clarke, Parkman, Trask, Adams, Breck, Wainwright, Rogers, Crane, Denison, Dudley, Appleton, Everard, Glover, Harris, Ruggles, Woodbridge, Dudley, Whiting, St. John, Chester. See ANCESTRY TABLES VIII. 297.

51. VIII. 579. *Charles Frederick Lyman* [Charles 51. VII. 277], born in Boston, died in Newport, R. I. A man of leisure. Residences: Boston and Newport.

Mr. Lyman, H. C. 1855, served as a volunteer aid on the staff of the French General Maurier during the Italian war of 1859. Much of Mr. Lyman's later life was spent abroad, several years being passed in Paris. He was a man of cultivated tastes, and was well read.²

51. VIII. 579. *Annie Mason Grant*, his wife, born in Boston, died in Boston, of lymphangitis.

¹ Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. IV. pp. 61-62; The Lyman Genealogy, by Lyman Coleman, p. 366; and the Boston Herald of Oct. 23, 1882.

² The Boston Evening Transcript of July 20, 1880.

A crayon portrait of Mrs. Lyman, by Cheney, was in the possession of her father.

Mrs. Lyman was a daughter of Patrick and Elizabeth (Bryant) Grant. Her father was a merchant of Boston. *John Bryant* [1. VIII. 3] was her uncle. Her ancestry includes the following families: Grant, Grant, Grant, Grant, Whyte, Mason, Pepper, Johnson, Scollay, Clark, Kilby, Simpkins, Richardson, Powell, Dummer, Atwater, Blackman, Bromfield, Danforth, Wilson, Coney, Atwater, Blackman, Bryant, Noakes, Brown, Lincoln, Mason, Parker, Stoddard, Stevens, Gammon, Symmes, Graves, Gray, Blowers, Belcher, Danforth, Smith, Poore, Hopkinson, Clarke, Sawyer, Poore, Thurlow, Morse, Merrill, Cleaveland, Winn, Bates, Paine, Snow, Hopkins, Doane, Bangs, Hicks, Stevens. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{298}$.

52. VIII. 581. **Mary Lyman Eliot** [Mary 52. VII. 278], born in Boston.

52. VIII. 581. **Charles Eliot Guild**, her husband, born in Boston. An insurance agent. Residence: Brookline, Mass.

Mr. Guild, H. C. 1846, was engaged in the Calcutta trade, from 1850 to 1858, and made two voyages to Calcutta, returning overland through Europe. From 1858 to 1864, he was an insurance agent and broker, and from 1864 to 1873, he was president of the American Insurance Company. He became the Boston manager of the Liverpool & London & Globe Insurance Company in 1873, and is now of the firm of Guild & Eastman, of Boston.¹

Mr. Guild and his wife are first cousins. He is a son of Benjamin and Eliza (Eliot) Guild. His father was a lawyer, of Boston. *Samuel Atkins Eliot* [52. VII. 278] was his uncle, and *Emma Rosalie Guild* [50. X. 1078] is his niece. His ancestry includes the following families: Guild, Croke, Fisher, Faxon, Foster, Stuart, Graves, Quincy, Pares, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Flynt, Hoar, Hincksman, Willet, Brown, Waldron, Vaughan, Cutt, Allen, Eliot, Woodier, Shattuck, Herrick, Laskin, Marshall, Atkins, Dud-

¹ The Genealogy and History of the Guild, Guile, and Gile Family, by Charles Burleigh, pp. 198-199; also a communication from Charles E. Guild.

ley, Dighton, Tyng, Sears (?), Kent, Gookin, Bird, Dolling, Savage, Hutchinson, Marbury, Tyng, Sears (?). See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{299}$.

52. VIII. 583. **Elizabeth Lyman Eliot** [Mary 52. VII. 278], born in Boston.

52. VIII. 583. **Stephen Hopkins Bullard**, her husband, born in Richmond, Va., died in Manchester, Mass., of disease of the brain. A merchant. Residences: Boston and Manchester.

Mr. Bullard was engaged in the East India trade, being of the firm of Bullard, Lee & Co. His partners were his brother, Mr. William S. Bullard, and Colonel Henry Lee [2. VIII. 15]. For the ten years preceding his death, he was president of the Mercantile Marine Insurance Company. He was a treasurer and a manager of the Boston Asylum and Farm School.

Mr. Bullard was a man of high character, remarkably conscientious in the discharge of his duty, and of courteous manners.¹

He was a son of John and Eliza (Story) Bullard. His ancestry includes the following families: Bullard, Story, Cooper, Appleton, Everard, Oliver, Lowell, Baker, Symonds, Read, Gray. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{300}$.

52. VIII. 584. **Charles William Eliot** [Mary 52. VII. 278], born in Boston. Residence: Cambridge, Mass.

Mr. Eliot, H. C. 1853, was appointed tutor of mathematics in Harvard College in 1854, and in 1857 he lectured on chemistry at the Medical School in Boston. In 1858, he was appointed assistant professor of mathematics and chemistry for five years, and in 1861-1863 he was in charge of the chemical department of the Lawrence Scientific School. In 1863, he went to Europe, studying chemistry and acquainting himself with the organization of public instruction in France, Germany, and England. In 1865, Mr. Eliot was appointed professor of analytical chemistry in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, a position which he held until 1867, when he again went abroad, spending fourteen months in France. In the spring of 1869, he was chosen president of Harvard College, which position he still holds.

¹ The Boston Daily Advertiser of July 8, 1873; also the Boston Journal of July 8, 1873.

Under his administration, the elective system has been developed, and Harvard has come to resemble in its methods the great European universities, and has doubled in numbers, and trebled in wealth. He is an independent thinker and an efficient officer. He is an effective speaker, and his public addresses are noted for terseness and strength. President Eliot received the degree of LL.D. from Williams and Princeton Colleges in 1869, and from Yale in 1870.

He is a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, of the American Philosophical Society, and of many literary and scientific bodies.

Besides chemical memoirs, essays on educational topics, and economic questions of the hour, and his annual reports as president of Harvard College, he has written two text-books on chemistry.¹

52. VIII. 584¹. *Ellen Derby Peabody*, the first wife of Charles W. Eliot, born in Dayton, Ohio, died in Boston.

Mrs. Eliot was a daughter of the Rev. Dr. Ephraim and Mary Jane (Derby) Peabody, of Boston. Her ancestry includes the following families: Peabody, Foster, Hale, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Reddington, Cole, Hutchinson, Abbot, Chandler, Barker, Harnden, Fiske, Abbot, Chandler, Farnum, Abbot, Farnum, Lovejoy, Derby, Hilman, Hasket, Langdon, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Crowninshield, Allen, Clifford, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Greenleaf, Brocklebank, Greenleaf, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Somerby, Knight, Coffley, Hale, Lowell, Jaques, Knight, Dole, Foster, Brackenbury, Winslow, Chilton, Nowell, Gray, Wyer, Johnson, Jenner, Trerice. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{801}$.

52. VIII. 584². *Grace Mellen Hopkinson*, the second wife of Charles W. Eliot, born in Lowell, Mass.

Mrs. Eliot is a daughter of the Hon. Thomas and Corinna Aldrich (Prentiss) Hopkinson. He was a lawyer and prominent citizen, of Lowell.²

¹ Harvard Register for 1881, p. 397; A Sketch of the Eliot Family, by Walter G. Eliot, pp. 91-93; and One of a Thousand, by John C. Rand, p. 199.

² The History and Genealogy of the Prentice, or Prentiss Family, by C. J. F. Binney, p. 136; also Harvard Reminiscences, by A. P. Peabody, pp. 192-194.

Frances Stone Hopkinson [52. IX. 1070] is her niece, and *Pamela Prentiss* [11. VI. 29] was her grandaunt. Her ancestry includes the following families: Hopkinson, Allen, Prentiss, Dunton, Rand, Edenden, Whitman, Peirce, Whittemore, Scott, Hicks, Sill, Green, Mitchelson, Bushell, Mellen, Pratt, Parmenter, Prentiss, Stanton, Lord, Foster, Hanford, Eglin, Holland, Aldrich. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{301}$.

52. VIII. 585. **Catherine Atkins Eliot** [Mary 52. VII. 278], born in Boston, died in Boston.

52. VIII. 585. **Francis Humphreys Storer**, her husband, born in Boston. A chemist. Residence: Boston.

Professor Storer entered the Lawrence Scientific School of Harvard College in 1850, becoming an assistant of Professor Cooke in 1851; and at the Harvard Medical School in Boston he instructed a private class in chemical analysis. In 1853, he was appointed chemist to the United States North Pacific Exploring Expedition. On his return, he completed his course at the Lawrence Scientific School, received his degree in 1855, and then went abroad, studying under Bunsen in Heidelberg, Richter in Freiberg, Stockhardt in Tharandt, and with Émile Kopp in Paris. He returned in 1857, and was chemist for the Boston Gas Light Company until 1871. He also opened a private laboratory as an analytical and consulting chemist.

In 1865, he was appointed Professor of General and Industrial Chemistry at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. He spent several months abroad in 1867, studying the chemical departments of the World's Fair in Paris. In 1870, he was called to the chair of agricultural chemistry at Harvard, which he still (1893) fills, and is Dean of the Bussey Institution.

Professor Storer is a member of scientific societies at home and abroad. His papers exceed one hundred in number. For some time he was the American editor of the "Répertoire de Chimie Appliquée," and has conducted the "Bulletin of the Bussey Institution." In book-form he has published "Dictionary of the Solubilities of Chemical Substances" [Cambridge, 1864]; with President Charles W. Eliot, "Manual of Inorganic Chemistry"

[New York, 1868]; and "Manual of Qualitative Chemistry Analysis" [1869]; "Cyclopædia of Quantitative Analysis," in two parts [Boston, 1870-1873]; and "Agriculture in some of its Relations with Chemistry" [2 vols., New York, 1887].¹

Professor Storer is a son of Dr. David Humphreys and Abby Jane (Brewer) Storer, of Boston. His father was an eminent physician. *John Humphreys Storer* [51. IX. 1042] is his nephew, and *John Stone* [59. VI. 125] was his granduncle. His ancestry includes the following families: Storer, Starbuck, Hill, Crass, Hill, Langdon, Sherburne, Hubbard, Hall, Dudley, Woodbury, Elliot, Boyd, Livingstone, Thompson, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Greenleaf, Brocklebank, Morss, Brewer, Rand, Ware, Fallass, Black, Stone, Garrad, Howe, Moore, Brown, Stone, Stearns, Jones, Reed, Jennison, Peirce, Cole, Hubbard, Merriam, Rice, King, Conant, Horton, Walton, Raymond. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{302}$.

52. VIII. 586. **Frances Anne Eliot** [Mary 52. VII. 278], born in Boston. Residences: Boston and Magnolia, Mass.

52. VIII. 586. **Henry Wilder Foote**, her husband, born in Salem, died in Boston, of heart disease. A minister. Residences: Boston and Magnolia.

Mr. Foote, H. C. 1858, Divinity School, 1861, was settled over King's Chapel, Boston, where he remained until his death. During his long pastorate of twenty-seven years he won and kept the devoted affection of his parishioners. While most faithful to every duty of his office and profession, his public spirit led him to give time and thought to organizations and charities in Boston, and his wisdom in practical matters was cordially recognized by his colleagues. He was much interested in historical and genealogical matters, and published "The Annals of King's Chapel, Vol. I." He was a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society.²

Mr. Foote was a son of the Hon. Caleb and Mary Wilder (White) Foote, of Salem. His father was for sixty-three years the editor and pub-

¹ Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. V. p. 707.

² The Boston Daily Advertiser of Friday, May 31, 1889.

lisher of the Salem Gazette. His ancestry includes the following families: Foote, Jeggles, Palmer, Gilbert, Fowler, Ingalls, Dedman, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Goodhue, West, Merriam, Poor, Titcomb, Gale, Dixey, Massey, Young, White, French, Gilman, Clark, Treworgye, Shapleigh, Phillips, Sargent, Appleton, Everard, Emerson, Symonds, Read, Haynes, Moulton, Page, Harriman, Clement, Wilder, Houghton, Gardner, Broughton, Flagg, Leppingwell, Pitson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{803}$.

52. VIII. 588. **George Williams Pratt** [George W. 52. VII. 284], born in Boston, died in Florence, Italy.

Mr. Pratt went to Italy in 1859, and, immediately upon his arrival, enrolled himself in the Tuscan army; but he soon joined the army of Garibaldi, and made the campaign of Sicily and Naples, after which he returned to Florence, which he made his residence.¹

52. VIII. 589. **William Pratt** [George W. 52. VII. 284], born in Boston, died in New York City. A man of leisure. Residence: Manchester, Mass.

Mr. Pratt was educated at the English High School and at the private school of David B. Towers. On leaving school, he entered the employ of Charles B. Fessenden, and afterwards made a voyage around the world in one of Mr. Fessenden's vessels. He served in the Union Army during the Rebellion. On Sept. 2, 1861, he was commissioned as captain of the Twenty-fourth Massachusetts Infantry, and served with his regiment during the expedition of General Burnside, participating in the battles of that campaign. During his services he contracted rheumatic troubles, which were the final cause of his death. He received his discharge, June 26, 1863, having been appointed captain and assistant adjutant-general of United States Volunteers, June 24, 1863, serving on the staff of General Thomas G. Stevenson. He resigned his commission April 2, 1864. On Dec. 4, 1867, he was elected a member of the New York Commandery of the Loyal Legion, and afterwards was transferred to become a charter

¹ Privately printed pamphlet, translated from a tribute to him which was printed in "La Nazione," of Florence, dated June 5, 1865.

member of the Massachusetts Commandery, in which he held a first-class membership.¹ Much of Mr. Pratt's time was spent in foreign travel.

52. VIII. 589. *Anita Powell Jones*, his wife, born in Boston.

Mrs. Pratt is a daughter of John Coffin and Manuela (Carrillo) Jones, of Boston. Her ancestry includes the following families: Jones, Stone, Treadway, Howe, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Greenleaf, Brocklebank, Greenleaf, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Somerby, Knight, Coffley, Champlin, Denison, Boradel, Gorham, Howland, Tilley, Hill, Carrillo, Noriego. See

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{804}$.

52. VIII. 590. *Robert Marion Pratt* [George W. 52. VII. 284], born in Boston. A man of leisure. Residences: Boston and Watertown, Mass.

Mr. Pratt owns the beautiful estate, "Oakley," at Watertown, which belonged to his grandfather, William Pratt, and which was quite famous when such places were not as common as now. It has always been celebrated for its fine trees, and the character of the place has been maintained by Mr. Pratt.

Mr. Pratt has several valuable portraits by Copley and other artists.

He is a member of the Somerset Club, and of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society. He is much interested in genealogy, and has collected data concerning families from whom he is descended.

52. VIII. 592. *Henry Augustus Orne* [Mary 52. VII. 288], born in Salem, died in Memphis, Tenn. A lawyer. Residence: Memphis.

Mr. Orne studied law, and established himself in Pontotoc, Miss. He continued to practise his profession in that place until 1850, when he removed to Memphis, Tenn., and engaged in business as a cotton broker. In the autumn of 1855, he resumed his profession, and continued in its practice at Memphis until his death.

52. VIII. 592¹. *Elizabeth Putnam Orne*, his first wife, born in Salem, died in Pontotoc, Miss.

¹ The Boston Herald of March, 1893; also the Register of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, p. 109.

Mr. and Mrs. Orne were first cousins. She was a daughter of Richard Elvins and Anne Fiske (Allen) Orne, of Salem. *Alice Orne* [52. VI. 93] was her grandaunt, and *Edward Orne* [52. VII. 288] and *John Fiske Allen* [59. VII. 341] were her uncles. Her ancestry includes the following families: Orne, Thompson, Ingersoll, Felton, Elvins, Beadle, Palmer, Allen, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Allen, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Fiske, Lanterce, Gipps, Symmes, Sparhawk, Angier, Gerrish, Lowell, Waldron, Higginson, Whitfield, Sheafe, Savage, Symmes, Phippen, Wood, Guppy, Palfray, Manning, Calley, Beckford, Pinson, Green. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{305}$.

52. VIII. 592². *Anne Fiske Orne*, the second wife of Henry A. Orne, born in Salem, died in Pontotoc, Miss.

Mrs. Orne was a daughter of Richard Elvins and Anne Fiske (Allen) Orne, of Salem. Her husband's first wife was her sister. Her connections and ancestry are given above under Elizabeth Putnam Orne. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{305}$.

52. VIII. 593³. *Annie Merrill*, the third wife of Henry A. Orne, born in Pittsfield, Mass. Residence: Ridgewood, N. J.

Mrs. Orne is a daughter of Justus and Mary (Clapp) Merrill. He is a farmer, of Pittsfield, Mass. Her ancestry includes the following families: Merrill, Stucklin, Skinner, Phillips, Clapp, Newberry, Bartlett, Baldwin, Strong, Holton, Bartlett, Baldwin, Lyman, Plumb, Sheldon, Allen, Parsons. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{305}$.

52. VIII. 593. *Charles Williams Orne* [Mary 52. VII. 288], born in Northborough, Mass., died in New York City.

Mr. Orne was educated at Phillips Exeter Academy. For a time he was in the sub-treasury department at Washington, D. C. About 1849, he went to China, where he obtained a position in the tea house of Russell & Co. He returned home in 1860, his health having been somewhat impaired by the climate. He afterward made several trips to China, remaining there only a few years each time.¹

¹ Communication of Miss Mary E. Orne.

52. VIII. 596. **Annie Williams Whitney** [Elizabeth 52. VII. 290], born in Boston, died in Cambridge, Mass., of typhoid fever.

Mrs. Wyman's baptismal name is said to have been Nancy Williams, but she was always called Annie Williams.

52. VIII. 596. **Jeffries Wyman**, her husband, born in Chelmsford, Mass., died in Bethlehem, N. H. A comparative anatomist. Residence: Cambridge, Mass.

Professor Wyman was educated at Phillips Academy, Exeter. Graduating from Harvard College in 1833, he became house physician in the Massachusetts General Hospital in 1836, and, in 1837, he received the degree of M.D. from Harvard College. He settled in Boston, and became demonstrator of anatomy under Dr. John C. Warren, who was then Hersey Professor of Anatomy and Surgery in Harvard College. In 1839, he was appointed curator of the Lowell Institute; and, in 1840 and 1841, he delivered a course of twelve lectures on comparative anatomy and physiology. He then went to Europe, and studied human anatomy in the School of Medicine and Comparative Anatomy at the Jardin des Plantes in Paris, after which he spent some time at the Royal College of Surgeons in London. In 1843, he returned to Boston, and accepted the Professorship of Anatomy and Physiology in Hampden Sidney College, Virginia. He held this position for five years. In 1847, he was appointed Hersey Professor of Anatomy in Harvard College, and remained at the head of that department of the college until his death. To illustrate two lectures, he began the formation of that Museum of Comparative Anatomy which was one of the earliest in this country, and to which he gave the best energies of his life, and which to-day remains a memorial of his skill and industry. After his death, it became the property of the Boston Natural History Society. He was a member of the faculty of the Museum of Comparative Zoölogy, and he taught anatomy in the Lawrence Scientific School of Harvard College. On the foundation of the Peabody Museum of American Ethnology and Archæology, he was named as one of the seven trustees, and was chosen its curator. During his winters in Florida, whither he was obliged to go for many years on account of ill health, he investigated the

ancient shell-heaps there ; and in New England he made similar investigations. He published several papers on this subject in the "American Naturalist," and in the Reports of the Trustees of the Peabody Museum ; but his results are more fully given in a posthumous memoir on the "Fresh-water Shell-mounds of the St. Johns River, Florida."

He made several voyages, partly with the object of making additions to his collections, one of which was to Labrador. In 1854, he went to Europe, and again in 1870. In 1856, he visited Surinam, and he made a voyage to the river La Plata in 1858-1859.

Among his publications are the following : "On the External Character, Habits, and Osteology of the Gorilla" [1847] ; "On the Nervous System of the Bull-Frog" [1853] ; "Observations on the Development of the Skate" [1864] ; "Observations and Experiments on Living Organisms in Heated Water" [1867]. He was also the author of a series of papers on the anatomy of the blind fish of the Mammoth Cave. A full list of his publications consists of one hundred and seventy-five titles.

Professor Wyman's relations with the Boston Society of Natural History were very close. From 1839 to 1841, he was its recording secretary, afterwards curator of various departments, and from 1856 to 1870, he was its president. In 1856, he was chosen president of the American Association for the Promotion of Science, and was one of the corporate members of the National Academy of Science. He was a fellow and councillor of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and a corresponding member of the Academy of Natural Sciences in Philadelphia. He was also a member of the Linnæan Society of London, and of the Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland.

Professor Wyman's first wife, whom he married Dec. 19, 1850, was Adeline Wheelwright, daughter of William and Susanna Cunningham (Minns) Wheelwright, of Boston and New York. She was born in New York, Aug. 8, 1825, and died in Cambridge, Mass., June 25, 1855. By her he had the following children : —

SUSAN WYMAN, born in Cambridge, Sept. 15, 1851.
 MARY MORRILL WYMAN, born in Cambridge, May 15, 1855.

Sketches of Professor Wyman's life have been published by Alpheus S. Packard, Asa Gray, Oliver Wendell Holmes, S. Weir Mitchell, Frederic Ward Putnam, and Burt G. Wilder. James Russell Lowell wrote a memorial sonnet.¹

Professor Wyman was a son of Rufus and Anne (Morrill) Wyman. His ancestry includes the following families: Wyman, Read, Hancock, Prentice, Peirce, Cole, Bacon, Johnson, Wyman, Read, Hancock, Prentice, Sawyer, Morrill, Glover, Smith, Hinckley, Richards, Marsh, Simpson, Agon. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{306}$.

52. VIII. 600. **Stephen Williams Whitney** [Elizabeth 52. VII. 290], born in Boston. A merchant. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Whitney, H. C. 1861, attended the Hopkins Classical School, Cambridge, Mass., and was fitted for college at the Cambridge High School.

On Aug. 26, 1861, he went to Vicksburg, Miss., and engaged in business with his father; and on May 12, 1862, he enlisted in the Thirty-seventh Tennessee Regiment of the Rebel army. His health failing, he was detailed for the commissary department; and, in the spring of 1863, he was appointed acting brigade commissary, and stationed in Vicksburg, where he remained until the surrender of the city to the Union army. In February, 1864, he was commissioned captain and assistant commissary, and was assigned to duty with the cavalry command of Major-General S. D. Lee, who appointed him assistant chief commissary of the department of Alabama, Mississippi, and East Louisiana. On May 10, 1865, at Meridian, Miss., he gave his "parole not to serve in the Confederate States Army until duly exchanged, etc.," and returned to his father's house in Vicksburg.

He began business in New York City in June, 1868, at first with Robert M. Davis, of New Orleans, under the style of Stephen W. Whitney & Co., commission merchants. The firm was dissolved April 30, 1874, and Mr. Whitney engaged in business as bank-agent and correspondent.²

¹ Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. VI. pp. 632-633; also Harvard College Class Book of 1833, pp. 60-66.

² Harvard College Class Book of 1861, p. 130.

52. VIII. 605. **Ellen Williams** [George H. 52. VII. 292], born in Northborough, Mass. Residence: Northborough.

Miss Williams is a trustee of the Free Library of Northborough.

53. VIII. 608. **George Gardner Lowell** [Mary L. 53. VII. 302], born in Boston, died in Boston, of Bright's disease. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lowell graduated at Harvard College in 1850, and then studied medicine.

53. VIII. 608. **Mary Ellen Parker**, his wife born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Lowell is a daughter of James and Anna (Tucker) Parker, of Boston. *Sarah Chandler Parker* [19. VIII. 207] is her sister. Her ancestry includes the following families: Parker, Holman, Wiswall, Jackson, Cummings, Payson, Eliot, Winchester, Phillips, Sanford, Long, Tidd, Sears, Lemmon, Staines, Maverick, Harris, Smith, Bill, Mattocks, Tucker, Dalton, Alden, Chandler, Douglas, Mattle, Raymond, Smith, Bourne, Church, Warren, Southworth, Collier, Paine, Rainsford, Sunderland, Griswold, Wolcott, Hyde, Lee, Lee, DeWolf, Wolcott, Saunders, Pitkin, Drake, Wolcott, Clarke, Newbury. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{307}$.

53. VIII. 609. **Mary Lowell** [Mary L. 53. VII. 302], born in Waltham, Mass.

53. VIII. 609. **Algernon Coolidge**, her husband, born in Boston. A physician. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Coolidge graduated at the Harvard Medical School in 1853.

He is a son of Joseph and Ellianora Wayles (Randolph) Coolidge, of Boston. *Joseph Randolph Coolidge* [53. VIII. 619] is his brother, and *Thomas Jefferson Coolidge* [53. IX. 1119] is his nephew. His ancestry includes the following families: Coolidge, Rice, King, Ingraham, Olivier, Boyer, Jhonnot, Sigourney, Bulfinch, Bulfinch, Colman, Hobby, Apthorp, Ward, Eastwick, Lloyd, Randolph, Ryland, Isham, Page, Luckin, Mann, Wormeley, Cary, Hobson, Taylor, Randolph, Ryland, Isham, Bolling, Rolfe, Kennon, Jefferson, Field, Randolph, Ryland, Isham, Rogers, Wayles. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{308}$.

53. VIII. 611. **Edward Jackson Lowell** [Mary L. 53. VII. 302], born in Boston, died in Cotuit, Mass., of disease of the brain. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Lowell, H. C. 1867, spent several years in Europe, and then entered upon the practice of law in Boston. During the later years of his life he devoted his time to literary work. He was the author of "The Hessians and the other German Auxiliaries of Great Britain in the Revolutionary War" [1884], and "The Eve of the French Revolution" [1892]. He also contributed various articles to Scribner's Magazine and to the Atlantic Monthly. He made many visits to Europe. He was a trustee of the Boston Athenæum, and spent a large portion of his time in that library. He was a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, the American Historical Association, the New York Historical Society, and the American Academy of Arts and Sciences.¹ A tribute to his character appeared in the Boston Evening Transcript of May 15, 1894.

53. VIII. 611¹. **Mary Wolcott Goodrich**, his first wife, born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mrs. Lowell was a daughter of Samuel Griswold and Mary (Boott) Goodrich. Her ancestry includes the following families: Goodrich, Marvin, Wright, Chittenden, Sheafe, Boardman, Hubbard, Merriam, Chauncy, Eyre, Strong, Ford, Judson, Porter, Wells, Tuttle, Griswold, Ely, Worthington, Bunce, Graves, Church, Gallup, Lake, Read, Cheseborough, Stevenson, Boott. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{309}$.

53. VIII. 611². **Elizabeth Gilbert Jones**, his second wife. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Lowell is a daughter of George and Sarah (Gilbert) Jones. Her ancestry includes the following families: Jones, Davis, Gilbert, Betts. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{309}$.

53. VIII. 613. **Joseph Peabody Gardner** [John L. 53. VII. 303], born in Boston, died in Beverly, Mass. Residences: Boston and Beverly.

¹ Harvard College Class Book of 1867, p. 26, and Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. IV. p. 44.

Mr. Gardner, H. C. 1847, was for a few years in partnership in foreign and domestic business with T. Jefferson Coolidge. Afterwards he was engaged in shipping, and in the East India trade; and he also assisted his father in the care of his business and property. He was a trustee of the Humane Society of Massachusetts, and he received their medal for saving life at the risk of his own. He took great interest in yachting, and was one of the founders of the Eastern Yacht Club. He was a man of the highest character, and had many warm friends.

53. VIII. 613. *Harriet Sears Amory*, his wife, born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mrs. Gardner was a daughter of William and Anna Powell Grant (Sears) Amory, of Boston. *Charles Walter Amory* [53. VIII. 626] is her brother; *William Gardiner Prescott* [54. VIII. 641] and *Mary Peabody Sears* [51. IX. 1050] were her first cousins; and *Gertrude Lawrence* [1. X. 11] is her first cousin once removed. Her ancestry includes the following families: Amory, Holmes, Wharf, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Severance, Gayer, Starbuck, Reynolds, Holmes, Wharf, Linzee, Inman, Sparsman, Sears, Willard, Howes, Freeman, Prince, Merrick, Dimmick, Bursley, Sturgis, Winthrop, Forth, Read, Browne, Smith, Dudley, Dighton, Tyng, Sears (?), Borland, Neil, Lindall, Veren, Poole, Brenton, Mason, Pepper, Johnson, Scollay, Clark, Kilby, Simpkins, Richardson, Powell, Dummer, Atwater, Blackman, Bromfield, Danforth, Wilson, Coney, Atwater, Blackman. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{310}$.

53. VIII. 614. **George Augustus Gardner** [John L. 53. VII. 303], born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Gardner, H. C. 1849, for a number of years conducted his father's affairs, and, since giving up active business, he has continued in the care of trust and other property. He is a director of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, and has been an influential director of many of the most important corporations. He has made very liberal contributions to charitable and other institutions and gave to the Massachusetts General Hospital the building for contagious cases. Mr. Gardner is a man of high character and standing in Boston.

53. VIII. 614. *Eliza Endicott Peabody*, his wife, born in Salem, died in Boston.

Mr. and Mrs. Gardner were first cousins.

Mrs. Gardner was a daughter of George and Clara (Endicott) Peabody. Her father was a wealthy merchant, of Salem. *Catherine Elizabeth Peabody* [53. VII. 303] was her aunt; *Joseph Augustus Peabody* [54. VII. 309] was her uncle; *Samuel Endicott Peabody* [1. IX. 4] is her cousin; *Mary Peabody Sears* [51. IX. 1050] was her niece; and *John Endicott* [5^d. VII. 34²] was her granduncle. Her ancestry includes the following families: Peabody, Foster, Perkins, Knight, Smith, Morrill, Maverick, Harris, Burnap, Pearson, Walton, Blanchard, Hassell, Hubbard, Merriam, Rice, King, Brown, Vinton, Endicott, Felton, Tompkins, Endicott, Jacobs, Frost, Waters, Tompkins, Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Cutler, Leach, Flint, Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Bacon, Richardson, Giles, Putnam, Porter, Hathorne, Perley, Peabody, Foster, Osgood, Clement, Putnam, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Cutler, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Gedney. See ANCESTRY TABLES VIII III.

53. VIII. 617. *John Lowell Gardner* [John L. 53. VII. 303], born in Boston. Residences: Boston, Brookline, and Beverly, Mass.

Mr. Gardner entered Harvard College, and was a member of the class of 1858; but he left college in his sophomore year to accompany his parents in a long visit to Europe. He is not in active business, but is occupied with the management and care of property. He is a director of the Chicago, Burlington, and Quincy Railroad Company, and of other important corporations. He is also the treasurer of the Museum of Fine Arts of Boston, and a trustee of the Humane Society of Massachusetts. Mr. Gardner has travelled much and in many countries. He now owns his father's place in Brookline, in the care of which he is greatly interested.

53. VIII. 617. *Isabella Stewart*, his wife, born in New York City.

Mrs. Gardner, who is distinguished as a leader of society in Boston, is celebrated as bringing together at her entertainments persons famous in art, literature, music, and the drama. She is a patron of genius and the fine arts, possesses rare conversational power, and her houses evidence a

highly cultivated taste. She is a woman of many charities, and has been a liberal benefactor to numerous churches and other objects. She has travelled extensively in Europe and other parts of the world. Her portrait was painted by Sargent in 1888.

Mrs. Gardner is a daughter of David and Adelia (Smith) Stewart. Her father was a wealthy merchant, of New York. Her ancestry includes the following families: Stewart, Stewart, Todd, Kent, Dudley, Dwight, Partridge, Kellogg, Hinsdale, Chester, Treat, Smith, Carpenter. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{812}$.

53. VIII. 619. **Julia Gardner** [John L. 53. VII. 303], born in Boston.

Mrs. Coolidge is one of the managers of the Boston Female Asylum.

53. VIII. 619. **Joseph Randolph Coolidge**, her husband, born in Boston. A lawyer. Residences: Boston and Brookline, Mass.

Mr. Coolidge was educated in Europe, and graduated at the Harvard Law School in 1854.

He has a portrait of his great-grandfather, the second Joseph Coolidge, painted by Stuart.

He is a son of Joseph and Ellianora Wayles (Randolph) Coolidge, of Boston. *Algernon Coolidge* [53. VIII. 609] is his brother, and *Thomas Jefferson Coolidge* [53. IX. 1119] is his nephew. His ancestry includes the following families: Coolidge, Rice, King, Ingraham, Olivier, Boyer, Jhonnot, Sigourney, Bulfinch, Bulfinch, Colman, Hobby, Apthorp, Ward, Eastwick, Lloyd, Randolph, Ryland, Isham, Page, Luckin, Mann, Wormeley, Cary, Hobson, Taylor, Randolph, Ryland, Isham, Bolling, Rolfe, Kennon, Jefferson, Field, Randolph, Ryland, Isham, Rogers, Wayles. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{813}$.

53. VIII. 621. **Eliza Blanchard Gardner** [John L. 53. VII. 303], born in Brookline, Mass.

53. VIII. 621. **Francis Skinner**, her husband, born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Skinner graduated at Harvard College in 1862.

He is a son of Francis and Elizabeth Skinner. His father was a well-known merchant, of Boston. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{314}$.

53. VIII. 622. **John Chipman Gray** [Sarah R. 53. VII. 304], born in Brighton, Mass. A lawyer. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Gray, H. C. 1859, LL.B. 1861, is a member of the law firm of Ropes, Gray & Loring, of Boston. From 1875 to 1883, he was Story Professor of Law in Harvard College, and, in 1883, he was appointed Royall Professor of Law.

During the Rebellion, he was commissioned, Oct. 7, 1862, second lieutenant of the Forty-first Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry (afterwards the Third Massachusetts Volunteer Cavalry), and served as aide-de-camp to General Gordon. He was appointed major and judge advocate of the United States Volunteers, Sept. 26, 1864. He was on duty in the department of the South, first under Major-General Foster, and afterwards under Major-General Gillmore. He resigned July 14, 1865.

Mr. Gray is a trustee of the Boston Athenæum, and of the Social Law Library, and is a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences.

53. VIII. 622. **Anna Sophia Lyman Mason**, his wife, born in Boston.

Mrs. Gray is a daughter of the Rev. Charles and Hannah Huntington (Lyman) Mason, of Boston. *Elizabeth Mason* [48. IX. 944²] is her cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Mason, Peck, Denison, Weld, Hobart, Dewey, Whiting, St. John, Clark, Fitch, Mason, Peck, Sherwood, Denison, Boradel, Lay, Stanton, Lord, Gardner, Means, McGregor, Gargil, Boyd, Lyman, Osborne, Cole, Loomis, Scott, Clark, Huntington, Baret, Clark, Clark, Hinckley, Richards, Pope, Jenney, Tufts, Peirce, Cotton, Hawkrige, Bradstreet, Dudley, Welsh, Upham, Mousall, Richardson, Hurd, Wilson, Tufts, Lynde, Strong, Ford, Clapp, Clapp, Stebbins, Wright, Dorchester, Lyman, Osborne, Plum, Sheldon, Woodford, Blott, Warner. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{315}$.

53. VIII. 623. **Russell Gray** [Sarah R. 53. VII. 304], born in Boston. A lawyer. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Gray, H. C. 1869, is a trustee of the Boston Athenæum.

53. VIII. 623. *Amy Heard*, his wife, born in Boston.

Mrs. Gray is a daughter of Augustine and Jane L. (de Coninck) Heard.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{3151}$.

53. VIII. 624. *Helen Read Gardner* [George 53. VII. 305], born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

53. VIII. 624. *James Freeman Curtis*, her husband, born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mr. Curtis was fitted for Harvard College by Mr. Theodore Tebbets, and entered in 1857; but he left college at the end of his freshman year. In 1860, he went to China, where for about five years he served as a clerk in the house of Augustine Heard & Co. He returned to Boston in 1865, and was a real-estate agent for ten or twelve years. He afterwards formed the firm of Glidden & Curtis, managers of the Pacific Guano Company, which did a large business.

Mr. Curtis was an invalid for several years before his death, during which time he retained his cheerful and bright disposition.¹

He was a son of Thomas Buckminster and Laura (Greenough) Curtis, of Boston. His mother was a sister of Greenough, the sculptor. His ancestry includes the following families: Curtis, Eliot, Polly, Gore, Gardner, Crook, Buckminster, Clark, Sharp, Vose, Lawson, Simpson, Pelham, Tyler, Greenough, Swift, Capen, Gross, Clark, Whittingham, Bronsdon, Dillingham, Bender, Coast, Brigham, Hurd, Howe. See

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{318}$.

53. VIII. 625. *Francis Lowell Gardner* [George 53. VII. 305], born in Boston, died at Cotuit Port, Mashpee, Mass., of diphtheria.

Mr. Gardner was a member of the class of 1862, in Harvard College.

53. VIII. 626. *Elizabeth Gardner* [George 53. VII. 305], born in Boston.

53. VIII. 626. *Charles Walter Amory*, her husband, born in Boston. A treasurer. Residence: Brookline, Mass.

¹ Harvard College Class Book of 1861, p. 138.

Mr. Amory, H. C. 1863, was fitted for college at the Boston Latin School, and at the school of Messrs. Lane and Lovering, in Cambridge, Mass. He served in the Rebellion, and was commissioned, April 9, 1864, as second lieutenant in the Second Massachusetts Cavalry. He was captured by the enemy, July 6, 1864, and was paroled from Charleston, S. C., Oct. 1, 1864, having been promoted to first lieutenant, Sept. 9, 1864. He rejoined his regiment at Winchester, Va., Dec. 27, 1864, and served under Sheridan during the following spring. He was promoted to captain June 16, 1865. He passed in review before the President and General Grant in Washington, and was mustered out Aug. 1, 1865.

Mr. Amory visited Europe in 1865, and again in 1873. On his return from his first visit, he was for a while with Messrs. Houghton, Perkins, & Co., dry-goods dealers, of Boston. He formed a copartnership with Henry C. Wainwright, Jan. 1, 1868, under the style of Wainwright & Amory, as stock-brokers. In February, 1880, Mr. Amory was elected treasurer of the Amory Manufacturing Company, and, Oct. 4, 1882, he was elected treasurer of the Langdon Manufacturing Company.¹

Mr. Amory is a son of William and Anna Powell Grant (Sears) Amory, of Boston. *Harriet Sears Amory* [53. VIII. 613] was his sister; *William Gardiner Prescott* [54. VIII. 641] and *Mary Peabody Sears* [51. IX. 1050] were his first cousins; and *Gertrude Lawrence* [1. X. 11] is his first cousin once removed. His ancestry includes the following families: Amory, Holmes, Wharf, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Severance, Gayer, Starbuck, Reynolds, Holmes, Wharf, Linzee, Inman, Sparsman, Sears, Willard, Howes, Freeman, Prince, Merrick, Dimmick, Bursley, Sturgis, Winthrop, Forth, Read, Browne, Smith, Dudley, Dighton, Tyng, Sears (?), Borland, Neil, Lindall, Veren, Poole, Brenton, Mason, Pepper, Johnson, Scollay, Clark, Kilby, Simpkins, Richardson, Powell, Dummer, Atwater, Blackman, Bromfield, Danforth, Wilson, Coney, Atwater, Blackman. See ANCESTRY TABLES VIII. 317.

53. VIII. 627. **Clara Gardner** [George 53. VII. 305], born in Boston.

¹ Harvard College Class Book of 1863, pp. 13-14.

53. VIII. 627. *Shepherd Brooks*, her husband, born in Baltimore, Md. Residences: Boston and West Medford, Mass.

Mr. Brooks, H. C. 1857, when about a year old, removed with his parents to West Medford. He has never been in active business, and is very much interested in rural life. In 1858, he went to Europe, where he spent two years travelling, and he again visited Europe at a later date.¹

Mr. Brooks is a son of Gorham and Ellen (Shepherd) Brooks. *Henry Sidney Everett* [50. IX. 1001] is his cousin; *Francis Edward Bacon* [55. VIII. 655] is his first cousin once removed; and *Eleanor Brooks* [1. X. 23] is his niece. His ancestry includes the following families: Brooks, Atkinson, Boylston, Gardner, Smith, Boutwell, Kendall, Brown, Sherman, Woodbury, Dodge, Cotton, Hawkridge, Rossiter, Saltonstall, Gurdon, Ward, Edmonds, Gorham, Howland, Tilley, Otis, Gardner, Frier, Starbuck, Reynolds, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Soley, Shute, Viall, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Severance, Gayer, Starbuck, Reynolds, Call, Kettell, Ward, Waffe, Stimpson, Sweetser, Wigglesworth, Wyer, Johnson, Johnson, Maverick, Harris, Shepherd, Van Meter, Strode, Hamilton, Gorham, Howland, Tilley, Otis, Jacob, Crocker, Bursley, Howland, Tilley, Lee, Sturgis, Taylor, Thacher, Winslow, Bourne, Hedge, Lathrop. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{818}$.

54. VIII. 628. *Alfred Lowell Putnam* [Samuel R. 54. VII. 307], born in Boston, died in Ferrara, Italy.

The friends of Mr. Putnam formed for him the happiest expectations, justified by his character, abilities, and attainments. A monument has been raised to his memory at Ferrara, by his friend Edward James Hardcastle.

54. VIII. 629. *Georgina Lowell Putnam* [Samuel R. 54. VII. 307], born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

The life of Miss Putnam has been one of active usefulness; but she has sometimes allowed herself the recreation of the pen. A story of hers, "The Two Legacies," was printed for a fair, held in behalf of a public object, and gave great pleasure to many readers, particularly to her uncle, James Russell Lowell, who wrote her a very complimentary letter, expressing his pleasure in reading it.

¹ Harvard College Class Book of 1857, p. 14.

54. VIII. 630. **William Lowell Putnam** [Samuel R. 54. VII. 307], born in Boston, mortally wounded at Ball's Bluff, Va. Residences: Boston and Roxbury, Mass.

Lieutenant Putnam went to Europe, when eleven years old, for his education, and remained there more than seven years, passed chiefly in France, Germany, and Italy, with occasional journeys into other countries.

Announcing his death to his friends in France, Dr. Guépin, of Nantes, thus writes of him:—

“Lowell Putnam was thirteen years old when we saw him for the first time. He was charming in person, full of life, and of so remarkable a loyalty that he did not think falsehood possible. . . . We made a tour through Brittany with William and his parents. During the whole excursion, he inspired us with the liveliest interest. . . . One asked which would at last take the ascendancy in him, love of art, or the spirit of investigation, imagination or philosophy. . . . He left France for Germany, very well prepared; already knowing several languages, and acquainted with the origin of the European peoples, and their migrations. His studies in Germany and Italy were serious. His letters to us from this latter country, upon the Etruscans, upon Rome and the Campagna, upon Naples, were much beyond his years.”

His knowledge of Etruscan art was perhaps not excelled by any American scholar.

After his return to the United States in the autumn of 1858, he applied himself to acquiring a knowledge of his own land, with the same zeal and method with which he had studied foreign countries. After two years spent in study and travel, he began reading law, and, in March, 1861, entered the Harvard Law School.

On the breaking out of the civil war, he volunteered his services, and was commissioned second lieutenant of the Twentieth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, July 10, 1861. He fell in the battle of Ball's Bluff, Va., Oct. 21, 1861. In the official report of the battle, Adjutant-General Schouler records his death in these words: “Lieut. Putnam, ‘the young, the beautiful, and the brave,’ was killed.”¹

His portrait, by Rowse, is in the possession of his family.

¹ Heroes and Martyrs, Notable Men of the Time, by Frank Moore [New York, 1862]; also account of his funeral services, by the Rev. Dr. Bartol, in the Boston Daily Advertiser, Oct. 31, 1861; also Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. V. p. 143.

54. VIII. 633. **Sarah Ellen Bancroft** [Hannah 54. VII. 308], born in Salem, died in Salem.

An obituary of Miss Bancroft, printed in the Salem Gazette of June 9, 1837, speaks of her as a most interesting child, intelligent, disinterested, and affectionate.

54. VIII. 637. **Robert Hale Bancroft** [Hannah 54. VII. 308], born in Boston. A man of leisure. Residences: Boston and Beverly, Mass.

Mr. Bancroft graduated at Harvard College in 1865.

54. VIII. 637. **Elise Milligan**, his wife, born in Baltimore, Md.

Mrs. Bancroft is a daughter of George Baldwin and Sophia Gough (Carroll) Milligan, of Baltimore. Her ancestry includes the following families: Milligan, Baldwin, Jones, Cartwell, Dyer, Levy, Morris, Pearse, Ward, Carroll, Sewall, Maccubins, Carroll, Dunn, Blake, Lloyd, Gough, Pue, Dorsey, Ely, Warfield, Hill, Buchanan, Dorsey, Ely, Warfield, Hill. See ANCESTRY TABLE ^{VIII}₈₁₈₁.

54. VIII. 638. **Elizabeth Smith Peabody** [Louisa 54. VII. 309], born in Salem, died in Boston.

Mrs. Loring was noted for her skill as a musician.

54. VIII. 638. **Caleb William Loring**, her husband, born in Boston. A lawyer. Residence: Beverly, Mass.

Mr. Loring, H. C. 1839, Harvard Law School, LL.B. 1842, was admitted to the Suffolk Bar, and afterwards to the bar of the Supreme Court at Washington, where he argued some important cases. In early life, he had a large practice, and tried a great many important cases, especially in the branch of insurance. During later years, he has devoted his time as trustee and attorney to the care and management of estates. Mr. Loring is one of the directors of the Fifty Associates, and of several large mills, and is the president of the Plymouth Cordage Company.¹ He published, in 1893, a book on "Nullification, Secession, and Webster."

¹ Boston of To-day, pp. 295-296.

A crayon of him, by Cheney, is in the possession of his daughter Miss Katharine P. Loring.

Mr. Loring is a son of the Hon. *Charles G. Loring* [54. VII. 310], by his first wife, Anna Pierce (Brace). His ancestry includes the following families: Loring, Newton, Wheatley, Lobdell, Bradford, Allen, Baker, Greeley, Ilsley, Walker, Stubbs, Hichborn, Pateshall, Woody, Dexter, Fadre, Pitman, Brace, Collier, Woodruff, Pierce, Patteson. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{819}$.

54. VIII. 641. **Josephine Augusta Peabody** [Louisa 54. VII. 309] born in Salem.

54. VIII. 641. **William Gardiner Prescott**, her husband, born in Boston, died in Pepperell, Mass. A man of leisure. Residence: Pepperell.

Mr. Prescott, H. C. 1844, entered the Harvard Law School in 1845, and received the degree of LL.B. in 1847. He practised law for a short time, and then passed several years in Europe. On his return, he engaged in business, from which he afterwards retired.

He was a man of cultivated tastes, very fond of books, and a constant reader.

Mr. Prescott resided on the family estate at Pepperell, which is an entailed one, having descended in the family from the original settler. The present house was built by Mr. Prescott's great-grandfather, the hero of Bunker Hill, and it has come down to him through his grandfather, William Prescott, the distinguished jurist, H. C. 1783, and his father, William Hickling Prescott, H. C. 1814, the historian. Mr. Prescott was named for his father's friend, William Howard Gardiner.¹

He is a son of William Hickling and Susan (Amory) Prescott, of Boston. *Harriet Sears Amory* [53. VIII. 613] and *Charles Walter Amory* [53. VIII. 626] are his cousins; and *Gertrude Lawrence* [1. X. 11] is his niece. His ancestry includes the following families: Prescott, Platts, Loker, Draper, Oliver, Newgate, Wilson, Crafts, Hale, Hutchinson, Bosworth, Palmer, Pearson, Tuttle, Burnham, Ward, Hickling, Sale, Townsend, Penn, Addington, Leverett, Greene, Tattershall, Barton, Gould, Robinson, Stanbridge,

¹ Harvard College Class Book for 1844; also a communication of Roger Wolcott.

Graves, Amory, Holmes, Wharf, Coffin, Thember, Stevens, Severance, Gayer, Starbuck, Reynolds, Holmes, Wharf, Linzee, Inman, Sparsman. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{320}$.

54. VIII. 642. **Elizabeth Cabot Putnam** [Charles G. 54. VII. 311], born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Miss Putnam takes a deep interest in the charitable and industrial institutions of Massachusetts. From 1866 to 1879, she was a manager of the Industrial School for Girls, in Dorchester. In 1879, she suggested the plan of securing the volunteer services of about fifty women to act as auxiliary visitors in caring for girls placed out in families, the visitors to be appointed by, and to serve under, the direction of the Massachusetts State Board of Health, Lunacy, and Charity. This plan was adopted by the board, and a large number of the visitors were secured by Miss Putnam in cities and towns in all parts of the State. Since 1880, she has been one of the trustees of the State Primary and Reform Schools.

54. VIII. 645. **Charles Pickering Putnam** [Charles G. 54. VII. 311], born in Boston. A physician. Residence: Boston.

Dr. Putnam spent three years at the Boston Latin School, and three years in Mr. Epes Sargent Dixwell's private school. He graduated from Harvard College in 1865, and from the Harvard Medical School in 1869. He spent one year as house officer at the Massachusetts General Hospital, and afterward two years of study in Europe, mainly in Vienna. In 1871, he entered upon the practice of medicine in Boston, in which he still continues. He is attending physician at the Massachusetts Infant Asylum. In 1892, he was appointed a member of a committee to visit the public institutions of Boston; and, in 1893, he was appointed a member of a board of visitors to visit the public institutions of Boston.

54. VIII. 645. **Lucy Washburn**, his wife, born in Boston.

Mrs. Putnam is a daughter of William Rounseville Pierce and Susan Ellen (Tucker) Washburn. Her father was a lawyer, of Boston and Middleborough, Mass. *Nathaniel Peaslee Sargeant* [50. V. 18²] was her great-granduncle. Her ancestry includes the following families: Washburn,

Mitchell, Bowden, Pierce, Booth, Hoskins, Hinde, Caswell, Godfrey, Turner, Richmond, Rounseville, Howland, Macumber, Evans, Williams, Dighton, Rogers, Tucker, Warren, Thom, Wial, Sargeant, Perkins, Barnes, Stevens, Peaslee, Barnard, Kimball, Scott, Wyatt, Marsh, Cutler. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{\frac{3}{2}01}$.

54. VIII. 646. **James Jackson Putnam** [Charles G. 54. VII. 311], born in Boston. A physician. Residence: Boston.

Dr. Putnam was prepared for college at the Boston Latin School. He graduated from Harvard College in 1866, and from the Harvard Medical School in 1870. After spending one year as house officer in the Massachusetts General Hospital, he went abroad and studied two years, mainly in Vienna and Berlin. On his return to Boston, he established himself, in 1872, as a physician. Soon after, he was appointed physician to outpatients in the nervous department at the Massachusetts General Hospital, and not long after, he was appointed Instructor in Nervous Diseases in the Harvard Medical School. In 1893, he was appointed Professor of Nervous Diseases in the same school.

54. VIII. 646. **Marian Cabot**, his wife, born in Boston. Mrs. Putnam's number in direct descent is [48. IX. 953].

55. VIII. 647. **Augustus Lowell** [Elizabeth C. 55. VII. 312], born in Boston. Residences: Boston and Brookline, Mass.

Mr. Lowell, H. C. 1850, is prominently identified with many corporations and institutions of Boston. He succeeded his father, John Amory Lowell, as trustee of the Lowell Institute, which was founded by his father's cousin and brother-in-law, John Lowell, Jr., of Boston. He is a trustee of the Museum of Fine Arts, is on the executive committee of the Institute of Technology, is a manager of the Eye and Ear Infirmary, a director in the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, a member of the finance committee of the Provident Institution for Savings, and has been treasurer of the Merrimack and Boott Mills.

55. VIII. 647. **Katharine Bigelow Lawrence**, his wife, born in Boston, died in Boston.

Mrs. Lowell was a daughter of the Hon. Abbott and Katharine (Bigelow) Lawrence. Her father was an eminent merchant, of Boston, a representative to Congress, and Minister Plenipotentiary to Great Britain. *Gertrude Lawrence* [1. X. 11] and *Rosamond Lawrence* [1. X. 12] are her nieces, and *John Lawrence* [1. X. 14] is her nephew. Her ancestry includes the following families: Lawrence, Morse, Phillips, Tarbell, Longley, Abbot, Farnum, Lovejoy, Foster, Jackson, Kimball, Scott, Parker, Kemp, Bigelow, Warren, Flagg, Whitney, Hagar, Robinson, Andrews, Rankin, Irving, Prescott, Platts, Loker, Draper, Oliver, Newgate, Wilson, Crafts, Baldwin, Richardson, Fiske, Wilson, Jennison, Macomber. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{3 \ 2 \ 2}$.

55. VIII. 648. **Elizabeth Rebecca Lowell** [Elizabeth C. 55. VII. 312], born in Boston.

55. VIII. 648. **Francis Peleg Sprague**, her husband, born in Washington, D. C. A physician. Residence: Boston.

Dr. Sprague, Harvard Medical School, 1857, passed three years in Europe, from 1856 to 1859, and has also been there several times since for short periods. During the Rebellion, he was for eighteen months, from September, 1862, to March, 1864, acting assistant-surgeon in the hospitals at Washington. For twenty-seven years he has been a surgeon of the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary.

Dr. Sprague is a son of the Hon. Peleg and Sarah (Deming) Sprague, of Boston. His father was an eminent lawyer, United States senator, and judge. *Allyn Weston* [7. VIII. 72] was his first cousin. His ancestry includes the following families: Sprague, Eames, Chillingworth, Thomas, Pitney, Ford, Dingley, Chandler, Sprague, Bassett, Sampson, Nash, Standish, Alden, Mullins, Chandler, Bisbee, Deming. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{3 \ 2 \ 3}$.

55. VIII. 649. **Ellen Bancroft Lowell** [Elizabeth C. 55. VII. 312]. For an account of Mrs. Lyman see page 693.

55. VIII. 649. **Arthur Theodore Lyman**, her husband.

His number in direct descent is [51. VIII. 570]. For an account of Mr. Lyman see pages 692-693.

55. VIII. 650. **Sara Putnam Lowell** [Elizabeth C. 55. VII. 312], born in Roxbury, Mass.

Mrs. Blake is identified with several charities and societies of Boston, among which are the Boston Sewing Circle, of which she is treasurer, and the Widows Society of Boston, of which she is a manager.

She has been in Europe many times, from the time when she was a child.

55. VIII. 650. **George Baty Blake**, her husband, born in Boston, died in Boston. A banker. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Blake, H. C. 1859, had a taste and talent for business, and became a member of the banking house of Blake Brothers & Co., of Boston, in which house he continued after his father's death. He was a frequent visitor to Europe, and was a man frank and upright in his character, and of a genial disposition.¹

Mr. Blake's first wife, whom he married Jan. 15, 1867, was Harriet Davis Johnson. She was born December, 1836, and died in Milton, Mass., June 2, 1872. By her he had two sons:—

GEORGE BATY BLAKE, born Sept. 28, 1870.

FRANCIS STANTON BLAKE, born May 26, 1872.

Mr. Blake was a son of George Baty and Anne Hull (Blake) Blake. *Sarah Hunt Mills* [43. VIII. 447] was his first cousin once removed. His ancestry includes the following families: Blake, Pope, Arnold, Welland, Smith, Hinckley, Chipman, Howland, Tilley, Skiffe, Jones, Blake, Pope, Arnold, Welland, Baty, Stanton, Chandler, Douglas, Mattle, Raymond, Smith, Bourne, Gardiner, Wilemson, King, Ludlam, Church, Warren, Southworth, Collier, Paine, Rainsford, Sunderland. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{325}$.

55. VIII. 653. **Benjamin William Crowninshield** [Sarah G. 55. VII. 313], born in Boston, died in Rome, Italy. Residences: Boston and Marblehead, Mass.

Colonel Crowninshield, H. C. 1858, went to Europe directly after leaving college, and remained there for two years. At later periods of his life he

¹ The Boston Daily Advertiser of June 19 and 21, 1884.

made several other visits to Europe. In the Rebellion he was commissioned as second lieutenant in the First Massachusetts Cavalry, Nov. 6, 1861; as first lieutenant, Dec. 19, 1861; as captain, March 26, 1862; and as major, Aug. 10, 1864. He served as aide-de-camp on the staff of General Philip H. Sheridan from July to November, 1864, and as provost marshal-general of the middle military division. He was mustered out Nov. 6, 1864, having been in about fifty engagements, never having been wounded. He was brevetted colonel of United States Volunteers, June 17, 1865.

After the war he went into business, and, from 1866 to 1872, he was junior partner with Sprague, Colburn, & Co., of New York City; and, from 1872 to 1879, he was of the firm of Wheelwright, Anderson, & Co., of Boston. For several years before his death, he had not been actively engaged in business, except as organizer and president of the Realty Company of Boston. He was a trustee and chairman of the standing committee of the Humane Society of Massachusetts, — a society with which his family has been identified since its foundation, in 1785, to the present time.

Colonel Crowninshield was a man of cultivated tastes. He was fond of yachting, and was commodore of the Corinthian Yacht Club, of Marblehead. He was an amateur musician, having inherited the musical talent of his mother. He studied the cello under Wulf Fries, of Boston, and also in Europe, and was connected with the Boston Orchestral Club. He had an excellent knowledge of his own family history, and rendered considerable assistance in the work of compiling a family genealogy. He read a paper on the famous yacht, Cleopatra's Barge, owned by his granduncle, Captain George Crowninshield, of Salem, before the Bostonian Society and before the Essex Institute. This paper was afterwards printed in pamphlet form. He wrote "A History of the First Regiment of Massachusetts Cavalry Volunteers" [1891], and he contributed an article on Boating, and an article on The Navy Club to The Harvard Book.

Colonel Crowninshield was a man of distinguished presence, and was greatly beloved by a wide circle of friends for his many estimable qualities of mind and heart. He was particularly attractive and cordial in his manner, and was prominent in the social life of Boston.¹

¹ Boston Evening Transcript of Jan. 18, 1892.

55. VIII. 653. *Katharine May Bradlee*, the wife of Benjamin W. Crowninshield, born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Mrs. Crowninshield is a daughter of James Bowdoin and Mary Perrin (May) Bradlee. Her father was a wealthy merchant of Boston. *Josiah Bradlee* [55. VIII. 654] is her cousin. Her ancestry includes the following families: Bradlee, Evans, Andrews, Goard, Howes, Lord, Putnam, Prince, Putnam, Porter, Hathorne, Urann, Stacey, Hall, Green, Sill, Belcher, Danforth, Walker, Read, Fowle, Carter, Jones, Potter, Edmunds, Chandler, Symonds, Hayward, Treadwell, Hartwell, Wheeler, May, Brewer, Bridge, Robinson, Gore, Gardner, Crook, Perrin, Walker, Ide, Scarborough, Smith, Williams, Stalham, Park, May, Brewer, Scarborough, Smith, Williams, Stalham, Park, May, Brewer, Holbrook, Warner, Kingsbury, Ayer, Squire. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{326}$.

55. VIII. 654. *Alice Crowninshield* [Sarah G. 55. VII. 313], born in Boston.

55. VIII. 654. *Josiah Bradlee*, her husband, born in Boston. A man of leisure. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Bradlee, H. C. 1858, went to Europe on graduating, where he remained several years making a serious study of music. He is a man of cultivated tastes.

He is a son of Frederic Hall and Lucretia (Wainwright) Bradlee. *Katharine May Bradlee* [55. VIII. 653] is his cousin. His ancestry includes the following families: Bradlee, Evans, Andrews, Goard, Howes, Lord, Putnam, Prince, Putnam, Porter, Hathorne, Urann, Stacey, Hall, Green, Sill, Belcher, Danforth, Walker, Read, Fowle, Carter, Jones, Potter, Edmunds, Chandler, Symonds, Hayward, Treadwell, Hartwell, Wheeler, Wainwright. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{327}$.

55. VIII. 655. *Louisa Crowninshield* [Sarah G. 55. VII. 313], born in Boston.

Mrs. Bacon inherited her mother's strong musical taste. She has been an active member of the Society of Decorative Arts from its beginning, and has been a pupil of the School of Drawing and Painting at the Museum of

Fine Arts. She is a member of the Boston Arts Students Association, the Bostonian Society, and the Mayflower Club for ladies.

55. VIII. 655. *Francis Edward Bacon*, her husband, born in Boston. A merchant. Residences: Boston and Mattapoisett, Mass.

Mr. Bacon entered business at the age of twenty-one, with his brothers, under the name of D. G. & W. B. Bacon, in the East India trade. Several years afterwards he retired from this firm, and went into the commission and brokerage business. In 1875, he went to Europe to try to introduce American cotton manufactures in competition with those of England. Being only partially successful, he turned his attention to buying goods for foreign markets, and print-cloths for the print works of this country, under the firm name of Francis E. Bacon & Co., in Boston. He has since retired from business.

In 1855 and 1856, Mr. Bacon made a voyage around the world, and, in 1860 and 1861, he travelled in Europe for eight months, and has since visited Europe, the West Indies, and California.

He is a son of Daniel Carpenter and Desire Taylor (Gorham) Bacon. His father was a merchant. *Shepherd Brooks* [53. VIII. 627] is his first cousin once removed. His ancestry includes the following families: Bacon, Mayo, Hinckley, Richards, Loring, Taylor, Marston, Chichester, Stacy, Worcester, Goodspeed, Layton, Crowell, Jenkins, Gorham, Howland, Tilley, Otis, Jacob, Crocker, Bursley, Howland, Tilley, Lee, Sturgis, Taylor, Thacher, Winslow, Bourne, Hedge, Lathrop. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{3\ 2\ 8}$.

55. VIII. 658. *Mary Upham Putnam* [John P. 55. VII. 314], born in Boston.

55. VIII. 658. *Charles Frederick Fearing*, her husband, born in New York. A stock-broker, of New York.

Mr. Fearing entered Harvard College in 1863, but did not finish the full course.¹

He is a son of Charles N. and Mary (Swan) Fearing. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{3\ 2\ 9}$.

¹ Harvard College Class Book of 1863, p. 205.

55. VIII. 659. **Harriet Putnam** [John P. 55. VII. 314], born in Boston.

55. VIII. 659. **Horace John Hayden**, her husband, born in Boston. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Hayden, H. C. 1860, after graduating, studied law in the office of Horace Gray, Jr., and Wilder Dwight, of Boston.

He was in active service during the Rebellion, having been appointed second lieutenant of the Third United States Artillery, Aug. 5, 1861. On Feb. 5, 1862, he was appointed first lieutenant, the commission dating back to Aug. 5, 1861. He was in Major-General Sykes's division during the whole Peninsula campaign, and was wounded at Gaines Mill. He was also in the battles of Antietam and Fredericksburg, and took part in Sherman's campaign against Jackson, Miss. In the fall of 1863, he served in Burnside's campaign in Kentucky and Tennessee, and was present at the siege of Knoxville. He was brevetted captain and major of the United States Artillery, Oct. 2, 1865. He resigned from the regular army Oct. 31, 1868.¹

In 1868, he entered the service of the Chicago, Burlington, and Quincy Railroad Company, and from December of that year until December, 1872, he was general freight and passenger agent of the Missouri River, Fort Scott, & Gulf Railroad, at Kansas City, Mo. In 1873, he became general freight agent of the Boston & Albany Railroad at Boston, and, in 1880, general traffic manager of the New York Central & Hudson River Railroad at New York; and, since 1885, he has been the second vice-president of that road.

Major Hayden was a son of John Cole and Susan Ann Buckminster (Williams) Hayden. His ancestry includes the following families: Hayden, Cole, Williams, Ward, Breck, Wainwright, Buckminster, Clark, Sharp, Vose, Lawson, Simpson, Atwood. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{336}$.

55. VIII. 660. **John Pickering Putnam** [John P. 55. VII. 314], born in Boston. An architect. Residence: Boston.

¹ Harvard University in the War of 1861-1865, by Francis H. Brown, pp. 140-141.

Mr. Putnam, H. C. 1868, entered L'École des Beaux Arts, Paris, in 1869, and after a year's preparation at the Royal Academy of Architecture, in Berlin, in 1870, began the practice of architecture in Boston in 1871.

In 1883, he began a special course of study and investigation into the subject of house drainage, and founded the Sanitas Manufacturing Company.

He was for some years a member of the American Metrological Society, the American Spelling Reform Association, the Boston Society of Architects, and various other social and scientific societies.

He has published "The Metric System of Weights and Measures" [1882]; "Lectures on the Principles of House Drainage" [1885]; "The Open Fire-Place in All Ages" [1886]; "Improved Plumbing Appliances" [1887]. He has also contributed many articles on sanitary matters to the building journals, and has lectured on house drainage before various societies.¹

55. VIII. 660. *Grace Cornelia Stevens*, the wife of John P. Putnam, born in Lexington, Mass.

Mrs. Putnam is a daughter of Edward Otis and Elizabeth (Lowe) Stevens. Her father is an accountant, of New York City. ANCESTRY TABLES VIII. 331.

55. VIII. 661. *Sarah Gool Putnam* [John P. 55. VII. 314], born in Boston. Residence: Boston.

Miss Putnam studied as an artist in Munich in the winter of 1888. She has painted many portraits of prominent Boston people, and a loan exhibition of her work was held at Chase's art gallery in January, 1895. Her portraits are noted for their fidelity in portraying the impression of character and of mind.²

56. VIII. 662. *Andrew Bartlett Taylor* [Eliza 56. VII. 318], born in Canterbury, N. H. A farmer. Residence: Pittsfield, N. H.

56. VIII. 662. *Hadassah E. Harriman*, his wife, born in Plaistow, N. H.

¹ One of a Thousand, by John C. Rand, p. 495.

² Boston Evening Transcript of Jan. 9, 1895.

Mrs. Taylor is a daughter of Elder John and Rachel (Gile) Harriman. Her ancestry includes the following families: Harriman, Gile, Davis, Bradley, Heath, Davis. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{332}$.

56. VIII. 668. **Caroline Anna Parkman** [Sarah 56. VII. 322], born in Palmyra, Maine.

56. VIII. 668. **Daniel F. Cook**, her husband, born in Brighton, Maine. Residence: Newport, Maine.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{333}$.

56. VIII. 670. **Sarah Elizabeth Parkman** [Sarah 56. VII. 322], born in Palmyra, Maine, died in Palmyra.

56. VIII. 670. **Erasmus Littlefield**, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{334}$.

56. VIII. 672. **George Wingate Parkman** [Sarah 56. VII. 322], born in Palmyra, Maine. A farmer. Residence: Stratham, N. H.

Mr. Parkman has represented Stratham in the New Hampshire Legislature.

56. VIII. 672. **Melissa F. Robinson**, his wife, born in Stratham, N. H.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{335}$.

56. VIII. 677. **Laura Junetta Bartlett Parkman** [Sarah 56. VII. 322], born in Palmyra, Maine.

56. VIII. 677¹. **Frederick Eugene Flanders**, her first husband, born in Palmyra, Maine, died in Chicago, Ill.

Mr. Flanders was a son of Frederick and Sarah Flanders. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{336^1}$.

56. VIII. 677². **Joel Miller Parkman**, her second husband, born in Corinna, Maine. A farmer. Residence: Palmyra, Maine.

Mr. Parkman is a son of Nathan Taylor and Sabrina Sophia Parkman. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{336^2}$.

57. VIII. 678. **John Wingate Clark** [Elizabeth 57. VII. 324], born in Stratham, N. H. A lawyer. Residence: Exeter, N. H.

Mr. Clark was educated at Phillips Exeter Academy, and at the Normal Institute, Reed's Ferry, N. H. He taught school several years, reading law at the same time in the office of his uncles, Messrs. Daniel & D. J. Clark, at Manchester, N. H., and with Messrs. Stickney & Tuck, in Exeter. He was admitted to the bar Nov. 10, 1855, and soon after entered upon the practice of his profession at Exeter. In 1862, he was appointed clerk to the United States Senate Committee on Claims. This office he resigned in December, 1866, and removed with his family to Manchester, where he entered upon the practice of law.

In 1867, he returned to Washington, having received the appointment of clerk to the Committee of Accounts in the House of Representatives. He afterwards became a clerk in the United States Treasury Department, and remained in office until 1886. In Washington, he held several positions of local importance, such as trustee of the public schools, etc.

57. VIII. 678. **Martha Ellen Sarah Philbrick**, his wife, born in Bradford, Vt., died in Washington, D. C.

Mrs. Clark was educated in the public schools of Manchester, N. H., and at the Normal Institute at Reed's Ferry, N. H. From 1868 until her death she was the Washington correspondent of the Manchester Union. She also wrote for other papers.

Mrs. Clark was a daughter of William C. and Mehitable (Stevens) Philbrick. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{337}$.

57. VIII. 680. **Mary Elizabeth Clark** [Elizabeth 57. VII. 324], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Exeter, N. H., of consumption.

Miss Clark was educated in the schools of Stratham and Exeter, and at the Abbott Female Seminary, of Andover, Mass.

57. VIII. 681. **Sarah Caroline Clark** [Elizabeth 57. VII. 324], born in Stratham, N. H. Residence: Exeter, N. H.

Miss Clark was educated in the schools of Stratham and Exeter. On Jan. 9, 1883, she was elected secretary and treasurer of the Union Five Cents Saving Bank, of Exeter, N. H., which position she still holds.

57. VIII. 683. **Benjamin Franklin Clark** [Elizabeth 57. VII. 324], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Hanover, N. H., of meningitis.

Mr. Clark was prepared for college at Phillips Exeter Academy. He entered Bowdoin College, but left at the end of his first year by the advice of his physician. He entered the sophomore class of 1873 at Dartmouth College, but died two months before graduation.

57. VIII. 686. **Anna Olive Gilbert** [Anna H. 57. VII. 326], born in Stratham, N. H.

57. VIII. 686. **Clarence Augustus Wonson**, her husband, born in Gloucester, Mass. A house and ship painter. Residence: Gloucester, Mass.

Mr. Wonson is a son of Addison Plummer and Judith Atkins (Moore) Wonson, of Gloucester. His ancestry includes the following families: Wonson, Tarr, Rowe, Moore. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{333}$.

57. VIII. 693. **Dana Wingate Baker** [Caroline W. 57. VII. 327], born in Portsmouth, N. H. A shoe-dealer and stationer. Residence: Exeter, N. H.

57. VIII. 693. **Fannie Elizabeth French**, his wife, born in Danville, N. H.

Mrs. Baker is a daughter of James Morrill and Hannah J. (Collins) French, of Danville. Her father is a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{339}$.

57. VIII. 694. **Elizabeth Homer Baker** [Caroline W. 57. VII. 327], born in Portsmouth, N. H.

Miss Baker is a teacher in the Robinson Seminary, Exeter, N. H.

57. VIII. 696. **George Frederick Wingate** [George 57. VII. 328], born in Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham.

Mr. Wingate graduated in the scientific department of Dartmouth College in 1878, high in rank, but poor in health. In September, 1880, he began teaching in the public schools of Washington, D. C. On Nov. 8, 1880, he was appointed third assistant executive in the United States Patent Office. In October, 1881, he was appointed second assistant in

the same office. In April, 1882, he resigned, from ill health. He was a man of rare intellectual powers, steady, honest of purpose, and kindly of heart.¹

57. VIII. 705. **James Dana Paine Wingate** [Samuel D. 57. VII. 330], born in Exeter, N. H. Publisher of the Exeter, N. H., Gazette. Residence: Exeter.

57. VIII. 705. **Helen Woodbury Locke**, his wife, born in Portsmouth, N. H.

Mrs. Wingate is a daughter of Woodbury and Jane (Smith) Locke.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{341}$.

57. VIII. 706. **Charles Edgar Lewis Wingate** [Samuel D. 57. VII. 330], born in Exeter, N. H. A journalist. Residence: Winchester, Mass.

Mr. Wingate, H. C. 1883, graduated at Phillips Exeter Academy in 1879. On leaving college, he at once entered the office of the Boston Journal, where he has served at various times as secretary to the editor, and as assistant to the general manager. He has also been the musical and dramatic critic of the Journal, and since Oct. 5, 1892, he has been the managing editor of that paper.

He has written the psychological novel entitled "An Impossible Possibility; Can Such Things Be?" originally printed in Belford's Magazine, and republished in book-form; "The Play-goer's Year Book;" "Shakespeare's Heroines on the Stage;" "Shakespeare's Heroes on the Stage;" and has edited with F. E. McKay, "Famous American Actors of To-Day." He has also written articles for the Cosmopolitan Magazine, Lippincott's Magazine, and Our Young Folks. Mr. Wingate is the Boston correspondent of The Critic, a New York literary paper. In Harvard, he was one of the editors of the Daily Echo, the first daily ever published at that college, and also of its successor, the Daily Herald, now called the Daily Crimson. Mr. Wingate, in 1886, compiled and

¹ Sixth Annual Report of Class of 1878, Academical and Scientific Department, Dartmouth College, pp. 25-26.

issued the "History of the Wingate Family in England and America, with Genealogical Tables." He has assisted in furnishing data of his branch of the Pickering family for this work.

57. VIII. 706. *Mabel Nickerson*, his wife, born in Boston.

Mrs. Wingate is a daughter of John Freeman and Susan Sophia (Robinson) Nickerson, of Boston. Her father is a broker. Her ancestry includes the following families: Nickerson, Robinson, Gould, Foster, Easte, Wales. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{342}$.

58. VIII. 707. **Ellen Hammond Pickering** [Edward 58. VII. 333], born in Boston, died in Watertown, Mass.

An obituary notice of Miss Pickering, which appeared in the Christian Register of July 27, 1861, speaks of the remarkable purity, sweetness, and refinement of her character.

58. VIII. 708. **Edward Charles Pickering** [Edward 58. VII. 333], born in Boston. An astronomer. Residence: Cambridge, Mass.

Professor Pickering graduated in the civil engineering course of the Lawrence Scientific School in 1865, and from 1865 to 1867 he taught mathematics in the same school. From 1868 to 1877, he was professor of physics in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. In 1876, he was appointed Director and Phillips Professor of Astronomy in the Astronomical Observatory of Harvard College; and, in 1887, he was appointed Director and Paine Professor in the Observatory, a position which he still holds. Professor Pickering devised plans for the physical laboratory in the Institute of Technology, and introduced the experimental methods of teaching physics, at a time when this mode of instruction had not been adopted elsewhere. His scientific work while there consisted largely of researches in physics, chiefly in the polarization of light and the laws of its reflection and dispersion. He also described a new form of spectrum telescope, and, in 1870, invented a sound-receiver which he exhibited at one of a course of eighteen lectures on Sound, which he delivered in the Lowell Free Course at the Institute of Technology, during the winter of 1869-1870. He observed the total eclipse of the sun Aug. 7, 1869, at Mount Pleasant, Iowa, with a scien-

tific party sent for that purpose, and was a member of the United States Coast Survey Expedition to Spain to observe the eclipse of the sun in 1870. He went to Europe in 1883 to attend the meeting of the *Astronomische Gesellschaft* in Vienna, and to visit observatories. While under his management, the Astronomical Observatory at Cambridge has become one of the foremost in the world. Its endowment and income has quadrupled, and Professor Pickering now has forty assistants under his direction. His principal work since his connection with the Observatory has been the determination of the brightness of the stars, and the successful application of photography to astronomical research. He has prepared catalogues giving the brightness of about thirty-eight thousand stars. He has also made photometric measurements of Jupiter's satellites, and of the satellites of Mars. Professor Pickering has also interested himself in determining the height of mountains, the result of which have in part been contributed to the Appalachian Club, of which he was president in 1877 and in 1882. He has received five gold medals, viz.: one from the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association for great progress in stellar photometry; one, in 1886, from the Royal Astronomical Society of London for a catalogue on "Lights of Stars," which was the work of three years; one, in 1887, from the Photographic Congress of Vienna; in 1887, the Draper Medal from the National Academy of Science, for his work on astronomical physics; and, in 1891, the Rumford Medal from the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. Professor Pickering's scientific writings are numerous and valuable, "Elements of Physical Manipulation" [1873-1876], being among them.

He received the honorary degree of A.M. from Harvard College in 1880, and that of LL.D. from the University of California in 1886, and from the University of Michigan in 1887. He is a fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences; a member of the National Academy of Science; of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, of which he was elected vice-president in 1876; and an honorary member of the Royal Astronomical Society of London, and of other foreign and American scientific societies.¹

¹ Appleton's *Cyclopædia of American Biography*, Vol. V. p. 4; also *One of a Thousand*, by John C. Rand, p. 478.

58. VIII. 708. *Elizabeth Wadsworth Sparks*, the wife of Edward C. Pickering, born in Cambridge, Mass.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Jared and Mary Crowninshield (Silsbee) Sparks, of Cambridge, Mass. Her father was a minister, chaplain of the Senate, biographer, and historian, and president of Harvard College from 1849 to 1852. *Nathaniel Silsbee* [59. VII. 350] was her uncle; *Caroline Silsbee* [50. VIII. 557], *John Henry Silsbee* [59. VII. 343], *Francis B. Crowninshield* [55. VII. 313] were her first cousins once removed; and *Ernest F. Fenollosa* [13. X. 192] and *John C. Warren* [51. IX. 1049] are her second cousins. Her ancestry includes the following families: Sparks, Silsbee, Tompkins, Fowle, Paine, Ingersoll, Felton, Coomes, Becket, Sibley, Mason, Beadle, Hicks, Gillingham, Bly, Crowninshield, Allen, Clifford, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Derby, Hilman, Hasket, Langdon, Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{343}$.

58. VIII. 709. **William Henry Pickering** [Edward 58. VII. 333], born in Boston. A physicist and astronomer. Residence: Cambridge, Mass.

Professor Pickering graduated at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1879. From 1880 to 1887, he was instructor of physics in that institution, and in March, 1887, he was made assistant in astronomy at the Harvard College Observatory, and, in 1890, assistant professor. While at the Institute of Technology, he devoted much time to the study of photography and other departments of physics. He also gave a great deal of attention to the study of mountains, publishing the most complete map of the Mount Washington Range ever issued. Since his connection with the Observatory, he has made great advances in this science. His work has been principally in connection with the Boyden Fund for the establishment of observatories at high altitudes. He has devoted himself more particularly to studies of the planets, and to the application of photography to astronomy, and takes a very high stand in that branch of science. In 1878, he observed the total solar eclipse in Colorado; in 1886, he conducted an expedition to the West Indies to observe the total eclipse

of the sun, obtaining interesting results; and, in 1889, he went to California for the same purpose. In 1890, he went to Peru to found the astronomical station of the Observatory near Arequipa. In 1894, he superintended the erection of the Lowell Observatory in Arizona, and conducted an extended series of observations there. He has made many mountain ascents, the most important being El Misti, 19,400 feet, in Peru, and established what was at that time the highest meteorological station in the world on Charchani, 16,600 feet, in Peru. He has also ascended the South Dome of the Yosemite Valley, California.

In addition to articles on astronomy and on photography in technical periodicals, and in the transaction of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, he has published a "Walking Guide to the White Mountains," [1882].¹

58. VIII. 709. *Anne Atwood Butts*, his wife.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Isaac and Eliza (Thurston) Butts, of Boston. Her ancestry includes the following families: Butts, Bradford, May, Richards, Rogers, Pabodie, Morse, Atwood, Nichols, Thurston, Mott, Tripp, Sisson, Borden, Robinson, Allen, Gardiner, Remington, Brown, Bruce, Smith, Thurston, Mott, Pearce, Hart, Cottrell, Babcock. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{344}$.

58. VIII. 710. *Caroline Donaldson* [Mary E. P. 58. VII. 336], born in Baltimore, Md., died in Boston.

58. VIII. 710. *Foxhall Alexander Parker*, her husband, born in New York City, died in Annapolis, Md.

Commodore Parker was appointed in the Navy from Virginia, March 11, 1839. He was attached to the sloop *Levant*, of the West India Squadron, in 1840, and served in Florida against the Indians. He was promoted to passed midshipman, June 29, 1843; served on the steamer *Michigan* on the Lakes in 1844 and 1845; on the coast survey in 1848; and in the Mediterranean Squadron in 1849 and 1850. He was commissioned

¹ Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, Vol. V. p. 4; also the *Boston Daily Globe* of September, 1892.

as lieutenant, Sept. 28, 1850; and served on the steam frigate *Susquehanna*, of the East India Squadron, in 1851 and 1853; and in the coast survey in 1854 and 1855. He was unemployed in 1856 and 1859. He served with the Pacific Squadron from 1859 to 1861. He was at the navy-yard in Washington as executive officer in 1861 and 1862, doing duty with the navy on the Potomac, and with the army at Alexandria. While attached to the navy-yard at Washington, he was ordered, two days after the battle of Bull Run, to Fort Ellsworth, with two hundred and fifty seamen and marines, to protect it from the attack of General Beauregard, who was expected to storm it, and, by his prompt and vigorous action, contributed greatly to the safety of Alexandria, and to rallying the men from their demoralization after the defeat of Bull Run.

He was commissioned as commander July 16, 1862. He commanded the steam-gunboat *Mahaska* in 1863; and was in command of the naval battery on Morris Island at the bombardment of Fort Sumter, from the 17th to the 23d of August, 1863. He was engaged in skirmishes, with batteries on the Potomac, and the Rappahannock River, and off Wilmington, N. C., and with rebel troops on shore, while commanding the *Mahaska* in 1863, and the Potomac Flotilla in 1864 and 1865.

He was a member of the Bureau of Navigation in 1866. He was commissioned as captain July 25, 1866, and was assigned to special duty in Hartford, Conn., in 1867 and 1868. He was stationed at the navy-yard, Boston, in 1869 and 1870, and commanded the frigate *Franklin*, of the European Squadron, in 1870 and 1871. He was a member of the Board of Examiners in 1872.

He was commissioned as commodore Nov. 25, 1872, and was chief of staff to the North Atlantic Fleet in 1872. He was ordered to special duty at Washington, Aug. 7, 1872, to draw up a code of signals for steam tactics, and was chief signal officer of the navy from 1873 to 1876. In 1863, he prepared, by order of the Navy Department, systems of "Fleet Tactics under Steam," and "Squadron Tactics under Steam," and, in 1865, "The Naval Howitzer Afloat," and, in 1866, "The Naval Howitzer Ashore," all of which are text-books at the Naval Academy. He was one of the founders of the United States Naval Institute, organized Oct. 9, 1873, at

Annapolis, for the advancement of professional and scientific knowledge in the navy. In December, 1874, Commodore Parker was appointed chief of staff of the united fleets, which were assembled off Florida under command of Admiral Case, for instruction in tactics. He was in command of the navy-yard at Boston, Mass., in 1877 and 1878; and superintendent of the Naval Academy in 1878 and 1879.¹

His first wife was Mary Greene, of Rhode Island. By her he had one son:—

WILLIAM HARWAR PARKER, who graduated at the United States Military Academy in 1866, and at his death, in 1892, was a lieutenant commander in the navy. He married Elise Jenkins, daughter of Rear-Admiral Thornton Jenkins of the United States Navy.

Commodore Parker's second wife was Annie Mallory. By her he had the following children:—

ELIZA LAWRENCE PARKER.
FOXHALL ALEXANDER PARKER.

Commodore Parker was a son of Commodore Foxhall Alexander and Sara Jay (Bogardus) Parker. His ancestry includes the following families: Parker, Sturman, Bogardus. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{345}$.

58. VIII. 716. **John Johnston Donaldson** [Mary E. P. 58. VII. 336], born in Howard County, Md. A lawyer. Residence: Baltimore County, Md.

Mr. Donaldson entered Harvard College, but left his class before graduating, to assist his father in his law office. He is one of the trustees of the Peabody Institute, and is chairman of the library committee. At one time he was president of the Bar Association of Baltimore.

58. VIII. 716. *Ellen Shoemaker*, his wife.

Mrs. Donaldson is a daughter of Samuel Moor and Augusta Chambers (Eccleston) Shoemaker, of Baltimore. He was president of the Adams Express Company in Baltimore. Her ancestry includes the following

¹ Hamersly's Naval Encyclopædia, p. 635.

families: Shoemaker, Hendricks, Coates, Giles, Dorsey, Falls, Eccleston, Houston. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{346}$.

58. VIII. 719. **Frederick Brune Donaldson** [Mary E. P. 58. VII. 336], born in Howard County, Md. A clerk. Residence: Howard County.

58. VIII. 719. *Sophie Augusta Davis*, his wife, born in Sandy Hill, N. Y.

Mrs. Donaldson is a daughter of Arthur Breese and Charlotte (Proal) Davis. He is a merchant, of Sandy Hill, N. Y. Her ancestry includes the following families: Davis, Breese, Proal, Livingston. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{347}$.

58. VIII. 720. **Ethel Donaldson** [Mary E. P. 58. VII. 336], born in Howard County, Md.

58. VIII. 720. *Robert Sage Sloan*, her husband, born in Oswego, N. Y. A manufacturer. Residence: Oswego.

Mr. Sloan entered the United States Naval Academy as a cadet midshipman, June 21, 1875, and graduated June 10, 1879. He was ordered to the United States Steamship Alert at Mare Island Navy-Yard, California, and joined the Asiatic Squadron. He served for a year on the United States Steamship Alert, and a year on the United States Steamship Richmond, the flag-ship of the squadron. He was appointed midshipman, June 10, 1881, and, after several years' service on sea and land, he resigned from the navy on Sept. 9, 1883. He is now a manufacturer in Oswego.

Mr. Sloan is a son of the Hon. George Beale and Ann Coffin (Swett) Sloan, of Oswego. His father has been a State senator and Speaker of the House of Assembly. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{348}$.

59. VIII. 721. **Charles Henry Dodge** [Pickering 59. VII. 338], born in Salem, died in Salem.

His portrait appears in a family group painted by Osgood.

59. VIII. 722. **Ellen Barry Dodge** [Pickering 59. VII. 338], born in Salem, died in Salem.

Her portrait appears in a family group painted by Osgood.

59. VIII. 723. **Edward Pickering Dodge** [Pickering 59. VII. 338], born in Salem, died in California.

His portrait appears in a family group painted by Osgood.

59. VIII. 725. **Georgiana Storer Dodge** [Pickering 59. VII. 338], born in Salem, died in Framingham, Mass.

59. VIII. 725. **Edward Mellen**, her husband, born in Wayland, Mass., died in Wayland. A bookseller and stationer. Residence: Wayland.

Mr. Mellen carried on business at Worcester, Mass., then removed to Framingham, and engaged in farming, finally removing to Wayland.

He was a son of Edward and Sophia (Whitney) Mellen, of Worcester. His father was a lawyer, and chief-justice of the Court of Common Pleas of Massachusetts. His ancestry includes the following families: Mellen, Comey, Whitney, Viles. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{349}$.

59. VIII. 726. **Frank Pickering Dodge** [Pickering 59. VII. 338], born in Naples, Italy. Residence: Washington, D. C.

Mr. Dodge dropped the name of Frank about twenty years ago. He was in the class of 1879 in Harvard College, but left Cambridge after two years, and went to Buenos Ayres, where he engaged in business. He is now (1893) a stenographer and typewriter in the office of the chief engineer of the army.

59. VIII. 726. **Harriet E. McEwen**, his wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{349}^1$.

59. VIII. 727. **Rebecca Gilman Dodge** [Pickering 59. VII. 338], born in Worcester, Mass.

59. VIII. 727. **Charles Whiteside Rae**, her husband, born in Hartford, Conn. Residence: Annapolis, Md.

Mr. Rae graduated at the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., in 1866, receiving the degree of C. E. In 1868, he graduated from the United States Naval Academy, and was commissioned as lieutenant of

the Engineer Corps of the United States Navy. He is now chief engineer and head of the department of steam engineering at the Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md.

He is a son of the Rev. Luzerne and Martha Corbin (Whiteside) Rae, of Hartford, Conn. His ancestry includes the following families: Rae, George, Pell, Cooper, Fitch, Turner, Whiteside, Cooper, Robertson, Moore, Owen, Loomis, Corbin, Cabot, Marston, Veren, Dwight, Flynt, Partridge, Crow. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{349II}$.

59. VIII. 728. **Pickering Dodge Allen** [Lucy P. 59. VII. 341], born in Salem, died at Brashear City, La.

Mr. Allen was educated at private schools and under private teachers. In November, 1859, he sailed from New York for San Francisco, thence to China and Japan, and came home by the way of Europe.

He was always interested in military affairs, and held a commission in the Salem Light Infantry. When the civil war broke out, he was in Europe. As soon as he heard of it, he hastened home, arriving in Salem June 12, 1861. In October of that year he enlisted, and was mustered into service Dec. 17, 1861. He was second lieutenant of cavalry stationed in Louisiana, and, while serving upon the staff of General Weitzel, he died from the effects of a wound received in battle. There is a portrait of him in possession of his sisters.¹

59. VIII. 734. **William Hodges Silsbee** [Rebecca A. 59. VII. 343], born in Salem. A man of leisure. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Silsbee is interested in natural history, especially in our native flowers.

59. VIII. 735. **Alice Dodge Silsbee** [Rebecca A. 59. VII. 343], born in Salem.

59. VIII. 735. **Hall Curtis**, her husband, born in Boston. A physician. Residence: Boston.

Mr. Curtis, H. C. 1854, studied medicine, and received the degree of M.D. in 1857.

¹ Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. XIV. p. 273.

He is a son of Nathaniel and Emily Matilda (Hall) Curtis. *Edward Fitch Hall* [26. VIII. 261] was his first cousin once removed. His ancestry includes the following families: Curtis, Eliot, Polly, Crafts, Seaver, Ballard, Topliffe, Curtis, Eliot, Polly, Gore, Gardner, Crook, Bass, Alden, Mullins, Belcher, Breck, Wisewell, Oliver, Reed, Hall, Green, Sill, Belcher, Danforth, Walker, Read, Fowle, Carter, Jones, Potter, Edmunds, Chandler, Symonds, Hayward, Treadwell, Hartwell, Wheeler, Brasher, Gashenic, Kortwright, Cannon. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{350}$.

59. VIII. 737. **Henry Radcliffe Stone** [John H. 59. VII. 346], born in North Reading, Mass., died in Salem, of epilepsy. A clerk. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Stone was educated in the Salem schools, and began his business life as a book-keeper in Salem. During the Rebellion, he was in the Provost Marshal's office. He afterwards went to Manila, and remained for a number of years in the mercantile house of Messrs. Peele, Hubbell, & Co.

59. VIII. 739. **Frank Stone** [John H. 59. VII. 346], born in Salem, died in Salem. A clerk. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Stone was for some years an inspector in the Boston Custom House.

59. VIII. 743. **John Robinson** [Lucy P. 59. VII. 347], born in Salem. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Robinson received his education in the public schools of Salem and under a private tutor. After leaving school, he spent several years as clerk in a business office in Boston, but abandoned this situation to accept a position more in line with his tastes. While yet a lad he became interested in the work of the Essex Institute, and perhaps he is one of the best examples of the influence exercised by the late Dr. Wheatland [17. VIII. 189] in leading young men to take up scientific and historical pursuits. Beginning as a youthful collector of coins and articles of local historical interest, he became interested in the study of botany, and soon became prominent in this line of research. His papers, prepared for the Institute, made his name known outside of Essex County; and his volume on the

Flora of Essex County, while still further enhancing his reputation, became a model on which many other similar publications have since been formed. He attended lectures at Cambridge by Professors Gray, Goodale, and Farlow, and received some laboratory instruction. He was an assistant to Charles Sprague Sargent at the Arnold Arboretum, and for some years devoted himself to the scientific study of trees and the arranging of cabinet specimens. He left the Arboretum, and accepted the treasurership of the board of trustees of the Peabody Academy of Science, of which board he was a member, and assumed charge of its museum and collections. Coming to this work as he did with the experience gained by his connection with the Institute and its methods, and without any of the prejudices and limitations which are the natural outcome of the work of a specialist, he proceeded to entirely rearrange the collection of this museum, and to change the character of its work, so that from being a place where a few specialists could pursue their investigations, it became a great educational establishment for the public. In a surprisingly short space of time, he, with the hearty co-operation of Professor E. S. Morse, the scientific head of the Academy, brought this institution into touch with the people, without in any way lowering its standing from a scientific point of view. This has been done by the introduction of lectures at low prices, by the establishment of classes on special subjects, and by the exhibition of objects in which there may be special local interest.

Mr. Robinson's taste and happy faculty, in the arrangements of specimens for public exhibition, make the additions of this museum particularly attractive, and this is increased by a simple form of labelling, so that persons not gifted with a knowledge of scientific terms can still know what they are looking at, and can see what books to consult at the Public Library, if they wish to pursue any further research.

For fifteen years Mr. Robinson was Professor of Botany and Vegetable Physiology of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society. For two years he was a trustee of the Essex Agricultural Society, and for one year of the Salem Hospital. For several years he was treasurer and member of the Boston Numismatic Society. For three years he has been vice-president of the Salem Fraternity, an organization formed to furnish a reading and play

room for boys. He is a manager of the Old Ladies Home in Salem, and a trustee of the Salem Public Library. From 1882 to 1886, he was a member of the Salem Common Council, and during the last two terms he was its president. He was also chairman of the Board of Health for two years, and for three years was a member of the school committee.

Mr. Robinson's literary work has been chiefly devoted to the subject of natural history, and, besides minor papers and addresses at agricultural meetings, he has published "Ferns in Their Homes and Ours," "Flora of Essex County," "Trees of Essex County," and "Ferns of Essex County and Our Trees." He writes easily and pleasantly, and his works have had a widespread circulation.

59. VIII. 743. *Elizabeth Rollins Kemble*, the wife of John Robinson, probably born in Salem.

Mrs. Robinson is connected with the "Woman's Bureau" and the sewing guild of "Cheerful Workers."

She is a daughter of the Hon. Edmund and Mary White (Beckford) Kimball. Her ancestry includes the following families: Kimball, Scott, Potter, Whipple, Gilbert, Cross, Porter, Beckford, Ramsdell, White, Metcalf, Flint, Johnson, Maverick, Harris, Muchmore. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{851}$.

59. VIII. 744. *Mary Isabella Stone* [Henry O. 59. VII. 348], probably born in Salem.

Miss Stone has done some literary work, including several acceptable book-reviews; but having been an invalid for several years, this work has been largely given up.

59. VIII. 745. *George Forrester Devereux* [George H. 59. VII. 349], born in Salem. A farmer. Residence: Red Oak, Iowa.

Mr. Devereux was living in Scotland, Mo., Feb. 4, 1888. He served in the Union Army during the civil war, from the three months' campaign to the end.

59. VIII. 745¹. *Mary A. Niecewanger*, his first wife, born in Columbus, Ohio.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{852^1}$.

59. VIII. 745². *Mary Jane Norton*, his second wife.

She was a widow at the time of her marriage to Mr. Devereux. By her former husband she had children.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{352}$.

59. VIII. 746. **John Forrester Devereux** [George H. 59. VII. 349], born in Salem, died in Red Oak, Iowa. A lawyer. Residence: Red Oak.

Mr. Devereux, H. C. 1856, studied law, and was admitted to the bar June 23, 1859. At the opening of the late war he was a member of the Salem Light Infantry, and, on April 30, 1861, he enlisted as a private in the Eighth Massachusetts Volunteer Militia. On Dec. 21, 1861, he was commissioned captain of the Eleventh Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, and was present at all the battles of the Army of the Potomac, except Antietam. He was wounded slightly at the battle of the Wilderness. He brought the flag of his regiment off the field after it had been shot from the staff at the second battle of Bull Run, and performed the same act at Gettysburg. He was mustered out Sept. 14, 1863. He was commissioned captain of the Sixth United States Colored Troops, November, 1864, and was present at the capture of Fort Fisher, and at the surrender of Johnston at Raleigh. He was mustered out Sept. 25, 1865. He afterwards removed to Red Oak, Iowa, where he practised law. He was a man of considerable ability, and was the author of the "Roll of Honor," a series of poems published some years ago.¹

59. VIII. 747. **Arthur Forrester Devereux** [George H. 59. VII. 349], born in Salem. A civil engineer. Residence: Cincinnati, Ohio.

General Devereux entered West Point Military Academy, where he ranked among the first five of his class in scholarship. For an infringement of the rules of the academy he was sentenced to suspension for six months, and to join the next lower class at the expiration of the suspension. On account of this sentence, he resigned his cadetship.

He took a course at the Lawrence Scientific School, Harvard College,

¹ Harvard University in the War of 1861-1865, by Francis H. Brown, p. 91; also a newspaper cutting.

and, in 1854, went to Chicago, in the employ of the Chicago and Galena Union Railroad. He afterwards went into business with E. E. Ellsworth (who achieved fame as colonel in the war of the Rebellion) as solicitor and promoter of patents, and had a large interest in an establishment for manufacturing stamp machines. The panic of 1857, however, was disastrous to the enterprise, and he returned East, and engaged in book-keeping until the breaking out of the war. In Chicago, General Devereux joined the National Guard Battalion, and was appointed sergeant-major. He afterwards became adjutant, and in this position he was put in charge of the body of young men who afterwards traversed the country previous to the war, as the famous "Ellsworth Zouaves." He had the entire charge of their instruction and discipline. On his return to Massachusetts, he was elected, one year before the Rebellion, to the command of the Salem Light Infantry. Here he pursued the same course of discipline and instruction as he had in Chicago, using his own manual and tactics. This company became famous for its proficiency, and was known as "Devereux's Salem Zouaves."

On the breaking out of the civil war, Governor Andrew transferred him to the Eighth Regiment, which, with the Sixth Regiment, were the first troops in the country to start for the defence of Washington. After three months' service, he was commissioned lieutenant-colonel of the Nineteenth Regiment. Under General Devereux the Nineteenth Regiment became famous for its drill, discipline, and character, and was constantly engaged in a succession of conflicts. At the Second Bull Run Battle, General Devereux was wounded in the left knee, which has since caused him much suffering. At Antietam his horse was shot, and when on foot he was shot in the arm. At Gettysburg also he was in command of his regiment. During this battle the Nineteenth maintained its reputation for high soldiership and discipline, and at its conclusion General Devereux carried on his arm the four colors of Armistead's Brigade, the Fifty-seventh, Fifty-third, Fourteenth, and Nineteenth Virginia, all captured by his own regiment. On this battlefield a bronze tablet to General Devereux has been raised by Massachusetts, inscribed with the quotation from Hancock's official report speaking of his action, and reading as follows: "Meeting

here Col. Devereux, 19th Mass., a man wanting to be in the right place, he asked permission to move his Reg^t to the right and Front."

After Gettysburg, General Devereux was sent home to Massachusetts, and placed in command of the Conscript Camp. After serving in that capacity two months, he was ordered to the command of the Second Brigade, Second Division, Second Army Corps. The winter after "Mine Run" he resigned his commission for imperative family reasons. Some time later he was brevetted brigadier-general.

After leaving the service, he established himself in business in Boston, as a dealer and contractor in railroad and mill supplies. He later transferred his business to New York, and continued to be engaged in large enterprises. He afterwards went to Cincinnati, Ohio, and was in the employ of the Cleveland, Columbus, Cincinnati, & Indianapolis Railroad for two years. He was engaged on the survey and construction of the Marion Branch of the National Soldiers' Home until its completion, and was its first governor. He served a two years' term in the Ohio Legislature. In 1867, and for several succeeding years, he was nominated for Auditor of State in Massachusetts by the Democratic Convention.¹

59. VIII. 747. *Clara Anna Elizabeth Forbush Rich*, the wife, of Arthur Forrester Devereux, born in East Boston.

Mrs. Devereux is a daughter of Zoheth and Phœbe Anne (Browne) Rich. Her father is a contractor and builder. Her ancestry includes the following families: Rich, Browne, Winslow, Smith. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{853}$.

59. VIII. 748. *Charles Upham Devereux* [George H. 59. VII. 349], born in Salem.

59. VIII. 748. *Jane Dewey Ensign*, his wife.

By her second husband, Charles Buckingham, she has no issue.

Mrs. Buckingham is a daughter of Edward and —— (Dewey) Ensign.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{854}$.

¹ This sketch is made from material furnished by General Devereux.

59. VIII. 752. **Charlotte Story Forrester Devereux** [George H. 59. VII. 349], born in Salem.

59. VIII. 752. **Francis Quarles Story**, her husband, born in Waukesha, Wis. A merchant. Residence: Alhambra, Cal.

Mr. Story is a son of John Patten and Elizabeth (Quarles) Story. His ancestry includes the following families: Story, Cooper, Marion, Eddy, Harrison, Peirce, Bridge, Ruddock, Drinker, Patten, Quarles, Hutchinson, Baker, Fascitt, Ireland, Greenland. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{355}$.

59. VIII. 753. **Francis Bohun Devereux** [George H. 59. VII. 349], born in Salem. A stock-raiser. Residence: Phoenix, Arizona.

Mr. Devereux was appointed, July 1, 1893, Assistant Secretary of State of Arizona, which position he still holds.

59. VIII. 753. **Adella Horton Seaman**, his wife, born in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Mrs. Devereux is a daughter of George Horton and Martha E. (Horton) Seaman, of Poughkeepsie. Her father was for many years in the insurance business. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{355}$.

59. VIII. 755. **Nathaniel Devereux Silsbee** [Marianne C. 59. VII. 350], born in Salem. A merchandise broker. Residences: Boston and Cohasset, Mass.

Mr. Silsbee, H. C. 1852, was engaged as an East India importer from 1853 to 1858. From 1859 to 1864, he was a chemical manufacturer, and from 1865 to 1894, a merchandise broker. He went to the East Indies in 1852, and from there to Europe, returning home to Salem in 1853. He was commander of the Salem Light Infantry in 1859, having been a lieutenant of the company for the six previous years.

Mr. Silsbee has a manuscript autobiography of his grandfather, Nathaniel Silsbee, who was a shipmaster, merchant, representative and senator in Congress, and president of the Massachusetts Senate.

59. VIII. 755. **Mary Stone Hodges**, his wife, born in Salem.

Mrs. Silsbee is a daughter of George Atkinson and Abigail Elizabeth (White) Hodges. *Mary Barrow White* [52. VII. 284] was her first cousin, and *William Story Sargent* [26. IX. 415] is her first cousin once removed. Her ancestry includes the following families: Hodges, Phippen, Wood, Williams, Skerry, Manning, Calley, Webb, Bray, Collins, Cockerill, Ropes, Wells, Warner, Pickman, Hardy, Lindall, Veren, Sparhawk, Angier, Newman, Heman, Porter, Stanley, Cook, Westwood, Sewall, Hunt, Dummer, Archer, Mitchell, Boradel, White, Metcalf, Flint, Johnson, Maverick, Harris, Muchmore, Browne, Perkins, Burnham, Barrow, Gill, Dowse, Rand, Holland. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{357}$.

59. VIII. 756. **George Devereux Silsbee** [Marianne C. 59. VII. 350], probably born and died in Salem.

A portrait of him is in the possession of his brother, William E. Silsbee.

59. VIII. 759. **Mary Crowninshield Silsbee** [Marianne C. 59. VII. 350], probably born in Salem.

59. VIII. 759. **Frederick Augustus Whitwell**, her husband, born in Boston. A man of leisure. Residences: Boston and Milton, Mass.

Mr. Whitwell is a member of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, in right of his grandfather, Dr. Samuel Whitwell.

He is a son of Samuel and Sophia (Story) Whitwell. His father was a merchant, of Boston, of the firm of Whitwell & Bond. His ancestry includes the following families: Whitwell, Archer, Kelsey, Tyler, Story, Cooper, Appleton, Everard, Oliver, Lowell, Baker, Symonds, Read, Bradstreet, Dudley, Woodbridge, Dudley, Long, Nowell, Gray, Hills. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{358}$.

59. VIII. 761. **William Edward Silsbee** [Marianne C. 59. VII. 350], probably born in Salem. A man of leisure. Residences: Boston and Milton, Mass.

Mr. Silsbee, H. C. 1867, studied law in Cambridge, Berlin, and Boston, but never practised his profession. He is a member of the Boston Athletic Association.

Besides much fine old family furniture, Mr. Silsbee has several family portraits. He has one of his grandfather, the Hon. Nathaniel Silsbee, and a miniature of his grandmother, the Hon. Mr. Silsbee's wife. He also has several samplers, marked as follows: "Mary Winget," "Lucia Pickering her sampler made in the twelfth year of her age 1759," "Eliza Devereux," "Mary Ann Cabot Devereux."

60. VIII. 766. **Laura Lestina Wellington** [John P. 60. VII. 351], probably born and died in Andover, Vt.

There is a gravestone erected to her memory in the graveyard of the adjoining town of Windham.

61. VIII. 770. **Elizabeth Washburn** [Eunice 61. VII. 353], born in Putney, Vt., probably died in the South.

61. VIII. 770. **Milton Shirk**, her husband. A clergyman. Residence: Near New Orleans.

It is said that Mr. Shirk has a seminary near New Orleans. He married, for his second wife, Hannah Emmeline Washburn [61. VIII. 777], a sister of his first wife.¹

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{364}$.

61. VIII. 777. **Hannah Emmeline Washburn** [Eunice 61. VII. 353], born in Putney, Vt.

61. VIII. 777. **Milton Shirk**, her husband.

His first wife was Elizabeth Washburn [61. VIII. 770], a sister of his second wife. For an account of him see above.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{370}$.

61. VIII. 779. **Mary Melissa Wellington** [David P. 61. VII. 354], born in Andover, Vt., died in Potsdam, N. Y.

61. VIII. 779. **Alfred Baker Collins**, her husband, born in Parishville, N. Y. A carpenter. Residence: Potsdam, N. Y.

¹ Communication of Mrs. Sidney M. Morse and town-clerk of Putney, Vt.

Mr. Collins is a son of Abraham and Experience (Baker) Collins.
ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{371}$.

61. VIII. 782. **Susannah Abigail Wellington** [David P. 61. VII. 354].

61. VIII. 782. **Joyner Race**, her husband. A farmer. Residence: Oberlin, Ohio.

Mr. Race is a son of William and Vinnie (Joyner) Race. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{373}$.

61. VIII. 784. **Sarah Ann Wellington** [David P. 61. VII. 354], born in Parishville, N. Y.

Mrs. Thompson has her mother's family Bible, from which she furnished the records of her mother's children.

61. VIII. 784. **John Andrew Thompson**, her husband, born in Moriah, N. Y., or Andover, Vt. A farmer. Residence: Elyria, Ohio.

Mr. Thompson is a son of John Andrew and Theanna (Howard) Thompson. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{375}$.

61. VIII. 787. **Richard Howard Wellington** [David P. 61. VII. 354], born in St. Lawrence County, N. Y. A lumberman. Residence: St. Paul, Minn.

61. VIII. 787. **Judith Frances Carpenter**, his wife, born in Potsdam, N. Y., died in St. Paul, Minn.

Mrs. Wellington was a daughter of Ralph and Sylvia (Cobb) Carpenter. Her father was a farmer, of St. Lawrence County, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{378}$.

61. VIII. 789. **Samuel Antipas Wellington** [David P. 61. VII. 354], born in Pierrepont, N. Y. Residence: St. Paul, Minn.

61. VIII. 789. **Celia Catherine Cline**, his wife, born in Colton, N. Y.

Mrs. Wellington is a daughter of John and Catherine (McGarry) Cline.
ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{378}$.

62. VIII. 794. **Hannah Elizabeth Wellington** [Orin P. 62. VII. 356], born in Castleton, N. Y.

62. VIII. 794¹. **Edward Mull**, her first husband, born at Schodack Landing, N. Y., died in Castleton, N. Y., of consumption. A sea-captain. Residence: Schodack Landing.

Mr. Mull was a son of Mindard and Mary Ann (Huyck) Mull. His father was a farmer, of Schodack Landing. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{379}$.

62. VIII. 794². **William Edward Griffin**, her second husband, born in Marlborough, N. Y. An undertaker. Residence: Greenbush, N. Y.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{879}$.

62. VIII. 795. **Maria Louisa Wellington** [Orin P. 62. VII. 356], probably born in Castleton, N. Y.

62. VIII. 795. **Norman Rockefeller**, her husband, born in Kinderhook, N. Y. A locomotive engineer. Residence: Bath, N. Y.

Mr. Rockefeller is a son of William T. and Eliza (Miller) Rockefeller. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{880}$.

62. VIII. 797. **Elizabeth Ann French** [Olive 62. VII. 357].

62. VIII. 797. **Sidney Milton Morse**, her husband, born in Winchester, N. H. A farmer. Residence: Winchester.

Mr. Morse is a son of John Gilmore and Sybil (Kingman) Morse. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{881}$.

62. VIII. 798. **Augustus Wellington French** [Olive 62. VII. 357]. Residence: Springfield, Mass.

62. VIII. 798. **Helen Young**, his wife, died in Albany, N. Y.

Mrs. French was a daughter of Horace Young. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{882}$.

62. VIII. 807. **Celia Maria Rice** [Hannah 62. VII. 358], probably born in New York State, died in Mankato, Minn.

62. VIII. 807. **William Mirza Wells**, her husband, born in Donington, Lincolnshire, Eng. A farmer and gardener. Residence: Lincoln, Neb.

Mr. Wells left Liverpool, Eng., for New York, June 17, 1844. He was engaged in business before his marriage. During the civil war he was a sutler stationed at Terre Haute, and Indianapolis, Ind. He was for several years town-clerk of Jamestown, Blue Earth County, Minn., and for several years he was school clerk of the Sugar Grove District of the same county. He married again.

He is a son of Jacob and Sophia Holmes (Bicker) Wells, of Donington, Eng. His father was a merchant, also an assessor and collector of Donington. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{887}$.

63. VIII. 814. **Orlando Charles Gale** [George 63. VII. 364], born in L'Acadie, Lower Canada. A hardware dealer and manufacturer of farm implements. Residence: Albion, Mich.

Mr. Gale was formerly associated with his father in business. He is a member of the Provisional Board of Control of Albion College.

63. VIII. 814. **Adaline C. Smith**, his wife, born in Rochester, N. Y. Mrs. Gale is a daughter of Alpheus Webster and Harriet (Kellogg) Smith. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{890}$.

63. VIII. 816. **Nathan Brooks Gale** [George 63. VII. 364], born in Barre, Vt. A mechanic. Residence: Albion, Mich.

63. VIII. 816. **Augusta Woolcott**, his wife, born in Spring Arbor, Mich., died in Jonesville, Mich.

Mrs. Gale was a daughter of Solomon Woolcott, a farmer, of Spring Arbor. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{892}$.

63. VIII. 817. **Clara E. Gale** [George 63. VII. 364], born in Barre, Vt. Residence: Albion, Mich.

63. VIII. 817. **Elliott W. Hollingsworth**, her husband, died in Albion, Mich., of paralysis. A hardware dealer. Residence: Albion.

Colonel Hollingsworth held a commission as lieutenant in the Mississippi Regiment, which was commanded by Jefferson Davis, during the Mexican war, and was in the battles of Monterey and Buena Vista. On the breaking out of the Rebellion, he received the commission of lieutenant-

colonel of the Nineteenth Regiment of Ohio Volunteers, and was in the battles of Rich Mountain, Laurel Hill, Murfreesborough, and in several other battles. For nearly three years he was for most of the time in command of the regiment, his colonel being acting brigadier-general.

He was a son of Ferris and Hannah (Woodbridge) Hollingsworth. His father was a farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{3\ 9\ 3}$.

63. VIII. 818. **Augustus Gale** [George 63. VII. 364], born in Moscow, Mich. A manufacturer of farm implements. Residence: Albion, Mich.

63. VIII. 818. **Annie Morley**, his wife, born at Sodus Point, N. Y.

Mrs. Gale is a daughter of Captain and Polly (Kellogg) Morley, of Sodus. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{3\ 9\ 4}$.

63. VIII. 819. **Lucina H. Gale** [George 63. VII. 364], born in Royalton, N. Y.

63. VIII. 819. **Frederick W. Sheldon**, her husband. A grocer and tanner. Residence: Albion, Mich.

Mr. Sheldon is a son of James and Harriet (Patterson) Sheldon. His father is a farmer, of Albion. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{3\ 9\ 5}$.

63. VIII. 820. **Horatio Gale** [George 63. VII. 364], born in Moscow, Mich. An inventor and manufacturer. Residence: Albion, Mich.

63. VIII. 820. **Flora E. Blanchard**, his wife.

Mrs. Gale is a daughter of Charles and Maria (Crane) Blanchard. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{3\ 9\ 8}$.

63. VIII. 844. **Converse Allen Gale** [Orlando C. 63. VII. 369], born in Moscow, Mich. A grocer and provision dealer. Residence: Council Grove, Kansas.

63. VIII. 844. **Maggie Markes**, his wife.

Mrs. Gale is a daughter of Adam and Anna Maria S. (Adriance) Markes. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{4\ 0\ 2}$.

64. VIII. 846. **Laura Eunice Ballou** [William 64. VII. 370], born in Wallingford, Vt. Residence: Morton's Corners, N. Y.

64. VIII. 846. **John T. Wells**, her husband, born in Sharon, N. Y., died in Morton's Corners, N. Y. A farmer. Residence: Morton's Corners.

Mr. Wells was a son of Azzan and Anna (Turner) Wells. His father was a shoemaker. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{403}$.

64. VIII. 848. **John Ballou** [William 64. VII. 370], born at Zoar, N. Y. A farmer. Residence: Morton's Corners, N. Y.

Mr. Ballou was an assessor, from 1870 to 1873, for the west part of Concord, N. Y.

64. VIII. 848. **Mary Perigo**, his wife, born in Clarendon, Vt.

Mrs. Ballou is a daughter of Lyman and Susan (Jones) Perigo. Her father was a tanner and boot and shoe maker in his early life. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{405}$.

64. VIII. 849. **William Pickering Ballou** [William 64. VII. 370], born in Collins, N. Y. A jeweller. Residence: De Kalb, Ill.

64. VIII. 849. **Louisa Evans**, his wife, born in Springville, N. Y.

Mrs. Ballou is a daughter of Joseph Evans, a farmer and mechanic, of Springville, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{406}$.

64. VIII. 850. **Olivia Ballou** [William 64. VII. 370], born in Zoar, N. Y.

64. VIII. 850. **David Shultes Reynolds**, her husband, born in Springville, N. Y. An inspector of customs. Residence: Buffalo, N. Y.

Mr. Reynolds worked at the trade of painting from 1840 to 1852. He afterwards went into the police department, and served until 1870 as a detective, and for four years as superintendent. He has since been in the treasury department, and chief inspector of customs.

He is a son of Jairus and Eliza (Shultes) Reynolds. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{407}$.

65. VIII. 857. **William Sabin Ballou** [John 65. VII. 371], born in Wallingford, Vt. Residence: Wallingford.

Mr. Ballou has cattle interests in Wyoming.

65. VIII. 857. **Esther Amanda Andrews**, his wife, born in Wallingford, Vt.

Mrs. Ballou is a daughter of Lincoln and Esther (Hulett) Andrews. Her father is a farmer, of Wallingford, Vt. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{416}$.

65. VIII. 861. **Orlando Luce Ballou** [David 65. VII. 373], born in Worcester, N. Y. A carpenter. Residence: Chicago, Ill.

65. VIII. 861. **Mary I. Brown**, his wife, died in East Otto, N. Y.

Mrs. Ballou is a daughter of Ichabod and ——— (Bartholomew) Brown. Her father was a farmer and a cooper, of East Otto. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{412}$.

65. VIII. 863. **Mary Matilda Ballou** [David 65. VII. 373], born in Worcester, N. Y.

65. VIII. 863. **William Carl Runnals**, her husband, born in Mentor, Ohio. A merchant. Residence: Otto, N. Y.

Mr. Runnals was formerly a farmer of Ellicottville and East Otto, N. Y.

He is a son of James and Rebecca (Lovejoy) Runnals. His ancestry includes the following families: Runnals, Smith, Dimond, Lovejoy. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{414}$.

65. VIII. 867. **Charles Frederick Ballou** [David 65. VII. 373], born in East Otto, N. Y. A custom-house officer. Residence: Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mr. Ballou was left an orphan at an early age, and resided with his sister until he was nineteen years old, and then taught school during the winter months. On Sept. 17, 1861, he enlisted, at Albany, N. Y., in Company I, of the Forty-fourth Regiment, New York Volunteer Infantry. His regiment soon joined the Army of the Potomac, and he was in the battles of the Siege of Yorktown, Hanover Court House, Gaines Mill, Malvern Hill, the Second Bull Run, Chancellorsville, and Gettysburg. At Bull Run he was taken prisoner by the Confederates, starved five days, was then

paroled, and, with five comrades, was sent into the Federal lines near Yorktown. At the battle of Gettysburg he was severely wounded. He received his discharge, Dec. 21, 1863, for disability. He is a storekeeper in the New York Custom House.¹

65. VIII. 867. *Mary Ellis*, his wife, born in Ashford, N. Y.

Mrs. Ballou is a daughter of William and Mary (Finster) Ellis. Her father is a farmer, of Ashford, N. Y. Probably it was Mrs. Ballou's mother who became the second wife of Charles F. Ballou's father, David Ballou.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{415}$.

65. VIII. 868. *Herbert Eugene Ballou* [David 65. VII. 373], born in Ashford, N. Y. A taxidermist. Residence: Ellicottville, N. Y.

When Mr. Ballou was but sixteen years old, he enlisted in the Union Army. He joined Company A, of the One Hundredth Regiment, of New York Volunteer Infantry, Oct. 8, 1861, and served with his regiment in the battles of Williamsburg and Fair Oaks, in the Seven Days' Battles, in the Siege of Charleston, S. C., besides many other actions and skirmishes during Grant's campaigns around Richmond. He served out his enlistment of three years, but was retained several months longer, and was finally discharged in February, 1865. During his service he was never wounded.²

65. VIII. 868¹. *Charity Vedder*, his first wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{416^1}$.

65. VIII. 868². *Matie Fox*, his second wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{416^2}$.

66. VIII. 877. *Edgar Albert Metcalf* [Mary 66. VII. 383], probably born in Burlington, Vt. Residences: St. Louis, Mo., and afterward Houston, Texas.

When the civil war broke out, Mr. Metcalf enlisted in the army, and served in the commissary department of a Missouri regiment.

¹ The History and Genealogy of the Ballous, by Adin Ballou, p. 930.

² Ibid., pp. 928-930.

66. VIII. 877. ——— ———, his wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{417}$.

66. VIII. 880^a. **Lydia Ann Thurber** [Abner G. 66. VII. 387^a], born in Delhi, N. Y.

66. VIII. 880^a. **Alfred Morton Webster**, her husband, born in Stamford, N. Y. A retired farmer. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Webster is a son of Jared and Isabella (Gemmell) Webster. His father was a farmer, of Delhi, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418}$.

66. VIII. 880^b. **Charles Stewart Thurber** [Abner G. 66. VII. 387^a], probably born in Delhi, N. Y.

66. VIII. 880^b. **Adaline Mary Rogers**, his wife. Residence: Cedar Rapids, Iowa.

Mrs. Thurber is a daughter of Thomas Sanford and Margarette (Edick) Rogers. He is a physician, of Deposit, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418}$.

66. VIII. 880^c. **Candace Thurber** [Abner G. 66. VII. 387^a], born at Delhi, N. Y.

Mrs. Wheeler is one of the founders of the Associated Artists of New York, and has for ten or fifteen years been in charge of the department of textile fabrics and interior decorations. She was the originator of the Woman's Hotel project in New York. She was in charge of the decoration of the Woman's Building at the World's Fair in Chicago. She has written extensively for the magazines on the subject of art embroidery and textile fabrics.

66. VIII. 880^c. **Thomas Mason Wheeler**, her husband. Residence: New York City.

From 1867 to 1877, Mr. and Mrs. Wheeler passed a large part of their time in Europe.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418}$.

66. VIII. 880^d. **Horace Kinsley Thurber** [Abner G. 66. VII. 387^a], born in Oswego, N. Y. A merchant. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Thurber has for many years been prominent in trade circles in New York City. He has been president of the South American Steamship Line, and is president of one of the New York banks. He was at one time asked to accept the independent nomination for Mayor of New York.

66. VIII. 880^d. *Nancy McClaughrey*, his wife, born in Kortright, N. Y.

Mrs. Thurber is a daughter of William and Jiles (McArthur) McClaughrey. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418iv}$.

66. VIII. 880^e. *Lucy Dunham Thurber* [Abner G. 66. VII. 387*], born in Delhi, N. Y., died in Ithaca, N. Y.

Mrs. Harris has published a number of short stories, under the name of Lucy Howard.

66. VIII. 880^{e1}. *Ossian Gregory Howard*, her first husband, born in Hobart, N. Y., died in Ithaca, N. Y. A lawyer. Residence: Ithaca.

Mr. Howard was a son of Calvin and Sarah (Gregory) Howard. His father was a physician, of Delhi, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418v1}$.

66. VIII. 880^{e2}. *George William Harris*, her second husband.

Mr. Harris is from Pictou, Nova Scotia. He is librarian of Cornell University, and an authority on bibliographical matters, and is a contributor to the New York Nation and other journals.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418v2}$.

66. VIII. 880^e. *Abner Dunham Thurber* [Abner G. 66. VII. 387*], born in Delhi, N. Y. A wholesale grocer. Residence: Brooklyn, N. Y.

66. VIII. 880^f. *Anna Maria Ford*, his wife, born in Dover, N. Y.

Mrs. Thurber is a daughter of James and Charity Ford (Kitchel) Ford. He is a farmer, of Dover. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418vi}$.

66. VIII. 880^h. *Francis Beattie Thurber* [Abner G. 66. VII. 387*], born in Delhi, N. Y. A merchant. Residence: New York City.

Mr. Thurber is prominent in trade circles in New York, and is president of the stock company known as the Thurber, Whyland Company, of New York. He was the founder of The Anti-Monopoly League, and the New York Board of Trade and Transportation. He is a member of the New York Chamber of Commerce, the Union League, the Merchants' Reform, the Lotos and the Manhattan Clubs, of New York. He is also a member of various other societies of New York City.

66. VIII. 880^a. *Jeannette Meyers*, his wife, born in New York City.

Mrs. Thurber is the founder of the National Conservatory of Music of America.

She is a daughter of Mathew H. and Anne Maria (Price) Meyers. He is a merchant, of New York City. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418\text{vii}}$.

66^a. VIII. 880^a. *Juliette Thurber* [Rensselaer F. 66^a. VII. 387^d], born in Delhi, N. Y.

66^a. VIII. 880^a. *John Abel Parshall*, her husband, born in Coopers-town, N. Y. A printer. Residence: Delhi, N. Y.

Mr. Parshall is a son of Miner Parshall, of Otsego, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418\text{xiv}}$.

66^a. VIII. 880^a. *Sophonra Pardee Thurber* [Rensselaer F. 66^a. VII. 387^d], born in Delhi, N. Y., died in Delhi.

66^a. VIII. 880^a. *Edwin More*, her husband, born in Roxbury, N. Y. A retired lawyer. Residence: Clinton, Iowa.

From July 1, 1847, to Dec. 31, 1851, Mr. More was judge of Delaware County, N. Y.

He is a son of John S. and Anna (Gould) More. His father was a tavern-keeper and farmer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{418\text{xv}}$.

66^a. VIII. 880^a. *David Pardee Thurber* [Rensselaer F. 66^a. VII. 387^d], born in Delhi, N. Y. A merchant tailor. Residence: Delavan, Wis.

66^a. VIII. 880^a. *Carolyn Eliza Bailey*, his wife, born in Bovina, N. Y.

Mrs. Thurber is a daughter of Joel Montgomery and Mahale Emmeline (Carman) Bailey, of Delavan, Wis. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{418xvii}$.

66^a. VIII. 880^v. **Charles Hathaway Thurber** [Rensselaer F. 66^a. VII. 387^d], born in Delhi, N. Y., died in Chicago, Ill.

Mr. Thurber served in the army during the late civil war.

66^a. VIII. 880^v. **Eva Ford**, his wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{418xviii}$.

66^b. VIII. 882. **Herbert Leslie Pickering** [Horace K. 66^b. VII. 390], born in Winchester, N. H. A farmer and stock-raiser. Residence: Eagle Grove, Iowa.

66^b. VIII. 882ⁱ. ——— ———, his first wife.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{419}$.

66^b. VIII. 882ⁱ. **Eva E. Seely**, his second wife, born in Bristol, Ill.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of David M. and Eliza (Peck) Seely. He is a cooper, of Earlville, Ill. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{419}$.

66^b. VIII. 883. **Mattie Lovina Pickering** [Horace K. 66^b. VII. 390], born in Winchester, N. H.

66^b. VIII. 883. **Cicero A. Stoughton**, her husband, born in Hartford, Conn. A farmer. Residence: Ogden, Iowa.

Mr. Stoughton is a son of Samuel W. and Emily Stoughton, of Chatham, Ohio. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{420}$.

66^b. VIII. 885. **Abbie Eliza Pickering** [Horace K. 66^b. VII. 390], born in Winchester, N. H.

66^b. VIII. 885. **Channing Moody**, her husband, born in New York City. A farmer. Residence: Berkley, Iowa.

Mr. Moody is a son of Silas and Mary E. (Wilder) Moody, of Perry, Iowa. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{421}$.

66^b. VIII. 887. **Charles Franklin Pickering** [Alanson 66^b. VII. 394], born in Richmond, N. H. A painter. Residence: Richmond.

66^b. VIII. 887¹. *Mary Cassedana Bemis*, his first wife, born in Dummerston, Vt., died in Richmond, N. H.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Harry and Amelia (Carter) Bemis. He was a carpenter, of Dummerston, Vt. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{4\ 2\ 2^1}$.

66^b. VIII. 887². *Ida Mariah Wheeler*, his second wife, born in Richmond, N. H.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Jonas and Ellen M. (Weeks) Wheeler. He is a farmer, of Richmond, N. H. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{4\ 2\ 2^2}$.

66^b. VIII. 888. *Warren Alanson Pickering* [Alanson 66^b. VII. 394], born in Richmond, N. H. A policeman. Residence: New Haven, Conn.

Mr. Pickering's middle name was Arnold, but after his father's death it was changed to Alanson.

66^b. VIII. 888. *Esther Jennie Wright*, his wife, born in Swansey, N. H.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{4\ 2\ 3}$.

66^b. VIII. 890. *Charles Frederick Ingalls* [Sylphina 66^b. VII. 395], born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., died in Marlborough, N. H. A head finisher in woollen mills. Residence: Marlborough.

Mr. Ingalls had lived in Troy, Fitzwilliam, and Hillsborough Bridge, N. H.

66^b. VIII. 890. *Mary Eliza Spofford*, his wife, born in Fitzwilliam, N. H.

Mrs. Ingalls is a daughter of Abijah and Betsey (Sweetser) Spofford. He was a farmer, of Fitzwilliam. Her ancestry includes the following families: Spofford, Scott, Wheeler, Freethe, Cheney, Towne, Taggart, Sweetser. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{\text{VIII}}{4\ 2\ 4}$.

66^b. VIII. 892. *Helen Jane Buffum* [Olive B. 66^b. VII. 396], born in Richmond, N. H.

66^b. VIII. 892. *Joseph William White*, her husband, born in Whitingham, Vt. A grocer. Residence: Athol, Mass.

Mr. White is a son of William and Lucy (Warren) White. His father is a farmer, of Whitingham, Vt. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{4\ 2\ 5}$.

66^b. VIII. 893 **Mary Elizabeth Buffum** [Olive B. 66^b. VII. 396], probably born in Richmond, N. H.

66^b. VIII. 893. **Wales Bigelow Bennett**, her husband, born in Richmond, N. H. A cooper. Residence: Meriden, Conn.

Mr. Bennett is a son of Amos and Lucretia (Buffum) Bennett. His father is a farmer, of Richmond. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{4\ 2\ 6}$.

66^b. VIII. 896. **Albert Pickering** [Van Rensselaer 66^b. VII. 399]. An engineer. Residence: New London, Conn.

66^b. VIII. 896. **Phebe H. Fengar**, his wife, born in New London, Conn.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Christopher C. and Charlotte C. (Harris) Fengar. He is a bridge-tender. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{4\ 2\ 6}$.

66^b. VIII. 898. **Frederic I. Pickering** [Van Rensselaer 66^b. VII. 399], born in Richmond, N. H. A locomotive engineer. Residence: Providence, R. I.

66^b. VIII. 898. **Mary A. Hackett**, his wife, born in Halifax.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Michael and Martha Hackett. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{4\ 2\ 6}$.

66^b. VIII. 900. **Byron Ernest Pickering** [Amaziah K. 66^b. VII. 400], born in Sharon, Mass. A farmer. Residence: Fremont, Iowa.

66^b. VIII. 900. **Carrie Lucretia Higbee**, his wife, born in Austinburg, Ohio.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Edward D. and Jerusha Lorinda (Perry) Higbee. He is a farmer, of Troy, Iowa. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{4\ 2\ 6}$.

67. VIII. 910. **Sarah L. Gray** [Louisa 67. VII. 402], born in Ward's Grove, Ill.

67. VIII. 910¹. *Wilson Pellett*, her first husband, born in Norwich, N. Y., died in Salem, Mo. A physician and druggist. Residence: Salem.

Mr. Pellett was a son of David and Aurora (Arnold) Pellett. His father was a farmer and money-loaner, of Norwich. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{431}$.

67. VIII. 910². *Joseph Henry Wilcox*, her second husband, born in Warwick County, Ind. A live-stock dealer. Residence: Coffeyville, Kansas.

Mr. Wilcox is a son of Samuel Sibley and Sarah Emily (Deforest) Wilcox. His father was a merchant, of Shenandoah, Iowa. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{431}$.

67. VIII. 911. *George Archibald Birch* [Polly 67. VII. 403], born in Summit, N. Y., died in Albany, N. Y. A wholesale grocer. Residence: Albany.

Mr. Birch was the senior member of the firm of G. A. Birch & Co., of Albany. He held the office of sheriff.

67. VIII. 911¹. *Mary Ann Pierce*, his first wife, born in Worcester, N. Y., died in Albany, N. Y.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{431}$.

67. VIII. 911². *Sarah Cook*, his second wife.

Mrs. Birch is a daughter of Zebulon and Margaret (Van Patten) Cook. He is a farmer, of Charlton, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{431}$.

67. VIII. 912. *Mary Birch* [Polly 67. VII. 403], born in Summit N. Y., died in Chicago, Ill.

67. VIII. 912. *John Clowes Davison*, her husband, born in Bradford, Eng. A merchant. Residence: Chicago, Ill.

Mr. Davison is a son of the Rev. John and Charlotte (Temperton) Davison, of Toronto, Ontario. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{432}$.

67. VIII. 913. *Carlton Emmons Pickering* [Josiah 67. VII. 404], born in Worcester, N. Y. A real-estate broker. Residence: Hornellsville, N. Y.

67. VIII. 913. *Lucretia Bull*, his wife, born in Towanda, Pa.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Colonel D. M. and Safronia (Patric) Bull. Her ancestry includes the following families: Bull, Ballard, Patric.

See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{433}$.

67. VIII. 915. *Josiah Pickering* [Josiah 67. VII. 404], born in East Worcester, N. Y. A commercial traveller. Residence: Binghamton, N. Y.

Mr. Pickering has resided in Smithborough, Tioga Centre, and Owego, N. Y.

67. VIII. 915. *Mary Francis Macdonald*, his wife, born in Richmondville, N. Y.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Dr. Charles H. Macdonald, of East Worcester, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{434}$.

67. VIII. 920. *Julius A. Pickering* [Albert 67. VII. 406], born in Worcester, N. Y. A farmer. Residence: Geneva, Iowa.

67. VIII. 920. *Logusta Gates*, his wife, born in Painesville, Ohio.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Dr. Isaac and Aurinda (Millett) Gates, of Morseville, Ill. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{437}$.

67. VIII. 923. *George Birch Abbott* [Diancy 67. VII. 408], born in Brookfield, Vt. A lawyer. Residence: Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mr. Abbott, Williams, 1872, was prepared for college at the Brooklyn Polytechnic and the Collegiate Institute. After graduating he travelled in Europe, and on his return to this country he studied law with the Hon. Abraham R. Lawrence. In 1874, he received the degree of LL. B. from the Columbia Law School, and shortly afterwards was admitted to the bar. Two years later, he became counsel to the Public Administrator in King's County, N. Y., and from that time his practice was confined almost exclusively to Brooklyn. In April, 1881, he was appointed, and, in April, 1886, was reappointed, Public Administrator in King's County, and, on Feb. 9, 1889, he was appointed Surrogate of King's County to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Abraham Lott. The following November he was elected to this office for six years, and at the close of his term he was re-elected.

67. VIII. 923. *Eva Topping Reeve*, his wife, born in Brooklyn, N. Y. Mrs. Abbott is a daughter of Henry Gardner and Louisa S. (Topping) Reeve. He is a merchant, of Brooklyn, N. Y. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{439}$.

67. VIII. 925. *Alice May Abbott* [Diancy 67. VII. 408], born in Brookfield, Vt.

67. VIII. 925. *John Lewis Scudder*, her husband, born in Wallajunga, India. A clergyman. Residence: Jersey City, N. J.

Mr. Scudder is a son of the Rev. Henry Martin and Fanny (Lewis) Scudder, of Chicago, Ill. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{440}$.

67. VIII. 929. *Mary Elizabeth Sheldon* [Mary 67. VII. 409], born in Albany, N. Y., died in Albany.

She married very young, and removed to the West with her husband, but left him and returned to Albany.

67. VIII. 929. *Bishop Perkins*, her husband.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{442}$.

68. VIII. 931. *Edward Alexander Pickering* [Ferdinand 68. VII. 410], born in Winchester, N. H. A painter. Residence: Winchester.

68. VIII. 931¹. *Mary Ellis*, his first wife, born in Hardwick, Mass.

Mrs. Pickering was a daughter of Emory B. and Mary (Stimpson) Ellis. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{443^1}$.

68. VIII. 931². *Emily R. Richardson*, his second wife, born in Ashuelot, N. H.

Mrs. Pickering is a daughter of Samuel and Lucretia (Fleming) Hill. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{443^2}$.

68. VIII. 938. *Granville Napoleon Pickering* [Alcander 68. VII. 412], probably born and died in Winchester, N. H.

Mr. Pickering served in the army during the early part of the Rebellion.

68. VIII. 941. *Gulian Pickering Rixford* [Elvira 68. VII. 413], born in East Highgate, Vt. A journalist. Residence: San Francisco, Cal.

Mr. Rixford graduated, May 3, 1864, in civil engineering at the McGill University, Montreal, Province of Quebec, and was regularly admitted, July 15, 1864, by the government board of examiners, as a provincial land surveyor, at Quebec, P. Q. He practised his profession at Bedford, P. Q., more or less, until 1867, and, during the last two years, he was engaged in a manufacturing business at the same place. In 1867, he went to California, and spent the first year after his arrival in a machine-shop in San Francisco. He then accepted a position on the editorial staff of the Evening Bulletin, and afterward he was for several years the commercial editor of the Daily Morning Call. He became the business manager of the San Francisco Evening Bulletin, and, after thirteen years of service in that position, he resigned it, to attend to his private interests. He is now devoting his attention to the Inyo Marble Company, of which he has been manager for two years, and of which he is still treasurer, and one of the board of directors.

68. VIII. 941. *Caroline Corey*, his wife, born at Stanbridge, P. Q., Canada.

Mrs. Rixford is a daughter of Hiram and Mary Anne (Palmer) Corey, of Stanbridge. He is a provincial land surveyor. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{445}$.

68. VIII. 942. **Emmet Hawkins Rixford** [Elvira 68. VII. 413], born in East Highgate, Vt. A lawyer. Residence: San Francisco, Cal.

Mr. Rixford entered the University of Vermont, at Burlington, in 1860, but left it at the end of his sophomore year. He took the degree of B. C. L. in the law department of the McGill University, Montreal, in May, 1865, and was admitted to the bar at Montreal, Canada, Nov. 6, 1865. In January, 1869, he went to California, where he was admitted to the bar in 1870, and where he continues to practise his profession. He is connected with one of the leading savings-banks of San Francisco, as attorney.

During his leisure hours he has devoted his attention to grape-growing and wine-making. He is the author of a book entitled "The Wine Press and the Cellar, a Manual for the Wine Maker and the Cellarman" [1883].

68. VIII. 942. *Catharine Tillinghast Halsey*, his wife, born in Lodi, N. Y.

Mrs. Rixford is a member of the Maria Kip Orphanage, of San Francisco, Cal.

She is a daughter of Judge Charles and Julia (Leake) Halsey. He was a judge of the Superior Court, of San Francisco. Her ancestry includes the following families: Halsey, Leake, Tillinghast, Lamb. See ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{448}$.

68. VIII. 947. **Ellen Louisa Greene** [Emeline 68. VII. 415], born in Providence, R. I., died in Chicago, Ill.

68. VIII. 947. **James Guest Dwen**, her husband, born in Athy, County of Kildare, Ireland. A real-estate dealer. Residence: Chicago, Ill.

Mr. Dwen is a son of John and Elizabeth (Guest) Dwen. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{448}$.

69. VIII. 972. **Ella Deborah Davis** [Harriet 69. VII. 430], born in Royalston, Mass.

69. VIII. 972. **Ira David Harrison**, her husband, born in Princeville, Ill. A farmer. Residence: Macksburg, Iowa.

Mr. Harrison is a son of James and Mary Susan (Evens) Harrison. His father was a blacksmith. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{451}$.

69. VIII. 977. **Abby Eugenia Davis** [Harriet 69. VII. 430], born in Royalston, Mass.

69. VIII. 977. **Jesse William Hale**, her husband, born in Schuyler County, Ill. A farmer. Residence: Littleton, Ill.

Mr. Hale is a son of Joshua and Elizabeth (Bartlon) Hale. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{454}$.

69. VIII. 984. **Charles Sumner Clark** [Hannah M. 69. VII. 431], born in Warwick, Mass. A shoe-packer. Residence: Lynn, Mass.

69. VIII. 984. **Amy J. Milburn**, his wife, born in New Brunswick.

Mrs. Clark is a daughter of John and Mary Milburn. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{458}$.

69. VIII. 985. **Mary Josephine Clark** [Hannah M. 69. VII. 431], born in Warwick, Mass.

69. VIII. 985. **Frank Elmer Stone**, her husband, born in Peabody, Mass. A shoe-cutter. Residence: Lynn, Mass.

Mr. Stone is a son of Daniel and Hannah O. Stone, of Peabody, Mass.

ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{459}$.

69. VIII. 991. **Emma Jane Lamb** [Hannah 69. VII. 438], born in Sutton, Mass.

69. VIII. 991. **George Herbert Rogers**, her husband, born in Upton, Mass. An ice-dealer. Residence: Westborough, Mass.

Mr. Rogers is a son of George Gould and Sophia Taft (Southland) Rogers. His father is a farmer, of Westborough. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{460}$.

69. VIII. 994. **Ella Eva Cora Kibby** [Eunice 69. VII. 440], born in Chelsea, Mass.

69. VIII. 994. **J. Mason Hadaway**, her husband, born in Chelsea, Mass.

Mr. Hadaway is a son of John T. and Catherine E. (Carter) Hadaway, of Chelsea. His father was formerly a custom house officer. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{461}$.

69. VIII. 995. **Frank Curtis Kibby** [Eunice 69. VII. 440], born in Chelsea, Mass. A jeweller. Residence: Chelsea.

69. VIII. 995. **Mattie May Studley**, his wife, born in Hingham, Mass.

Mrs. Kibby is a daughter of George and Martha Augusta (Humphrey) Studley. He is an undertaker, of Chelsea, Mass. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{462}$.

70. VIII. 997. **Herman Eugene Ward** [Mary E. 70. VII. 441], born in Putney, Vt. A freight brakeman. Residence: Wheaton, Ill.

70. VIII. 997. **Mary Francis Marseilles**, his wife, born in New York City.

Mrs. Ward is a daughter of Adrine and Hester (Gordon) Marseilles. He is a book-keeper, of New York City. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{463}$.

70. VIII. 1004. **Minnie Haha Battles** [James H. 70. VII. 444], born in Nininger, Minn.

70. VIII. 1004. **John Clarke**, her husband, born in Montreal, Canada. A boiler-maker. Residence: Brainerd, Minn.

Mr. Clarke is a son of Henry and Anne (Dixon) Clarke. His father is a spring-maker, of Brainerd, Minn. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{466}$.

70. VIII. 1005. **Nettie Elizabeth Battles** [James H. 70. VII. 444], born in Turner Junction, Ill.

70. VIII. 1005. **William Morton Wooldridge**, her husband, born in London, Eng. A railroad agent and telegraph operator. Residence: Dawes, Mont.

Mr. Wooldridge is a son of Morton and Catherine (Calahan) Wooldridge. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{467}$.

70. VIII. 1006. **Jessie Jane Battles** [James H. 70. VII. 444], born in St. Charles, Ill.

70. VIII. 1006. **David Scott Littlehales**, her husband, born in Garden Grove, Iowa. A machinist. Residence: Mandan, North Dak.

Mr. Littlehales has been an alderman of the city of Mandan.

He is a son of John William and Mary Scott (Suter) Littlehales. His father is a machinist, of Rawlins, Wyo. ANCESTRY TABLES $\frac{VIII}{468}$.

Generated at The George Washington University on 2023-04-17 22:38 GMT / <https://hdl.handle.net/2027/njp.32101060827795>
Public Domain, Google-digitized / http://www.hathitrust.org/access_use#pd-google

PRINCETON UNIV



32101 060827795